BOOK ARRANGEMENT AT THE RICHLAND FHC

UPSTAIRS

01 Alabama
02 Alaska
03 Arizona
04 Arkansas
05 California
06 Colorado
07 Connecticut
08 Delaware
09 Florida
10 Georgia
11 Hawaii
12 Idaho
13 Illinois
14 Indiana
15 Iowa
16 Kansas
17 Kentucky
18 Louisiana
19 Maine
20 Maryland
21 Massachusetts
22 Michigan
23 Minnesota
24 Mississippi
25 Missouri
26 Montana
27 Nebraska
28 Nevada
29 New Hampshire
30 New Jersey
31 New Mexico
32 New York
33 North Carolina
34 North Dakota
35 Ohio
36 Oklahoma
37 Oregon
38 Pennsylvania
39 Rhode Island
40 South Carolina
41 South Dakota
42 Tennessee
43 Texas
44 Utah
45 Vermont
46 Virginia
47 Washington
48 West Virginia
49 Wisconsin
50 Wyoming
51 U.S. General
52 Biographical Records
53 Church Records
54 U.S. History
55 Immigration; Migration; Indexes
56 Ethnic; Native American

DOWNSTAIRS

56 Military Records
57 Family History Research
58 Family Histories
59 Gazetteers; Maps; Atlases
60 Canada
61 British Isles General
62 England & Wales
63 Ireland
64 Scotland
65 Scandinavia
66 Denmark
67 Finland
68 Iceland/Greenland
69 Norway
70 Sweden
71 Europe
72 Netherlands
73 Poland
74 Belgium/Luxembourg
75 Switzerland
76 France
77 Pacific
78 Mexico/Central & So. Am.
79 Italy
80 Persia
81 Eastern Europe
82 USSR
83 Asia
84 World

NOTE THAT SELECTED PERIODICALS FROM SECTIONS 51 AND 52 ARE IN THE DOWNSTAIRS STOREROOM.

EXTRACTION ROOM

73 Germany
74 Germans from Russia Collection
This listing of the more than 2,900 books at the Richland Family History Center is a work-in-progress, and will be updated periodically. The resource headings on the first page are hyperlinks that will take you directly to each state, country, or topic of interest. Use the Home button to return to the first page. You can also use Adobe Reader’s powerful search function to find all occurrences of a topic, place, name, etc. Go to Edit/Search (not Find) and enter the word or phrase of interest. There is no wildcard capability, but you can enter a few letters to find all the words containing those letters. For example, entering penn finds all occurrences of Pennsylvania. Similarly, entering Os and checking Case-Sensitive finds all the Osborn, Osborne, Osburn, etc. spelling variants. Enlarging the Search window shows the word or phrase with its surrounding words, and clicking on the item of interest takes you to its location in the document.

Many of the books at the Richland Family History Center have been published by Genealogical Publishing Company, Clearfield Company, and Gateway Press. The Genealogical.com website has an online database that performs surname or full-name searches on almost 18 million names that appear in many of the genealogy volumes published by these companies. There is no soundex or wildcard capability, so you will need to try alternative surname spellings; e.g., Osborn, Ozborn, Osburn, Orsborn, etc. Different lists are displayed for each alternative surname spelling. If you find a family member listed, use the Adobe Reader’s search function to see if we have the book.
ALABAMA - BOOKS

Bk1.100  **Index to Alabama Wills: 1808-1870.** By: Alabama Society Daughters of the American Revolution, Originally Published. 1955. Index to 9,000 wills filed and probated in Alabama between 1808 and 1870. The Wills were found in a variety of places: Will Books, Deed Books, Probate Records, Court Minutes & Records, Administration Records, Order Books, and Records of Estates. The book is arranged alphabetically by surname. Information includes: person leaving a will, county where the will was found, date, and page number. Southern Historical Press, 1999.


Bk1.501  **Alabama Early Settlers:** Settlers living in 1816 in what became the Alabama Counties of Baldwin, Clarke, Madison, Monroe and Washington.

Bk1.600  **Historical Atlas of Alabama:** Historical Locations and Cemeteries for Bibb, Jackson and Madison Counties.

Bk1.601  **Old Land Records of Jackson County, Alabama:** Government Land Tract Book and Index. Cowart, M. M.

Bk1.602  **Old Land Records of Limestone County, Alabama:** Government Land Tract Book and Index. Cowart, M. M.

Bk1.603  **Old Land Records of Madison County, Alabama:** Government Land Tract Book and Index. Cowart, M. M.


Bk1.700  **Index of Alabama Service Records for the Florida War.** Achee, B. and M. Wright.

Bk1.701  **Index of Alabama Service Records for the Creek War.** V1&2. Achee, B. and M. Wright.


Bk1.703  **Alabama Soldiers in the Revolutionary War, War of 1812, and Indian Wars.** Gandrud, P. J. and B. J. Mclane.


Bk1.900  **Marriage, Death and Legal Notices from Early Alabama Newspapers. 1819-1893.** Gandrud, P. J. 1981. These records of marriages and obituaries from newspapers in Central and Eastern Alabama cover a period from 1819 to 1890 with no series of papers being copied in their entirety. Much valuable genealogical information is to be gleaned from this book of source material. Some of the papers from which this material is taken are: Montgomery Republican, Mobile Commercial Register, The Eufaula Democrat, The Spirit of the South, Independent American, Eufaula Express, The Bluff City Times, The Henry County Register, The Clayton Banner, Eufaula Weekly Times & News, Eufaula Times & News, The Eufaula Times,
ALABAMA - BOOKS


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Call Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk3.200</td>
<td>Preliminary Inventory of Arizona Territorial Court Records.</td>
<td>Tutorow, N. E.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk3.300</td>
<td>The Copper Covenant: History of the Miami and Globe Presbyterian Churches in Gila County, Arizona.</td>
<td>Parker, L. K.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ARKANSAS - BOOKS

Arkansas


Bk4.200 White County, Arkansas Bonds and Letters of Administration of Probate Records 1857-1865. Book E. Presley, Mrs. Leister E.

Bk4.1840 Census, White County, Arkansas. 1840 (Full Information). Presley, Mrs. Leister E.

Bk4.1850 Census, White County, Arkansas. 1850 (Full Information). Presley, Mrs. Leister E.


Bk4.1870 Census, White County, Arkansas. 1870 (Surname List). Presley, Mrs. Leister E.

Bk4.1890 Reconstructed 1890 Census for Sebastian County, Arkansas


MARION COUNTY, ARKANSAS


BOONE COUNTY, ARKANSAS


IZARD COUNTY, ARKANSAS


GREENWOOD COUNTY, ARKANSAS


ARKANSAS 1911 CENSUS OF CONFEDERATE VETERANS


ARKANSAS CONFEDERATE PENSION APPLICATIONS


Abstracts from Crawford County, Arkansas Newspapers. Williams, E. S. J.

Obituaries of Benton County, Arkansas: Volume 3, 1905-1909 - Edited by Barbara P. Easley and Verla P. McAnelly. For each year listed above, obituaries are arranged alphabetically by the name of the deceased. The obituaries were compiled from microfilm of Benton Co. newspapers. When available maiden names are given. Annotations are included. The reports range from probate and circuit court records, to obituaries narrating lengthy history of the deceased and family. Reports of disasters in Benton Co. and neighboring counties and states are included. There are stories of heroism as well as Civil War history in obituaries of men who served. Heritage Books, Inc.

Arkansas Gazette Obituaries Index: 1819-1879. Stephen J. Chism. This index includes 14,329 entries of unequivocal reports of death in which a person (s) is named between the years 1819 and 1879. The Arkansas Gazette for the same period lists 4,201 names under the heading "Deaths". This can be attributed to the inclusive policy of listing every mention of death, whether it appears in an obituary column or in the text of an article on another subject. If a person identified in an obituary used an alias, the index bears an entry under both the alias and the name given at birth. If the name appears spelled differently in two references of a death, it is listed as it is spelled. This index, arranged alphabetically, contains the last name of the deceased, followed by the first name, middle initial, title as given (Mrs., Mr., Miss., Corp., Capt., Col., etc.), where death appears with month and day of the issue of the newspaper, page and column it appeared on. Southern Historical Press, 1990.


Sebastian County, Arkansas Cemeteries. Young, G.


Logan County, Arkansas Microfilm Marriage Records, Book B (1874-1884), Book C Part (1884-1890).

Logan County, Arkansas Marriage Records 1893-1900 (Books D-F) 1901-1910 (Books 1-2). Logan County Historical Society.


White County, Arkansas Cemeteries, Vols. 1, 2, 3, 5, 6, 7, 8. Presley, Mrs. Leister E. 1968-1979.

ARKANSAS - BOOKS

Bk4.920  Logan County Arkansas Marriage Records.  Logan County Historical Society

## CALIFORNIA- BOOKS

<p>| Bk5.102 | Tulare County, California Probate Index: 1854-1900. Benson, D. D. |
| Bk5.103 | San Francisco Ship Passenger Lists Volume I [1850-1864] Louis J. Rasmussen In the absence of official port records--destroyed by fire in 1940--this ambitious work attempts a reconstruction of passenger arrivals from newspapers and journals. The volume offered here is a reprint of the first volume in a series dealing with passenger arrivals at the port of San Francisco between 1850 and 1875, though this first volume contains a selection of passenger lists extending only though 1864 (see also San Francisco Ship Passenger Lists Volume II [1850-1851] and San Francisco Ship Passenger Lists Volume III [1851-1852] ). Interest in the book is inevitably heightened by the fact that the passengers named in the lists came from all parts of the United States, as well as from Europe, though probably the majority were from East Coast points of origin. Here will be found listed approximately 13,500 persons who made the dramatic voyage to the celebrated El Dorado of legend, many of whom were previously the elusive objects of extensive genealogical searches, for some left their homes with hardly a trace, save for the laconic notation in family Bibles and church records: &quot;Gone West.&quot; Typically, each passenger list, from the longest to the shortest, is preceded by the following notations: name of ship, type of ship, port of embarkation, date of arrival, name of captain, description of cargo, and notes concerning the passage, which include date of departure, ports of call, length of voyage, and names of passengers who died en route, with their places of residence and dates of death. The list of passengers follows and sometimes identifies accompanying family members. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1978. |
| Bk5.400 | Saddleback Ancestors: Rancho Families of Orange County, California. Orange County Genealogical Society, 1969. |
| Bk5.500 | Guide Posts to History: Origins of Place and Street Names in San Bernardino County, California. Richards, E. W. |
| Bk5.504 | 1906 Remembered: First Hand Accounts of the San Francisco Earthquake Disaster. Turner, P. |
| Bk5.506 | An Every Name Index to Harry Wells' 1881 &quot;History of Siskiyou County, California.&quot; John A. and Judy K. Dye. |
| Bk5.900 | California Marriage Record Index for Tulare County: 1853-1892. Sequooia Genealogical Society. |
| Bk5.901 | California Marriage Record Index for Tulare County: 1892-1908. Sequooia Genealogical Society. |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author/Editor</th>
<th>Publisher/Year</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk6.101</td>
<td>Genealogical Sources at the Edwin A. Bemis Public Library, Littleton, Colorado</td>
<td>Hulse, D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk6.501</td>
<td>Class of 1920 High School Yearbook for Holyoak, Phillips County, Colorado</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk6.600</td>
<td>Colorado Road Atlas: Large-Scale Maps with City, Town, and County Index</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Connecticut

Bk7.100

Bk7.400~
Genealogical Notes - Or Contributions to the Family History of Some of the First Settlers of Connecticut and Massachusetts. Nathaniel Goodwin. A cornerstone of genealogy for the two states, it gives partial genealogies of the settlers, including residence, name and parentage of wife, death dates, and lines of descent almost always to the third generation, and often to the fourth, fifth, sixth or seventh generation. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 515)

Bk7.500

Bk7.501Q

Bk7.502

Bk7.503
Story of the Early Settlers of Stamford, Connecticut: 1641-1700. Includes Genealogies of Principal Families. History by Jeanne Majdalany, Genealogies by Edith M. Wicks and Jeanne Majdalany. Chronicles the development of Stamford. Many aspects of everyday life are described. Includes outline genealogies covering the first three or four generations of the families which arrived in the 17th century. Heritage Books, Inc.

Bk7.504

Bk39.1774
Census of the Inhabitants of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, 1774. John R. Bartlett. Pre-dating the first federal census by almost a full generation, this is the most extensive list of early Connecticut inhabitants on record. It was first published in 1858, with an index compiled separately in 1954. Both are included in this reprint. In all, 9,450 heads of household are listed in the census, and they are arranged by town and thereunder in approximate alphabetical order. Figures are provided for each household on the number of males and females above and below the age of sixteen, and the number of Indian and black inhabitants. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

Bk55.304
History of the Huguenot Emigration to America. Charles W. Baird. This is the standard work on the Huguenot emigration to America. Baird's work is so thorough that there are few Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied. The bulk of the work is devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War. Throughout the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Rhode Island, South Carolina, and Virginia, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states. In addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus serving as a guide to further information. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk57.308

Calendar of Sussex County, Delaware Probate Records: 1680-1800. deValinger, L.

Calendar of Kent County, Delaware Probate Records: 1680-1800. deValinger, L.

Court Records of Kent County, Delaware: 1680-1705. deValinger, L. Waverly Press.


Holy Trinity (Old Swedes) Church - Christina, New Castle County, Delaware: 1697-1810. (Christina earlier was in New Castle County of the Colony of Pennsylvania. Now it is part of Wilmington, Delaware). Church Records Including births, Marriages, and burials. Burr, H.

History of Lewes, Sussex County, Delaware. (Being Repaired)

Duke of York Record: 1646-1679. Original Land Titles in Delaware - Being an Authorized Transcript from the Official Archives of the State of Delaware, and Comprising Letters Patent, Permits, Commissions, Surveys, Plats and Confirmations by The Duke of York and Other High Officials, from 1646 to 1679. Delaware was explored and/or settled by Holland, Sweden, and Finland between 1609 and 1664, before it came under British suzerainty. The influx of British colonists from the neighboring colonies of the Mid-Atlantic following the Dutch ouster combined to give it one of the most varied populations of colonial North America on the eve of the 18th century. This diversity is reflected in the book at hand, commonly referred to as the Duke of York Record, a collection of hundreds of the earliest official land records for Delaware in existence. The title of the work - but not the explanatory subtitle - is something of a misnomer, however, for the letters patent, permits, confirmations, surveys, and drawings herein actually go back to 1646, when Holland still controlled Delaware. Transcribed and copied from an original document found in the office of the Recorder of Deeds for Kent County, Delaware, the Duke of York Record is guaranteed to intrigue anyone having a genealogical or historical interest in 17th-century Delaware, particularly if the researcher is on the lookout for one of the hundreds of names found in the index to the volume. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Genealogies of Pennsylvania Families - From The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine. Three volumes. In this three-volume work will be found all of the family history articles published in The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine from its founding in 1895 (as Publications of the Pennsylvania Genealogical Society) through 1980. Here, too, will be found every Bible record and genealogical fragment known to have been published in this authoritative periodical. Known for the quality and range of its contributions, The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine encompasses an important body of literature not only on Pennsylvania families, but on families of the Delaware Valley as well. The nearly 200 articles reprinted here--virtually all contributed by genealogists of professional standing--touch on families of English, Welsh, Scotch-Irish, German, Dutch, and French origins; while the Bible records, comprising over 400 pages, dwell on hundreds of additional families, many of them interrelated. To enhance the value of this exceptional work we have added an introduction by a noted authority on Pennsylvania genealogy, Dr. Don Yoder. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc.

Genealogical Abstracts from The American Weekly Mercury, 1719-1746. Kenneth Scott. The American Weekly Mercury was the first newspaper published in Pennsylvania and the third in British North America. In the earliest days of publication, what little genealogical material is found in the paper comes chiefly from advertisements for runaway servants or Negro and
Indian slaves. In time, however, a steady stream of genealogical data--mainly marriages and deaths--began to appear. Most of the marriage entries pertained to persons of some distinction, such as governors, judges, government officials, clergymen, and eminent merchants, as well as their family members. In the case of death notices, the age of the deceased was noted, sometimes with a brief sketch of his career and with an indication of his place of birth, ancestry, and relatives. Many of the genealogical items were concerned with persons in Delaware, New Jersey, Maryland, South Carolina, and New England, as well as Pennsylvania. The index lists 3,400 names of persons who would otherwise have been relegated to obscurity. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1974.

Abstracts from Ben Franklin's Pennsylvania Gazette, 1728-1748. Kenneth Scott. Arranged chronologically from 1728 to 1748 during the period of Franklin's personal charge, this useful reference tool consists of genealogical abstracts of the most important newspaper in 18th-century America--the Pennsylvania Gazette. Concerned with everything newsworthy, the Gazette featured a variety of human interest stories which, in contemporary terms, translate into strong genealogical fare, particularly under the professional scrutiny of the late Dr. Kenneth Scott. The pages of the Gazette record fires, accidents, crimes, desertions, mutinies, piracies, and, in the advertisements, listings of merchants, artisans, teachers, and shippers. Births are rarely mentioned, but notices of marriage are much more frequent, while deaths appear quite often. The abstracts contained herein are reduced to the quintessential minimum consistent with the interests of research. The 12,000 persons indexed are by no means limited to Philadelphia or Pennsylvania, but appear in all the Colonies, especially New Jersey, Delaware, and Maryland. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975.
Bk9.500  

**Story of the Chokolosee Bay Country, Lee County, Florida.** Tebeau, C. W. University of Miami Press.
1838 Census Indexes for Dooly, Lrns, Nwtn, and Tttnl Counties. 1845 Census Indexes for Frsyt and Wrrn Counties.

Bk10.100

~Bk10.101

Bk10.200
Wilkes County Papers: 1777-1833. Robert Scott Davis. Wilkes County is Georgia's oldest county, being the first of the original eight created by the first state constitution in 1777. The Federal Census of 1790 revealed that one-third of the population of Georgia was living in Wilkes County. Since 1790, lands that once were part of Wilkes County have been used to create all or parts of present-day Elbert, Hall, Lincoln, Madison, McDuffie, Oglethorpe, Taliferro, and Warren Counties. This book is a collection of never-before-published abstracts of collections of Wilkes County loose marriages, estates, poor school, military, land, court, state, and other records from libraries and archives throughout the South. NONE of these original papers abstracted here were available to Grace G. Davidson in compiling her famous: Early Records of Georgia, Wilkes County. Most of these papers were removed from Wilkes County by private individuals and were "Lost" to researchers until they turned up in manuscript collections throughout the South. Includes an every-name index. Southern Historical Press, Inc.

Bk10.300
Ebenezer Record Book: 1754-1781. Births, Baptisms, Marriages and Burials of Jerusalem Evangelical Lutheran Church of Effingham, Georgia, More Commonly Known as Ebenezer Church. George F. Jones and Sheryl Exley. Taken from a register begun in 1754, these records report the births, baptisms, marriages, and deaths in the congregation of Jerusalem Church at Ebenezer, a church founded by religious exiles from Salzburg, Austria, who settled in Georgia. The previous edition of the register upon which this work is based proved to be so deficient in matters relating to the deciphering of names that Prof. Jones and Ms. Exley determined on a new translation. Gone now are the mis-readings of surnames, the Anglicization of given names, and the spurious families mistakenly created in the earlier edition. As a bonus, Jones and Exley have inserted the identity of the Salzburger's German town of origin, where known, and added a Genealogical Index in excess of 3,500 names. Researchers should note that by 1754 many of the original Salzburgers had died and the survivors had been joined by Swiss, Palatines, and Swabians, who, through the course of intermarriage, were absorbed by and referred to as Salzburgers. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk10.400

Bk10.500

Bk10.501

Bk10.502
Excerpts from the History of Henry County, Georgia. Alexander, G. C.

Bk10.503
Official History of Fulton County, Georgia. Includes biographies of leading men. Cooper, W. G.

Bk10.504
The Clayton County Annual. Grant, W. H.

Georgia Genealogical Research. Georgia State Background, Records Overview, and Research - Suggestions for each County. Schweitzer, G. K.

Abstracts of Georgia Death Notices from the Southern Recorder Newspaper. Milledgeville, Baldwin County, Georgia: 1830-1855. Lemaster, V. L.

Abstracts of Georgia Marriage Notices from the Southern Recorder Newspaper. Milledgeville, Baldwin County, Georgia; 1830-1855. Lemaster, V. L.

Marriages of Hancock County, Georgia: 1806 to 1850, and Land Lottery List of Hancock County, Georgia: 1806. Martha Lou Houston. These two books on Hancock County, combined here in one volume, provide the researcher with a comprehensive body of choice genealogical data. The marriage book, containing some 4,500 names, consists of the names of the contracting parties and the date of marriage. The 1806 lottery list, a virtual census of the county, consists of a list of approximately 2,500 persons who were entitled to draw lots in the lottery of Ocmulgee Indian lands. The lottery was open to almost any white male or female over twenty-one who had been resident in the state for three years.

Tombstone Inscriptions and Index for the Cemeteries of Thomas County, Georgia. Craigmiles III, J. E.

Computer Indexed Marriage Records for Jackson County, Georgia: 1805-1857.

Henry County, Georgia Family Graveyards. Rainer, V. T.

Henry County, Georgia Cemeteries: Inscriptions and Index. Rainer, V. T.

A Collection of Upwards of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania from 1727 to 1776. Israel Daniel Rupp. This work is concerned mainly with early Palatine immigration and contains 319 ships' passenger lists with a total of 30,000 names. The arrangement is chronological according to date of arrival, listing the names of the ships on which the passengers arrived and the places from which they emigrated. In addition, the appendices list over a thousand early settlers who landed at some port other than Philadelphia, but who afterwards came to Pennsylvania from New York, North Carolina, and Georgia. Included are "Names of the First Palatines in North Carolina, 1709 and 1710," and "Names of Salzburgers Settled in Georgia, 1734-1741." To those engaged in the study of American genealogy, this work will require no introduction. Over the years it has achieved a reputation as one of the most useful tools for identifying persons who came to North America between 1727 and 1776, and the demand for copies of it has not ceased since its original publication over 100 years ago. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

The Scotch-Irish of Colonial Pennsylvania. Dunaway, Wayland F. The best history of the Scotch-Irish of colonial Pennsylvania ever written, Dunaway's classic is indispensable to the genealogist because it outlines the circumstances behind the settlement of Lowland Scots in Ulster, their life in that Province for two or three generations, and the reasons for their emigration to America, further tracing the important migratory movements of the Scotch-Irish from Northern Ireland to Pennsylvania, and from Pennsylvania down the foothills of the Appalachians through the Great Valley of Virginia to the Carolinas and Georgia. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1985.

Tennessee Cousins - A History of Tennessee People. Worth Stickley Ray. An immense amount of genealogical data is on tap in this well-known book, which is not confined to Tennessee but reaches out to the Carolinas, Georgia, Maryland, Virginia, and other Southern states as well. Over 6,000 names are in the index, with some names having as many as fifty
GEORGIA - BOOKS

references. All Tennessee counties are covered, each with pertinent genealogical data such as abstracts of wills and deeds, tombstone inscriptions, marriage records, and sketches of early settlers. The most important records include First Court Records of Washington District, the Marriage Records of Greene, Washington, Jefferson and Knox counties, and Revolutionary Soldiers of Roane County. "This well-known and well-used book contains a considerable body of genealogical records from most of Tennessee’s counties. . .It is an extremely valuable tool, primarily for its index, which has one of the best clues to the specific county or counties of Tennessee in which a sought-for family may have lived at one time. No library offering services to Tennessee genealogical researchers should be without it."-- Tennessee Historical Quarterly (Spring 1969). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.

Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina. Dorothy Williams Potter. The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction. By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States. Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida. So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina. Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal. No wonder this book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission! Genealogical Publishing Company.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Publisher</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.100</td>
<td>Surnames Submitted in 1989 by Members of the Idaho Genealogical Society</td>
<td>Schmick, J.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.400</td>
<td>Idaho Family Trees: Query Column from the Idaho Sunday Statesman</td>
<td>Owen, J. D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.500</td>
<td>History of Lemhi County, Idaho</td>
<td>Shoup, G. E.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.503</td>
<td>Idaho County Voices: A People's History from the Pioneers to the Present</td>
<td>Idaho County Centennial Committee, Chedsey, Zona and Carolyn Frei, eds.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.504</td>
<td>My Yesterdays in Elk City</td>
<td>Maxwell, Gertrude.</td>
<td>Press</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.505</td>
<td>History of Pend Oreille County [Idaho]</td>
<td>Bamonte, Tony and Suzanne Schaeffer Bamonte</td>
<td>Publ...</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.506</td>
<td>Crowder, David L. Rexburg, Idaho: The First One Hundred Years (1883-1983)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.600</td>
<td>Bonner County, Idaho Place Names</td>
<td>Dahl, J. C.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.900</td>
<td>Owyhee, Idaho Gleanings</td>
<td>Statham, W. L.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk12.901</td>
<td>Idaho Cemetery Records from the Counties of Bingham, Bonneville, and Madison</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The 1855 Census of Montgomery County, Illinois. Sanders, W. R.

Surnames Submitted in 1979 by Members of the Peoria, Illinois Genealogical Society.

The 1913 Alumni Record of the University of Illinois. Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information.

Description and Every-Name Index to Early Illinois Records in the Illinois State Archives. Includes FHL Film Numbers to the Index Cards. Volkel, L. M.


Table of Contents and Surname Index to the Book: Reminiscences of Bureau County, Illinois. Matson, N.


Kentuckians in Illinois. Stuart Seely Sprague. Many of the early settlers of Illinois moved there originally from Kentucky. The trail these migrants left, however, was so indistinct that it has not always been possible to identify them. Now, Professor Sprague has assembled a list of these Kentucky migrants with data on them. Passing over conventional record sources, he has used information from published county histories and county atlases. Arranged in tabular format under the county of origin, entries include some or all of the following information: the name of the Kentucky migrant, his birthdate, the names of his parents and places of birth (if known), and the date of migration. The name index has references to more than 10,000 persons. Genealogical Publishing Company.

History of Effingham County, Illinois. Feldhake, H. E.

Biographies of Shelby County, Illinois Residents. Middlesworth, G.


Index to the 1879 History of Vermillion County, Illinois. Beckwith, H. W.

Inscriptions from the Kellar Cemetery, Moultrie County, Illinois. Jessee, H. D.

Index to the 1879 History of Menard and Mason Counties, Illinois.

HiLLINOIS - BOOKS


Bk13.512  Nauvoo Family Recordings - Family History of Selected Nauvoo Families.


Bk13.600  First Land Purchases in Lake County, Illinois. Mogg, R.


Bk13.702  Copperheads, Black Republicans & Bushwhackers: Pike County, Illinois and the Civil War. Waggoner, W. S.

Bk13.703  Revolutionary Soldiers Buried in Menard County, Illinois. Forden, L. D.


Bk13.805  Chicago and Cook County, Illinois: A Guide to Research. Szuos, L. R. Completely revised and updated, this book is a comprehensive guide to the vastly complex records for this major urban area. Thousands of immigrants around the world arriving in the U.S. found the rapidly growing Chicago city a new-found home. Chances are, you can find a branch of your family tree in the Chicago area. This friendly guide to the vital records of Chicago and Cook County is just waiting to help you find your ancestors! Ancestry Publishing.


Bk13.807  Research Resources in Illinois.
<p>| Bk13.902 | Marriage Records: 1831-1855. For what is now McLean County, Illinois, when it was part of Fayette, Vermillion, and Tazewell Counties. Wright, R. L. |
| Bk13.907 | Deaths in Bureau County, Illinois: 1858-1877. Extracted from The Bureau County Republican Newspaper. Glavinick, J. G. |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Publication Years</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.105</td>
<td>Kosciusko County, Indiana Circuit Court Records. 1836-1843</td>
<td>Ettinger, M. N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.106</td>
<td>Kosciusko County, Indiana Circuit Court Records. 1857-1861. 1863-1865</td>
<td>Ettinger, M. N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.107</td>
<td>Kosciusko County, Indiana Court Records. 1836-1843. 1868</td>
<td>Ettinger, M. N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.108</td>
<td>Kosciusko County, Indiana Court Records. 1865-1869</td>
<td>Ettinger, M. N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.109</td>
<td>Kosciusko County, Indiana Probate Court Records. 1847-1850</td>
<td>Ettinger, M. N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.110</td>
<td>Kosciusko County, Indiana Probate Court Records. 1851-1853</td>
<td>Ettinger, M. N.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.300</td>
<td>Vigo County, Indiana Quaker Records. 1820-1874 - Honey Creek Monthly Meeting of Friends</td>
<td>Heiss, W.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.500</td>
<td>History of Northeast Dubois County, Indiana. Includes Names of Residents</td>
<td>Krettzer, A. J.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.501</td>
<td>Travel Accounts of Indiana. 1679-1961</td>
<td>McCord, S. S.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.502ER</td>
<td>History of Randolph County, Indiana. 1882. Includes Biographies and Genealogical Information.</td>
<td>Tucker, E.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.503</td>
<td>History of Wayne County, Indiana. 1872. Includes Biographies and Genealogical Information.</td>
<td>Young, A. W.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.504</td>
<td>Goodspeed History of Knox &amp; Daviess Counties, Indiana. 1886. Includes Biographies and Genealogical Information.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.505</td>
<td>History of McCutchanville, Vanderburgh County, Indiana. Includes Resident’s Names. McCutchan, K. P.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.507</td>
<td>History of Hancock County, Indiana. 1916. Includes Biographies and Genealogical Information.</td>
<td>Richman, G. J.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.508</td>
<td>Photographs of Brown County, Indiana. 1900-1940</td>
<td>Hartley, W. D.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.509</td>
<td>History of Hammond, Lake County, Indiana Fire Department.</td>
<td>Whitney, G.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.510</td>
<td>City of Hammond, Lake County, Indiana Fire Department.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.600MC</td>
<td>1876 Indiana Illustrated Historical Atlas. (Map Case, Drawer 5)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk14.700</td>
<td>Extracts from Early Indiana Newspapers: 1) Soldiers Wounded and Captured from the 6th Indiana Calvary. 1864. 2) Unclaimed Letters at the Terre Haute Post Office. 1864. 3) Greensburg, Decatur County, Indiana Land Sales. 1871-1877.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Bk14.801  Indiana Source Book I: Genealogical Records from Volumes 1-6 of the Hoosier Genealogist. Heiss, W.

Bk14.802  Cemetery Transcribing


Bk14.901  Wayne County, Indiana Marriages. 1811-1822. Strieby, I. M.)


Bk14.903  Wayne County, Indiana Marriage Records. 1811-1860. Yount, B.

Bk14.904  Wayne County, Indiana Tombstone Inscriptions. Volumes 1-4. Yount, B.


Bk14.906  Furniture Makers of Indiana. 1793-1850. Walters, B. L.

Bk14.907  Pioneer Ancestors of Members of the Society of Indiana Pioneers. Dorrel, R.


Bk14.911  Elkhart County, Indiana Marriages. 1840-1845. The Researchers

Bk14.912  Elkhart County, Indiana Marriages. 1830-1840. The Researchers

Bk14.913  Elkhart County, Indiana Marriages. 1846-1849. The Researchers

Bk14.914  Parke County, Indiana Marriages. 1831-1843. Ridlen, C.


Bk46.909  Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages 1771-1825. Eliza Timberlake Davis. Frederick County, with Augusta County, at one time embraced all of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and Wisconsin. The 4,000 marriage records compiled in this volume (mostly bonds and ministers' returns) should be of particular interest to researchers whose forebears crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains.
Iowa


Iowa Today. 1931: Includes Names of Prominent Iowans.

Newspaper Collections at the State Historical Society of Iowa. Cheever, L. O.

The Iowa Genealogical Society Surname Index: Contains Names and Genealogical Information Submitted by Society Members.

History of Iowa. Volumes 1, 3-4: Includes Biographies. Gue, B. F.

History of Spirit Lake, Dickson County, Iowa Massacre. Lee, L. P.

History of Mahaska County, Iowa. 1843-1900. Includes Biographies. Phillips, S. A.

History of Keokuk County, Iowa. 1880. Includes Biographies.

History of What Cheer, Keokuk County, Iowa. 1865-1965. Includes Information on Residents and Neighboring Communities. Mueller, D.

History of Wapello County, Iowa. 1914. Waterman, H. L.

History of Delta, Keokuk County, Iowa. 1875-1975 - Home of the Covered Bridge.

History of What Cheer, Keokuk County, Iowa. 125 Years. 1990. Includes Family Histories and Other Genealogical Information.

History of Marshall County, Iowa. Includes Names, Stories, and Genealogical Information. Schultz, G.

Reminiscing in Franklin Township and Big Hollow, Des Moines County, Iowa. Includes Names, Stories, and Genealogical Information. Linder, H.

Tales of the Town, Little Known Anecdotes of Life in Cedar Rapids. Linn County, Iowa. Includes Names and Biographies. Clements, R.


Centennial History of Jefferson County, Indiana, 1776-1876. Fletcher, C. H.

Iowa Connections - The People Who Came and the Towns They Built. Includes Names and Genealogical Information. Berentson, B. L.

Pioneer Roll of Honor, Appanoose County, Iowa, 1843-1882. Includes Names and Genealogical Information.


The History of Czechs in Cedar Rapids. 1852-1942. Griffith, Martha E.

IOWA - BOOKS

Bk15.600ER  1875 Iowa State Historical Atlas.  Andreas, A. T.

Bk15.601MC  Plat Book for Bremer County, Iowa.  1976 - Map Case, Drawer 5.

Bk15.602MC  Plat Book for Wright County, Iowa.  1976 - Map Case, Drawer 5.

Bk15.603  Township Maps and Some News Items for Keokuk County, Iowa.

Bk15.900  Early Marriages for Lee County, Iowa.

Bk15.901  Early Marriages for Michigan Territory and Des Moines County, Iowa.


Bk15.903  Marriages for Wapello County, Iowa.  1882-1886.

Bk15.904  Marriages for Wapello County, Iowa.  1886-1887.

Bk15.905  Marriages for Boone County, Iowa.  1848-1893.

Bk15.906  Death Transcripts for Boone County, Iowa.  1906-1921.

Bk15.907  Probate Index for Boone County, Iowa.  1850-1900.  Craven.

Bk15.908  Old City Cemetery Inscriptions. Mt Pleasant, Henry County, Iowa.

Bk15.909  GAR Post Records for Decatur County, Iowa.  Names and Genealogical Information for Union Veterans Who Lived in Decatur County after the Civil War.  Snedden, H. E.

Bk15.910  Master Index to Greene County, Iowa Cemeteries.  Iowa Genealogical Society, 1995


Bk15.913  Cemetery Records, Springdale Cemetery, Clinton County, Iowa.

Bk15.914  Linn County, Iowa Marriages


### KANSAS - BOOKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.1875</td>
<td>1875 Kansas State Census for Riley County.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.100</td>
<td>Comprehensive Index to the Publications of the Kansas State Historical Society. 1875-1930. Barry, L.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.500</td>
<td>History of Ness County, Kansas. Millsbrook, M. D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk17.502</td>
<td>History of Woodford County, Kansas: Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information. Railey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.503</td>
<td>Caney - Queen City of Montgomery County, Kansas. Includes Name Index, Biographies, and Genealogical Information. Bridenstine, O. J.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.504</td>
<td>A History of Kansas. Arnold, A. E.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.600</td>
<td>Index to 1873 Landowners in Shawnee County, Kansas. Includes Maps Showing Property Locations. Beers, F. W.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.601</td>
<td>Probate Court Index for Shawnee County, Kansas. 1855-1891.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.602</td>
<td>Probate Court Index for Shawnee County, Kansas. 1877-1908.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.901</td>
<td>Cemetery Records for the City of Caney, Montgomery County, Kansas. Includes Names and Death and Burial Information. Bridenstine, O. J.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.904</td>
<td>Atchison County Kansas Marriages. 1855-1868.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.905</td>
<td>Atchison County Kansas Marriages. January 1869 to April 1875.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk16.906</td>
<td>Atchison County Kansas Marriages. 1876 to 1897.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Kentucky

Bk17.101  
Index to the 1973-1984 Issues of the Kentucky *Bluegrass Roots* Periodical.

Bk17.104  
**Kentucky Queries. 1989 - Names and Genealogical Information.**  McNeill, R. S.

Bk17.105  
1877 Atlas and Business Directory for Logan County, Kentucky.

Bk17.106  
**Kentucky Genealogical Records & Abstracts, Volume 1: 1781-1839.**  Sherida K. Eddlemon.  Ms. Eddlemon makes available a diverse array of sources including tax and property lists, marriage registers, church and cemetery records, wills and estates, mortality schedules, Negro censuses, military pensions and officer lists. The table of contents is arranged alphabetically by the twenty-eight counties covered: Allen, Bath, Breckinridge, Butler, Campbell, Clark, Daviess, Fayette, Hancock, Harrison, Henderson, Hopkins, Jefferson, Lincoln, Madison, McLean, Meade, Mercer, Muhlenberg, Nelson, Nicholas, Ohio, Russell, Shelby, Simpson, Trigg, Warren, Wayne. There is also a section of miscellaneous records from unknown or out-of-state regions. No attempt has been made to correct the spelling of names, which have been taken as they appeared in the original documents. A surname index is included.  Kentucky was part of Virginia until 1792 when it entered the Union as the fifteenth state. Daniel Boone is the most famous of the hardy, brave settlers who helped to transform this wild, frontier land into the beautiful bluegrass country of today. All the early pioneers of Kentucky, however, faced a life of constant danger from Indian attacks and other hardships. In those early days, Kentucky was known as the "dark and bloody ground."  (1997), 2003, 5?x8?, paper, index, 225 pp.  Heritage Books, Inc.

Bk17.200  
**Garrard County, Kentucky: 1796-1833 Wills and Other Genealogical Information.**

Bk17.201  
**Garrard County, Kentucky: 1797-1850 Marriages.**

Bk17.202  
**Knox County, Kentucky: 1800-1850 Marriages. 1804-1842 Wills and Estate Information.**

Bk17.203  
**Caldwell County, Kentucky: 1809-1850 Marriages. 1852-1859 Deaths. Extracts from Revolutionary War Pension Applications.**

Bk17.204  

Bk17.300  
**Old Shakertown and the Shakers: History of the Shaker Settlement at Harrodsburg, Mercer County, Kentucky.**  Hutton, D. M.

Bk17.301  
**Forks of Elkhorn Church. With Genealogies of Early Members Reprinted with Numerous Additions and Corrections.**  Ermina Jett Darnell. This minor classic in the literature of Kentucky genealogy is principally concerned with the family history of the church's early members. Situated near the conjunction of Franklin, Woodford, and Scott counties, the Elkhorn Church was a magnet for persons of the Baptist faith who had suffered under the established church in Virginia. In a series of sketches based on the old minute books of the church, the author recounts the church's early history; lists its founders, members, and pastors; and endeavors "to tell something of the families who worshiped at the Forks Church during the first half century of its existence." Several hundred families are traced by means of entries in the old minute book, family Bibles, wills, land records, tax lists, census records, and a variety of other sources, while family legends and traditions are also incorporated into the fabric of the genealogy. Here the researcher is furnished with places and dates of birth, marriage, and death; names of children, husbands, and wives; places of residence; and points of migration - as far as they could be determined by the author. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk17.302  
**History of the Baptist Church at Stamping Ground, Scott County, Kentucky.**  Singer, J. W.
Kentucky Family Archives, V1-4: Family Group Records Collected by the Kentucky Department of Library and Archives.

*Early Families of Eastern and Southeastern Kentucky and Their Descendants.* William C. Kozee. This massive compilation contains genealogies of the early families of eastern and southeastern Kentucky, the section originally encompassing the counties of Floyd, Knox, Greenup, and Clay. The genealogies refer to approximately 12,000 individuals, many of them worked through seven generations. The main families, a number of them of Scotch-Irish descent, are listed alphabetically starting with the progenitor of the Kentucky line and continue chronologically thereafter according to the succession of children. Data furnished on each of the descendants generally includes name, date of birth, marriage and death, place of residence, incidental facts pertaining to military and public service, references to public records, and so on. The following families are representative of some of the main lines found in this book: Adams, Auxier, Bailey, Ballinger, Bennett, Biggs, Black, Blair, Boone, Borders, Brack, Brown, Burgess, Burns, Campbell, Carter, Cecil, Chandler, Childers, Conley, Connelly, Davis, Dilts, Dixon, Dupuy, Dysart, Elliott, Everman, Fairchild, Fields, Fitzpatrick, Flaugher, Fusion, Fuqua, Garrard, Gerred, Gee, Gilbert, Graham, Grayson, Green, Hackworth, Hager, Hampton, Hannah, Harkins, Harris, Hatcher, Hockaday, Hood, Hord, Horton, Howe, Howes, Hylton, Jacobs, Jayne, Johns, Keesee, Kibbey, Kirk, Kouns, Lackey, Lane, Leslie, Lewis, Lytle, Martin, May, Mayo, Mays, Meade, Meek, Mobley, Moore, Morris, Osenton, Parsons, Patrick, Pogue, Porter, Preston, Price, Pritchard, Ratliff, Redwine, Reeves, Rice, Richards, Robinson, Rupert, Salyer, Seaton, Scott, Siler, Sparks, Stafford, Stewart, Stratton, Strother, Stuart, Swetnam, Theobold, Turner, Van Hoose, Vaughan, Vincent-Peay, Vinson, Virgin, Ward, Walter, Waring, Warnock, Weddington, Wells, Wheeler, White, Wilhoit, Williams, Witten, Womack, Worthington. Genealogical Publishing Company.

*Marylanders to Kentucky. 1775-1825.* Peden, H. C.

*Genealogical Newspaper Columns for Ohio County, Kentucky.* Includes a Name Index. Cook, M. L.

*Kentucky Pioneer Genealogy and Records.*

*Kentucky Genealogy and Biography. Volume 4.* Includes Biographies for Caldwell, Crittenden, Hopkins, Livingston, Logan, Lyon, Simpson, Union, and Webster Counties. Westerfield, T. W.

*History of Perry County, Kentucky.* Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information. Johnson, E. T.

*History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties.* Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information. Perrin, W. H.

*History of Woodford County, Kansas:* Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information. Railey, W. E.

*1812 History of Kentucky.* Marshall, H.

*The Big Sandy Valley - A History of the People and Country.* William Ely. The Big Sandy Valley, which is today situated mostly in Eastern Kentucky, encompasses all or part of sixteen counties in Kentucky, Virginia, and West Virginia. Unlike Willard Rouse Jillson's excellent regional history with the same title, Ely's book is crammed with annals, sketches, and anecdotes of the settlers of the Big Sandy Valley. It consists mainly of biographical sketches of individuals and their families, with considerable genealogical data, the period covered being 1790 through the 1880s. Genealogical Publishing Company.
KENTUCKY - BOOKS

Bk17.505  History of Kentucky. Volumes 1 and 2. Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information. Collins, R. H.


Bk17.507  1882 History of Fayette County, Kansas. Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information. Peter, R.

Bk17.508  History of Pioneer Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky. 1779-1806. Includes Names and Historical Information. Staples., C. R.

Bk17.509  History of Bath County, Kentucky. Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information. Richards, J. A. Southwest Printers.


Bk17.511  Through Two Hundred Years. 1774-1974. Pictures of Harrodsburg and Mercer County, Kentucky.

Bk17.512  History of Hickman County, Kentucky. Includes Biographical and Genealogical Information.

Bk17.513  Pioneer History of Washington County, Kentucky. Includes Stories and Genealogical Information from Early Newspapers.

Bk17.514  History and Biographies for Campbell County, Kentucky.

Bk17.515  Kenton County, Kentucky Biographies.

Bk17.519  Early Kentucky History in Manuscript - Extracts from the Draper & Shane Collections.

Bk17.600  Index to Old Kentucky Surveys and Grants and Tellico Surveys and Grants.

Bk17.601  A Calendar of the Warrants for Land in Kentucky - Granted for Service in the French and Indian War. Philip Fall Taylor. Here is a complete list of the land surveys made in Kentucky (at the time still a part of the Virginia Colony) on behalf of men who fought in the French and Indian War. Each entry gives the name of the soldier, his rank, acreage, date of the survey, and various notes by the surveyor indicating where the land was situated and, when available, to whom it was subsequently assigned. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk17.602  Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds - A Complete Index to All of the Earliest Land Entries, Military Warrants, Deeds and Will of the Commonwealth of Kentucky. Willard R. Jillson. This index encompasses the earliest land records of Kentucky. The arrangement of the volume is alphabetical according to the names of the grantees, giving the number of acres, dates, locations, and references to the pages in the original records, which are now housed in the Land Office of Frankfort. There are more than 45,000 entries, most of which are devoted to Fayette, Lincoln, and Jefferson County records prior to 1792. Also included are Military Warrants, 1782-1793; Court of Appeals Deeds-Grantees, 1783-1846; Grantors, 1783-1846; Wills, 1769-1850; and Attorneys, 1781-1853. "This reprint concerning Kentucky will be welcomed by historians and especially genealogists. Jillson gives the earliest recorded activities of Kentucky pioneers and discloses a treasure trove of more than 45,000 separate legal records."-- Library Journal <1970). Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk17.603  Early Kentucky Landholders, 1787-1811. James F. Sutherland. This companion volume to Early Kentucky Householders lists 17,000 "landholders" whose names appeared in the annual tax lists for Lincoln County, Kentucky between 1787 and 1811. Unlike the aforementioned
householders, Mr. Sutherland's "landholders" claimed land but did not necessarily occupy the land they owned. Landholders recorded in the annual tax lists between 1787 and 1811 are listed here in alphabetical order along with the date of the tax list, the number of the tax book, the page number of the original entry, the amount of acreage, the nearest watercourse, and the name of the prior assignee. As an aid to research the compiler has drawn up (1) a complete "Surname Directory" like the one in the householders volume; and (2) a "Prior Assignee Directory," which links the names of previous landowners with present landowners. Furthermore, if your ancestor lived in Lincoln County during the period covered by these tax lists, you may find that the tax commissioners' references to watercourses and watersheds will help you to narrow your search to a specific area of the parent county and thence, by use of the charts provided by Mr. Sutherland, to any "new" county that might have been formed from Lincoln. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk17.604  Early Kentucky Setters and Stations/Forts.  Eakle, A. H.

Bk17.605  Hopkins County, Kentucky Deed Book 2, 1816-1819.

Bk17.700  Kentucky's Active Militia, 1786.  List of Military Certificates.  Cannon, J. T.

Bk17.701  Kentucky in the War of 1812.  Anderson Chenault Quisenberry.  This book-length treatment of Kentucky's participation in the War of 1812 includes accounts of Kentucky heroes at the major battles in the conflict, biographical notices, and records of service of many Kentuckians. With a new index. Genealogical Publishing Company.  (Also on CD 519)

Bk17.800  Kentucky Pioneer and Court Records - Abstracts of Early Wills, Deeds, and Marriages.  Mrs. Harry Kennett McAdams.  This invaluable compilation includes abstracts of early wills, deeds and marriages from courthouses, and records of old Bibles, churches, graveyards, and cemeteries from the following Kentucky counties: Anderson, Bourbon, Boyle, Clark, Estill, Fayette, Garrard, Harrison, Jessamine, Lincoln, Madison, Mercer, Montgomery, Nicholas, and Woodford. An extensive surname index contains about 3,750 entries. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk17.801  Kentucky Ancestry: Guide to Genealogical and Historical Research.  Roseann Reinemuth Hogan.  Kentucky Ancestry is the most extensive guide available on Kentucky genealogical and historical research. This book outlines the holdings of the Kentucky State Archives and Kentucky's libraries, courthouses, universities, and historical organizations. The author's experience and knowledge will help you achieve efficient and successful research in Kentucky, a state that played a key role in the United States' western expansion. If your research has led you to Kentucky, don't miss out on this essential resource. Ancestry Publishing.

Bk17.802  Kentucky Genealogical Research.  Schweitzer, G. K.

Bk17.900  Kentucky [Court and Other] Records.  Mrs. William Breckenridge. Ardery.  Volume I: Early Wills and Marriages, Old Bible Records and Tombstone Inscriptions.  A basic genealogical reference work on Kentucky, this valuable book contains abstracts of courthouse records for the Kentucky counties of Barren, Bath, Bourbon, Clark, Davies, Fayette, Harrison, Jessamine, Lincoln, Madison, Mason, Montgomery, Nelson, Nicholas, Ohio, Scott, and Shelby. In addition, there is an index to estates and inventories of Revolutionary soldiers. The period of coverage runs roughly from 1725 to 1875, thus embracing the most important period in Kentucky's history. The exhaustive abstracts of wills and lists of marriages, Bible records, and tombstone inscriptions, covering several thousand early Kentuckians, are arranged, for the most part, alphabetically under section headings.  Volume II: Wills, Deeds, Orders, Suits, Church Minutes, Marriages, Old Bibles and Tombstone Records.  Like Volume I, this is a valuable source of information, containing references to virtually every type of genealogical record pertinent to Kentucky and that part of Virginia from which the State of Kentucky was formed. A slightly larger work than Volume I, this volume comprises deeds, suits, church minutes, marriages, old Bible records, and tombstone inscriptions. Abstracted are the records of the...
KENTUCKY - BOOKS

following counties: Fayette, Jefferson, Lincoln, Bath, Bourbon, Bracken, Clark, Fleming, Harrison, Hardin, Jessamine, Mason, Madison, Montgomery, Nicholas, Oldham, Scott, Woodford, and Warren. The arrangement of the text is both simple and lucid: each class of record, for instance, is dealt with separately in county-by-county sequence. While it is difficult to calculate the exact number of names mentioned in the various records, it is at least safe to say that many thousands of Kentucky's earliest inhabitants are documented. Persons referred to in the text are listed alphabetically by surname in the general index, many with multiple references. Names not appearing in the general index are indexed internally under their relevant county record. Perhaps the most modest claim to be made for this work is that it will reduce the researcher's library work to the bare minimum and will eliminate some of the tedious aspects of investigation altogether. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 519)

Bk17.901 Kentucky Marriages, 1797-1865. G. Glenn Clift. This is a valuable compilation of abstracts of marriage notices that originally appeared in the "Register of the Kentucky Historical Society." Listed chronologically, each entry gives the name of the bride and groom and the marriage date, and many include the place of residence and parents' names. The source of the information is provided for each entry. About 8,000 names of brides and grooms are in the index. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 519)

Bk17.902 Washington County, Kentucky Abstracts of Early Wills and Inventories, 1792-1808. King, J. E. S.

Bk17.903 Kentucky Marriages for Clark, Knox, Nicholas, and Shelby Counties, 1792-1799.

Bk17.904 Lincoln County, Kentucky Will and Administration Records, 1780-1805. Ellsberry, E. P.

Bk17.905 Mercer County, Kentucky, Marriage Records, 1786-1801, and Will Records, 1786-1801. Ellsberry, E. P.

Bk17.906 Mercer County, Kentucky, Will Records, 1818-1826. Ellsberry, E. P.

Bk17.907 Abstract of Early Kentucky Wills and Inventories. Copied from Original and Recorded Wills and Inventories. Junie Estelle Stewart King. Mrs. King has here abstracted the earliest wills of 38 Kentucky counties formed between the years 1780 and 1842 (with the exception of Crittenden County) and representing the state as a whole. The information given includes dates of instrument and probate, names of wife and children, and names of witnesses. The arrangement is county by county, each with its own index, with a general index at the rear of the book containing all the names mentioned in the text. The following Kentucky counties are within the scope of the work: Barren, Bourbon, Bullitt, Caldwell, Christian, Clark, Crittenden, Daviess, Fayette, Franklin, Gallatin, Garrard, Greene, Hardin, Harrison, Henderson, Henry, Hopkins, Jefferson, Jessamine, Knox, Lincoln, Livingston, Logan, Madison, McCracken, Mercer, Muhlenberg, Nelson, Nicholas, Ohio, Scott, Shelby, Spencer, Todd, Warren, Washington, and Woodford. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 519)

Bk17.908 Christian County, Kentucky Marriage Index - Q to Y, 1795-1825.

Bk17.909 Early Settlers of Kentucky: Miscellaneous Records.

Bk17.910 Marriage, Pension, and Will Records for Lincoln County, Kentucky.

Bk17.911 Marriage Records for Fayette County, Kentucky. Volume 2, 1810-1814. Ellsberry, E. P.

Bk17.912 Kentucky Cemetery Records. Volume 2. Coyle, M. B.

Bk17.913 Talley's Kentucky Papers (Court, Cemetery, Bible, Newspaper, Misc.) for Bath, Fleming, Lewis, Nicholas, Rowan, Carter, Greenup, Morgan, Mason, and Montgomery Counties. Talley, W. M. Surname Index.

Bk17.915  Hopkins County, Kentucky Court Orders: Wills, Administrators, and Guardians, 1807-1829. Cox and McCulley.

Bk17.916  Hopkins County, Kentucky First Marriage Book, 1807-1869. First Tax List, 1807.


Bk17.918  Fort Campbell Cemetery Records. Darnell, A. W. and M. L. R. Jones. Surname Index.

Bk17.919  Old Graveyards of Clark County, Kentucky - Inscriptions for Many Small Graveyards. Owen, K. Every-Name Index.

Bk17.920  Early Kentucky Marriages, 1774-1799. Eakle, A. H.


Bk17.922  Wills and Ways - Miscellaneous Kentucky Records. Surname Index.

Bk17.923  Ballard County, Kentucky Deaths and Biographies, 1852-1859. Gloe, J. C.

Bk17.924  Jessamine County Kentucky Abstracts of Wills, 1798-1813. Book A. Foreman, T. N. Every-Name Index.

Bk17.925  Laurel County, Kentucky Records: Marriages 1825-1850. Deaths 1852-1859. Gloe, J. C.

Bk17.926  Livingston County, Kentucky Records: Marriages 1795-1850. Deaths 1852-1859. Gloe, J. C.


Bk17.929  Muhlenberg County Kentucky Marriages 1802-1904. Includes index for grooms and index for brides. Hopkins County Genealogical Society. 1987

Bk13.400  Kentuckians in Illinois. Stuart Seely Sprague. Many of the early settlers of Illinois moved there originally from Kentucky. The trail these migrants left, however, was so indistinct that it has not always been possible to identify them. Now, Professor Sprague has assembled a list of these Kentucky migrants with data on them. Passing over conventional record sources, he has used information from published county histories and county atlases. Arranged in tabular format under the county of origin, entries include some or all of the following information: the name of the Kentucky migrant, his birthdate, the names of his parents and places of birth (if known), and the date of migration. The name index has references to more than 10,000 persons. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk46.909  Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages 1771-1825. Eliza Timberlake Davis. Frederick County, with Augusta County, at one time embraced all of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and Wisconsin. The 4,000 marriage records compiled in this volume (mostly bonds and ministers' returns) should be of particular interest to researchers whose forebears crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains.

Bk55.115  Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina. Dorothy Williams Potter. The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a
KENTUCKY - BOOKS

long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction. By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States. Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida. So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina. Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal. No wonder this book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission! Genealogical Publishing Company.
Louisiana

Bk18.100  Index and Abstracts of Colonial Documents in the Watson Memorial Library.  Wells, C. M.

Bk18.1860  Index to the Louisiana 1860 mortality schedule.  Achee, B. E. and M. A. Wright.

Bk18.700  Louisiana Soldiers in the War of 1812.  Marion John Bennett Pierson.  Anyone familiar with Andrew Jackson’s historic, if belated, victory at the Battle of New Orleans in 1815 and the other exploits of Louisianans during the War of 1812 will be interested in this edition of Pierson’s Louisiana Soldiers in the War of 1812, a complete roster of the 12,500 persons who took part in that great conflict. The soldiers are arranged in alphabetical order, and for each we are given his full name, rank, and company(ies) served in. Painstakingly compiled by Mr. Pierson from the card files of the office of the Adjutant General in Washington, D.C., this work is a comprehensive index to the compiled service records of the 1812 soldiers from Louisiana. Persons interested in seeing a copy of any of the actual service records referred to in this book may obtain that record from the National Archives for a fee. This work is reprinted with the kind permission of the Louisiana Genealogical and Historical Society, the original publisher of the book in 1963.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Maine State Archives Microfilm List for Maine Town and Census Records.

Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire. 5 parts in 1  Sybil Noyes, Charles T. Libby, and Walter G. Davis  This indispensable and comprehensive reference work is offered in a convenient one-volume form. It contains extensive biographical and genealogical data on every family established in Maine and New Hampshire before 1699. Listed are the births, marriages, and deaths of the settlers through the third generation, and sometimes into the fourth. Also included are data on places of origin, residences, wills and deeds, court cases, and highlights of lives and careers. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 169)


Maine Ancestral Roll and DAR Chapter Roster. 1975.


Public Record Repositories in Maine - Municipal and County Records.

The Maryland Calendar of Wills. Wills from 1635-1743; Volume I: 1635-1685; Volume II: 1685-1702; Volume III: 1703-1713; Volume IV: 1713-1720; Volume V: 1720-1726; Volume VI: 1726-1732; Volume VII: 1732-1738; Volume VIII: 1738-1743. Jane Baldwin Cotton, ed. Jane Baldwin Cotton's *Maryland Calendar of Wills* is indisputably one of the greatest compilations in all of Maryland genealogy. Together these eight volumes encompass abstracts of 8,000 wills for colonial Maryland from 1635 (the earliest year of probate) down to 1743. The abstracts include the name of the testator, county of residence, dates of drawing and probate, names of wife, children, and legatees, references to the distribution of estates, and the names of overseers. Reference is made after each abstract to the original will book and page from which the abstract was taken. Each volume is a complete unit unto itself for the dates covered, and each is separately indexed for all names and places found in that volume. The references to just the names found in the eight indexes total over 30,000. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 206)

Guide to Index Holdings at the Maryland Hall of Records.

An Index of the Source Records of Maryland. *Gnealogical, Biographical, Historical.* Eleanor Phillips Passano. The major part of this work is an alphabetically arranged and cross-indexed list of some 20,000 Maryland families with references to the sources and locations of the records in which they appear. In addition, there is a research record guide arranged by county and type of record, and it identifies all genealogical manuscripts, books, and articles known to exist up to 1940, when this book was first published. Included are church and county courthouse records, deeds, marriages, rent rolls, wills, land records, tombstone inscriptions, censuses, directories, and other data sources. Genealogical Publishing Company.

The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore. With a New Introduction by P. William Filby. Albert Levin Richardson, ed. The Maryland Original Research Society was founded in 1906. The Society issued only three *Bulletins* during its brief life, but the contributions were of such magnitude that the complete set is considered by experts to be one of the first sources in Maryland genealogy. According to P. William Filby, "the main strength and importance of the set is to be found in the fugitive lists of names: Dorchester and Kent County marriage licenses, Bible records, Oaths of Fidelity, Revolutionary militia, and Memorial marbles of Maryland, which is a record of inscriptions found in cemeteries on the Eastern Shore, a remarkable series of transcriptions, invaluable and almost unknown except to the professional." Genealogical Publishing Company.

This Was the Life. Excerpts from the Judgment Records of Frederick County, Maryland, 1748-1765. Millard Milburn Rice. This book is composed of extracts from the Judgment Records of Frederick County, Maryland, from the county's formation in 1748 to 1765. Since the Frederick County Court was the sole governing body of the county, as well as its civil and criminal court, the record of its actions covers every phase of colonial life. Here is reflected not only laws and customs, but humor and tragedy, compassion and cruelty-A daily record, in fact, of events in the life of the inhabitants of this important Maryland county. The records of the proceedings of the County Court (the Judgment Records) deal with a wide range of activities and issues, and therefore a substantial number of Frederick County residents appear in the records, which include orphan, bastardy, and custody cases; civil and criminal suits; and a host of petitions for apprenticeships, articles of indenture, appointments, surveys, and licenses. Few books dealing with the early residents of Frederick County provide such insights, and fewer still give accounts of such a large number of persons. The thousands of individuals who are referenced in these pages are not easily forgotten, neither by the genealogist nor the general reader, and it is thanks to the meticulous researches of the compiler that such a clear picture of these people emerges. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Colonial Families of the Eastern Shore of Maryland. Includes Genealogies and Every-Name Index. Peden, H. C. and E. Wright.
MARYLAND - BOOKS

Bk20.400  British Roots of Maryland Families. Robert Barnes. In this new and comprehensive collection of genealogies, noted Maryland genealogist Robert Barnes has put together the most authoritative account of the British origins of Maryland families ever published. Families included in this groundbreaking work were chosen by Mr. Barnes based on the following criteria: (a) there was some reason to believe that the families' home parish in Britain had been identified; (b) the families had taken root and left descendants in the New World; and (c) most had arrived before the year 1800. Source materials on which these genealogies are based derive from a combination of Mr. Barnes's own extensive research over the past thirty years and the pioneering work on the origins of Maryland families made by earlier researchers such as Henry F. Waters, Lothrop Withington, Harry Wright Newman, Jack and Marion Kaminkow, and, more recently, Peter Wilson Coldham. Some British sources used by Mr. Barnes include printed and manuscript genealogies, county histories and heraldic visitations, works on the peerage and landed gentry, and distinguished periodicals such as The Genealogist, Harleian Society Parish Register Series, and Collectanea Topographica et Genealogica. Clues in Maryland source records were discovered in land records, county and provincial court records, parish registers, probate records, printed and manuscript family histories, and in dozens of well-known periodicals specializing in genealogy and family history. The result is a world-class combination of genealogical source materials that extends the reach of Maryland genealogy well beyond what has been known up until this point. Altogether this work contains information on nearly 500 individuals and families whose descendants came to Maryland. Many of the families, such as the Frowicks, Lewkenors, and Wroths, did not come to Maryland themselves but were ancestors through the marriage of daughters of those who did. Some families, such as the Blakistons, Towneleys, and Keenes, sent more than one individual to Maryland. One hundred and nineteen of the arrivals (24.1%) had a right to bear a coat of arms; 58 families (11.7%) had a well-proven royal descent, while another 73 (14.6%) had a professional, clerical, or mercantile background. The remaining families comprised indentured servants, convicts (only 6), and a number of individuals of undetermined status. More than half of all settlers came from London and the Home Counties and the northern counties of England. In general, families are traced back two or more generations in England and brought forward two or more generations in Maryland. A clear, well-formatted text of more than 500 pages is followed by a 140-page index containing the names of 20,000 individuals - remarkable in themselves in that they can be said to have seeded the population of early Maryland.

Bk20.401  Family Bible Records in the Washington County, Maryland Free Library. Includes every-name index. Fuller, M. L.

Bk20.402  Maryland Genealogies. A Consolidation of Articles from the Maryland Historical Magazine. In Two Volumes, With an Introduction by Robert Barnes. This work contains all the family history articles published in the Maryland Historical Magazine from its inception through 1976. Most of the articles begin with the first member of the family in Maryland and trace descendants in the male line down to the early eighteenth century. Since they have been largely inaccessible to the researcher, we have excerpted these articles in entirety and rearranged them in this comprehensive two-volume work, adding an introduction by a noted Maryland genealogist and personal name indexes. The consolidated articles--nearly 100 in number--now form a reference work of a type long needed in Maryland genealogy, with the range and scholarly authority demanded by the researcher. Following is a list of the families named in the titles to the various articles: Abington, Auld, Ball, Bartlett, Belt, Berry, Bladen, Blakistone, Bonvile, Brengle, Briscoe, Brooke, Caile, Calvert, Chew, Christison, Churchhill, Clements, Cohen, Coplestone, Croker, Cromwell, Dent, Dixon, Dorseyn, Dunn, Egerton, Ellicott, Elliott, Emory, Fairfax, Faris, Fox, Foxworthy, Frisby, Fritchie, Frith, Gary, Gerard, Gist, Goldsborough, Gordon, Gough-Carroll, Hall, Harrison, Harwood, Haskins, Hausil, Hawley-Halley, Highland, Hollyday, Hungerford, Hynson, Jones, Kemp, Key, Lambdin, Lane, LeCompte, Lee, Levis, Linthicum, Lloyd, Loockerman, Lowe, Lowndes, MacKeeles, Marsh, Merryman, Monroe, Morgan, Murdock, Neale, Owens-Owings, Pearce-Levy, Pennock, Plater, Poe, Price, Pritchett, Randall, Ridgely, Rigbie, Rockhold, Sewall, Sharpe, Skinner, Smallwood, Smith,
MARYLAND - BOOKS


Bk20.500 History of Dorchester County, Maryland. Includes genealogies. Jones, E. [on loan]

Bk20.501 History of Baltimore County, Maryland. Includes every-name and subject index. Brooks, N. A. and E. G. Rockel

Bk20.502 History of Cecil County, Maryland. And the Early Settlements around the Head of Chesapeake Bay and on the Delaware River, with Sketches of Some of the Old Families of Cecil County. George Johnston. This is an exhaustive study of the county from its infancy to the middle of the 19th century, with chapters on the early settlements and towns, churches, schools, businesses and industries, and sketches of the county's participation in the Indian Wars, the Revolutionary War, and the War of 1812. People who played a role in the development of the county are the mainstays of this book. Genealogists will be delighted with the coverage given to Augustine Herman of Bohemia Manor and will also welcome the sketches of such early families as: Alexander, Carroll, Van Bibber, Leslie, Hall, Churchman, Evans, Mitchell, Mauldin, Gilpin, Rudulph, Rumsey, Hyland, Defoe, Ramsay, and Hartshorne. In addition, this edition contains a new name index compiled by the Genealogical Society of Cecil County. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk20.503 Historic Montgomery County, Maryland. Includes every-name index. Farquhar, R. B.

Bk20.504 Old Somerset on the Eastern Shore of Maryland. Includes early settlers and name index. Torrence, C.

Bk20.505 New Facts and Old Families - Records of Frederick County, Maryland. Includes every-name index. Rice, M. M.

Bk20.600 Frederick and Carroll County, Maryland Land Records.

Bk20.601 Abstracts of the Baltimore CountyLand Commissions, 1727-1762. Includes name index.

Bk20.700 Maryland Revolutionary Records. Data Obtained from 3,050 Pension Claims and Bounty Land Applications, Including 1,000 Marriages of Maryland Soldiers and a List of 1,200 Proved Services of Soldiers and Patriots of Other States. Harry Wright Newman. This extremely useful work derives from an examination of more than 3,000 Revolutionary War pension claims and bounty land applications. Part I, "Maryland Revolutionary Pensioners," gives the name of the veteran, his date of birth, rank, name of the group in which he served, and the name of the pension applicant (the widow, for example). Part II consists of "Maryland Federal Bounty Land Grants," giving the name of the soldier, his rank, acreage received, date the warrant was issued, and the warrant number. Part III is a list of Maryland soldiers who did not receive pensions, but whose service has been established through records. Part IV consists of a list of marriages proved through Maryland pension applications, and Part V is a list of soldiers whose Revolutionary service was in states other than Maryland. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk20.800 Maryland Genealogical Research. Schweitzer, G. K.


Bk20.900 Miscellaneous Maryland records.

Bk20.901 Tombstone Inscriptions of Southern Anne Arundel County, Maryland. Includes every-name index. Gateway Press.
Names In Stone - 75,000 Cemetery Inscriptions from Frederick County, Maryland.
Holdercraft, J. M.

Genealogies of Pennsylvania Families - From The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine. Three volumes. In this three-volume work will be found all of the family history articles published in The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine from its founding in 1895 (as Publications of the Pennsylvania Genealogical Society) through 1980. Here, too, will be found every Bible record and genealogical fragment known to have been published in this authoritative periodical. Known for the quality and range of its contributions, The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine encompasses an important body of literature not only on Pennsylvania families, but on families of the Delaware Valley as well. The nearly 200 articles reprinted here---virtually all contributed by genealogists of professional standing---touch on families of English, Welsh, Scotch-Irish, German, Dutch, and French origins; while the Bible records, comprising over 400 pages, dwell on hundreds of additional families, many of them interrelated. To enhance the value of this exceptional work we have added an introduction by a noted authority on Pennsylvania genealogy, Dr. Don Yoder. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc.

Genealogical Abstracts from The American Weekly Mercury, 1719-1746. Kenneth Scott. The American Weekly Mercury was the first newspaper published in Pennsylvania and the third in British North America. In the earliest days of publication, what little genealogical material is found in the paper comes chiefly from advertisements for runaway servants or Negro and Indian slaves. In time, however, a steady stream of genealogical data--mainly marriages and deaths--began to appear. Most of the marriage entries pertained to persons of some distinction, such as governors, judges, government officials, clergymen, and eminent merchants, as well as their family members. In the case of death notices, the age of the deceased was noted, sometimes with a brief sketch of his career and with an indication of his place of birth, ancestry, and relatives. Many of the genealogical items were concerned with persons in Delaware, New Jersey, Maryland, South Carolina, and New England, as well as Pennsylvania. The index lists 3,400 names of persons who would otherwise have been relegated to obscurity. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1974.

The Pennsylvania-German in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783. Henry Melchior Muhlenberg Richards. This work succeeds in consolidating the records of the vast majority of Pennsylvania-Germans who took part in the Revolutionary War and is probably as close as we are likely to get to a definitive history and roster. Quite apart from the invaluable rosters and service records, the book explores the history of the various units, their organization, personnel, and campaigns. Inevitably, the bulk of the work focuses on the Pennsylvania-Germans in the Continental Army, the Pennsylvania Line, the German Regiment, and the Flying Camp, though there is considerable data on the Pennsylvania-Germans in Maryland and Virginia regiments. Of almost equal importance are the chapters on the Emergency Men, patriots and non-combatants, each with biographical sketches of eminent men. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1978.

Abstracts from Ben Franklin's Pennsylvania Gazette, 1728-1748. Kenneth Scott. Arranged chronologically from 1728 to 1748 during the period of Franklin's personal charge, this useful reference tool consists of genealogical abstracts of the most important newspaper in 18th-century America--the Pennsylvania Gazette. Concerned with everything newsworthy, the Gazette featured a variety of human interest stories which, in contemporary terms, translate into strong genealogical fare, particularly under the professional scrutiny of the late Dr. Kenneth Scott. The pages of the Gazette record fires, accidents, crimes, desertions, mutinies, piracies, and, in the advertisements, listings of merchants, artisans, teachers, and shippers. Births are rarely mentioned, but notices of marriage are much more frequent, while deaths appear quite often. The abstracts contained herein are reduced to the quintessential minimum consistent with the interests of research. The 12,000 persons indexed are by no means limited to Philadelphia or Pennsylvania, but appear in all the Colonies, especially New Jersey, Delaware, and Maryland. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975.
**Tennessee Cousins - A History of Tennessee People.** Worth Stickley Ray. An immense amount of genealogical data is on tap in this well-known book, which is not confined to Tennessee but reaches out to the Carolinas, Georgia, Maryland, Virginia, and other Southern states as well. Over 6,000 names are in the index, with some names having as many as fifty references. All Tennessee counties are covered, each with pertinent genealogical data such as abstracts of wills and deeds, tombstone inscriptions, marriage records, and sketches of early settlers. The most important records include First Court Records of Washington District, the Marriage Records of Greene, Washington, Jefferson and Knox counties, and Revolutionary Soldiers of Roane County. "This well-known and well-used book contains a considerable body of genealogical records from most of Tennessee's counties...it is an extremely valuable tool, primarily for its index, which has one of the best clues to the specific county or counties of Tennessee in which a sought-for family may have lived at one time. No library offering services to Tennessee genealogical researchers should be without it."-- *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* (Spring 1969). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.

**Virginia Historical Genealogies.** John Bennett Boddie. This work, naming 4,000 related individuals, contains the lineages of about fifty families, the main branches of which were located in Virginia, Maryland, and North and South Carolina. Genealogies of the following families are given: Allen, Aston, Barker-Bradford-Taylor, Berkeley-Ligon-Norwood, Binns, Butler, Cloborne, Clark, Colclough, Crafford, Crayford-Crafford, Davis, Doniphan, Eldridge, Flood, Godwyn, Gray, Gregg, Grigsby, Harris, Haynes, Jones, Mallory, Mason, Moore, Mumford-DeJarnette-Perryman, Newton, Norwood, Pace, Peche-Cornish-Everard-Mildmay-Harcourt-Crispe, Read, Ruffin, Sledge, Smith, Sowerby-Sorsby, Stone-Smith, Stover, Thomas, Travis, Warren, Woodliffe, Wynne, and Wythe. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.

**Bristol and America - A Record of the First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685.** R. Hargreaves-Mawdsley. This volume presents a list of more than 10,000 indentured servants who embarked from the British port of Bristol for Virginia, Maryland, New England, and other parts between 1654 and 1685, giving information on the passengers' origin and destination. Records the name of practically every person who left England for Virginia, Maryland, and the West Indies for the period covered. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Immigrants to the Middle Colonies - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists and Associated Data from The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.** Michael Tepper. The articles in this collection deal mainly with ports in New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Maryland and list some 5,000 17th- and 18th-century arrivals. While about half of the articles deal with English and German immigrants, others are concerned with immigrants of Dutch origin, and some few deal with Huguenots and Jews. As is customary with ships' passenger lists, the data provided consists of a mixture of references to ships, ports and dates of embarkation and arrival, wives, children, age, religion, occupation, and places of origin and residence. The documentation is spare and copious by turns. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707.** Elizabeth French. This is a list of indentured servants who sailed from Liverpool to Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New England, and the West Indies. For each is given the name, age, period of indenture, and the person to whom indentured. Occasionally additional data is provided. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies.** Montague S. Giuseppi. This helpful book contains copies of all the returns of naturalizations of foreign Protestants sent from the Colonies to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations during the period 1740 to 1772. It refers to some 6,500 persons--mostly Germans--who were naturalized in accordance with an act of 1740. The returns are from the colonies of South Carolina, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, New York, and Pennsylvania, and from...
MARYLAND - BOOKS

Jamaica in the West Indies, with those from Pennsylvania predominating. The entries generally include name, religion, town and county of residence, and date of naturalization. Genealogical Publishing Company.

The Bristol Registers of Servants Sent to Foreign Plantations, 1654-1686. Peter Wilson Coldham. In 1654 the Bristol City Council passed an ordinance requiring that a register of servants destined for the colonies be kept, the purpose being to prevent the practice of dumping innocent youths into servitude. The registers, covering the period 1654 to 1686, are the largest body of indenture records known, and they also are a unique record of English emigration to the American colonies. Of the total of 10,000 servants in these registers, almost all came from the West Country, the West Midlands, or from Wales. Most entries give the name of the servant, his place of origin (until 1661), length of service, destination (usually Virginia, Maryland, or the West Indies), name of master, and, after 1670, the name of the ship. Four indexes have been included, one each for servants, masters, places of origin, and ships.
Massachusetts

Bk21.105  Harvard College Class of 1903. [on loan]

Bk21.106  Index to the Vital Records of Barnstable, Barnstable, Massachusetts. Every-name index. Smith, L. H.

Bk21.107  Massachusetts Register for the Year 1802. Includes every-name index.

Bk21.108  Index to the Vital Records of Sandwich, Barnstable County, and Wareham, Plymouth County, Massachusetts. Smith, L. H.


Bk21.116  List of Freemen of Massachusetts, 1630-1691. Paige, Lucius R. Under the first charter of the Massachusetts Colony, only freemen of the Colony had the right to vote or hold public office. Such were admitted freemen who could fulfill the requirements of the Freeman's Oath in matters of church membership and state allegiance. Between 1630 and 1691, some 4,500 men were admitted freemen, the ancestors of nearly three-fourths of the inhabitants of 18th and 19th century New England. This is a complete list of those freemen, arranged chronologically by the date of the meetings of the General or Quarterly Court at which they were admitted, with a citation to the volume and page number of the Colonial Records in which the data appears. Originally published as "List of Freemen," it appeared in Volume III of The New England Historical and Genealogical Register (1849) in four successive numbers. Here they are combined in one volume, with an added index, and a new title. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1980.

Bk21.117  An Index of Pioneers from Massachusetts to the West, Especially the State of Michigan. Flagg, C. A. In view of the deficiency in records pertaining to New England families who migrated westward between 1780 and 1850, one of the best methods of ascertaining data on these early pioneers is through examination of the available county histories. Nearly every sketch in these histories contains genealogical material and oftentimes an extended family record in several ancestral lines. This work, based on a reading of seventy-three Michigan county histories, consists of an alphabetical list of more than 5,000 persons who moved west from Massachusetts to New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Michigan, and other states of the middle west. The list consists not only of Massachusetts pioneers in Michigan, but also many who, as relatives of the subjects of various biographical sketches, are merely referred to as having emigrated west from the Bay State. The purpose throughout is to supply name, date and town of birth, date of removal, and state in which the pioneer settled. Additional information given includes name of spouse, date of marriage, and the complete identification of all sources. Genealogical Publishing Company. 1975. (Also on CD 508).


Bk21.404  The English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers - Who Came to Plymouth on the Mayflower in 1620, the Fortune in 1621, and the Anne and the Little James in 1623. Charles Edward Banks. This critically acclaimed work has biographical sketches of 112 passengers who sailed on the first four ships to New England. Along with data on the passengers' origins, family connections and later histories, it substitutes proof for guess-work and blows holes in many cherished traditions. The author gives first the historical evidence, then follows a list of the passengers on the Mayflower, Fortune, Anne, and Little James. These are dealt with, one by one, and the little known facts about their place of residence in England and their parentage and ancestry are given. Genealogical Publishing Company.


Early Generations of the Founders of Old Dunstable, Middlesex, Massachusetts. Every-name index. Stearns, E. S.


Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury Massachusetts. A Reprinting of the author’s full set of genealogical journals, 1897-1919. Hoyt, David W. Originally published in a dozen or more parts between 1897 and 1919, Hoyt's Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, like Jacobus' Families of Ancient New Haven, is not only the genealogical record of a New England town but the complete record of an entire region, that of the lower Merrimack Valley. Indeed, the old families of Salisbury and Amesbury were so inter-related that Mr. Hoyt found it necessary to extend the genealogies to related families in Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich, Hampton, and York County, Maine, his purpose being to furnish data on all families, from all record sources down to about 1700 and usually to 1800. The work contains the genealogies of more than 300 families, each traced through at least five or six generations in accordance with the most rigid standards of documentation. Hoyt further provides hundreds of pages of source records—rate lists, lists of commoners and freemen, petitioners and soldiers. His most noted contribution is in the area of church records, which consist of thousands of baptism, marriage, and death records from the period 1720 to 1800, many of them compiled from record sources that no longer exist! Hoyt's work, then, is indispensable in identifying the early settlers of the Merrimack. Considering that many of the families covered in the work migrated to New Hampshire and Maine in the second generation, it must be viewed as the very foundation of northeast New England genealogy. New England History Press, 1981.


Illustrated Historical Account of Scituate, Plymouth, Massachusetts, 1636-1936. Irwin, W.

Genealogies of the Early Settlers of Gloucester, Essex, Massachusetts. Babson, J. J.

Plymouth Colony - Its History and People, 1621-1691. Eugene Aubrey Stratton. Plymouth Colony is the first truly complete treatment of the history and genealogy of Plymouth Colony. This pioneering work includes topics on politics, law, and morality in Plymouth Colony; a chronological history; biographical sketches; and transcriptions of important documents. Richly documented and illustrated with maps and photographs, Plymouth Colony was written for historians and genealogists alike and provides an in-depth view of this important epoch in American history. Ancestry Publishing.

The Planters of The Commonwealth in Massachusetts, 1620-1640. Charles Edward Banks. Scrupulous in every detail, this work contains the names of 3,600 passengers on the ninety-six ships which brought them to New England between 1620 and 1640. Working with the same records employed by Savage, Drake, and Hotten, and with records unknown or inaccessible to them, Col. Banks here pulls the several classes of records together to form the most complete...
and authoritative collection of passenger lists for the period ever published. In addition to the names of passengers and ships, places of origin, and places of residence in America, the book includes indexes to surnames, ships, English parishes, and New England towns.

Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk21.506  Saints and Strangers - History of the Pilgrims.  Every-name index.  Willison, G. F.

Bk21.507  Surname Guide to Massachusetts Town Histories - Pauline J. Oesterlin and Phyllis O. Longyer. Many town histories contain genealogies and biographies of great interest to genealogists and family historians, but the family articles and other genealogical data on a given surname are very difficult to locate short of a volume-by-volume search. The present work is a master guide to the surnames to be found in 128 volumes of Massachusetts town histories. Altogether, this guide contains nearly 56,000 citations to over 14,000 surnames. Each entry consists of a surname followed by a listing of the towns where that surname appears in the town's history. Each town name is associated with a code number to locate the history in the bibliography. 1993, 425 pp. Heritage Books, Inc.


Bk21.509SC  History of Manchester, Essex, Massachusetts, 1645-1895.  Lamson, D. F.

Bk21.510SC  History of Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts, 1638-1889.  Hudson, A. S.

Bk21.511  History of Framingham, Middlesex, Massachusetts, 1640-1800.  Includes genealogical sketches.  Barry, W.

Bk21.512  Salem Witchcraft and Hawthorne's "House of the Seven Gables."  Enders A. Robinson. A detailed and highly readable account of the Salem witchcraft affair of 1692 in three parts. Part One, provides historical background, and describes the witchcraft frenzy in Salem and Andover, identifying the various participants and explaining why events proceeded as they did. Part Two briefly examines Hawthorne’s treatment of the witchcraft events and reveals the historical identity of several characters in Hawthorne's novel. Part Three, gives biographies of the accusers and the accused with genealogical connections which help to explain why certain family groups were targeted for witchcraft accusation. Heritage Books, Inc. 1992.

Bk21.513  Bewitched in Historic Salem, Massachusetts - History and Houses.  Nichols, H. C.


Bk21.515  History of the Town of Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, 1719-1829.  Includes index and family register.  Ward, A. H.

Bk21.900  Mayflower Marriages - From the Files of George Ernest Bowman, at the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants.  Susan E. Roser. The second of Mrs. Roser's books based on the Bowman Files, this volume consists of 10,000 marriages spanning five centuries, with names, dates, and sources! In her transcription of the Bowman Files, Mrs. Roser was at pains to show the line of descent within each marriage (as found in the files), thus enabling the reader to trace a genealogy through a marriage. In addition, inter-marriage among Mayflower descendants is shown with the descent of the partner back to the second generation. (There is in fact a separate chapter here showing Mayflower inter-marriages through the eighth generation.) Also included are the names of partners who had a child together but were not married. For convenience in following the various lines, marriages are listed under the names of the respective Mayflower passengers, and all names in the book can be found in the index. Genealogical Publishing Company.
MASSACHUSETTS - BOOKS

Bk21.901  Mayflower Descendants and their Marriages.  Landis, J. T.

Bk21.902  Border Town Cemeteries of Massachusetts.  Includes tombstone inscriptions for Granville, Tolland, Sandisfield, and Southwick cemeteries, and a name index.  Townsend, C. D.


Bk21.904  Boston, Suffolk, Massachusetts Marriage and Death Notices, 1852-1853. References other areas and states.  Pugh, M.


Bk21.908  Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642-1896 (Massachusetts): Marriages, Intentions, Births, Deaths.  James N. Arnold. Each category of record is presented in an alphabetical arrangement, and there is an index to place names and to names buried in the text. There is also a supplement which contains data for 1896, colonial returns, lists of early settlers, purchasers, freemen, inhabitants, and soldiers in Philip's War and the Revolution. Heritage Books, Inc.  1897.

Bk21.909  The Shirley, Middlesex, Massachusetts Register, 1700-1865.  Skeate, E. F.


Bk21.916  Cemetery Inscriptions for Barnstable, Massachusetts and Its Villages, 1600-1900.  Bunnell, P. J.


Bk21.919SC  Vital Records for Sudbury, Middlesex, Massachusetts to 1850.

Bk21.920  Concord, Massachusetts: Births, Marriages, and Deaths, 1635-1850.


Bk21.925  Mayflower Births & Deaths. From the Files of George Ernest Bowman at the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants. Volumes 1 and 2.  Roser, Susan E.  This work is a compilation of birth and death records from the Bowman files, the largest manuscript resource on Mayflower genealogy in existence. With its companion volume Mayflower Marriages, it encompasses all the vital records of the descendants of the Mayflower passengers as found in
the research files of the renowned genealogist and editor of The Mayflower Descendant, George Ernest Bowman (1860-1941), "the largest documented manuscript resource on Mayflower genealogy." With references to 50,000 Mayflower relations, this two-volume work contains, besides records of births, baptisms, deaths and burials, references to burial location, cause of death, and address at death gleaned from land and will records, court and church records, transcripts of personal letters, and more. In keeping with the format established in Mayflower Marriages, lines of descent are shown which enable the reader to trace back to the first generation any name that is accompanied by a generation number. Most lines are carried to the seventh and eighth generations, and some to the tenth. Each volume is separately indexed. Genealogical Publishing Co., 1992.

Genealogical Notes - Or Contributions to the Family History of Some of the First Settlers of Connecticut and Massachusetts  Nathaniel Goodwin. A cornerstone of genealogy for the two states, it gives partial genealogies of the settlers, including residence, name and parentage of wife, death dates, and lines of descent almost always to the third generation, and often to the fourth, fifth, sixth or seventh generation. Genealogical Publishing Company.

History of the Huguenot Emigration to America. Charles W. Baird. This is the standard work on the Huguenot emigration to America. Baird's work is so thorough that there are few Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied. The bulk of the work is devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War. Throughout the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Rhode Island, South Carolina, and Virginia, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states. In addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus serving as a guide to further information. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Genealogical Materials in the Eddy Historical Collection at the Saginaw Public Library. Hinz, N. M.

General Catalogue of the University of Michigan. Officers and Students. 1837-1911.

Civil War Service Record for Ninth Michigan Infantry Volunteers, 1861-1865.

An Index of Pioneers from Massachusetts to the West, Especially the State of Michigan. Flagg, C. A. In view of the deficiency in records pertaining to New England families who migrated westward between 1780 and 1850, one of the best methods of ascertaining data on these early pioneers is through examination of the available county histories. Nearly every sketch in these histories contains genealogical material and oftentimes an extended family record in several ancestral lines. This work, based on a reading of seventy-three Michigan county histories, consists of an alphabetical list of more than 5,000 persons who moved west from Massachusetts to New York, Pennsylvania, Ohio, Michigan, and other states of the middle west. The list consists not only of Massachusetts pioneers in Michigan, but also many who, as relatives of the subjects of various biographical sketches, are merely referred to as having emigrated west from the Bay State. The purpose throughout is to supply name, date and town of birth, date of removal, and state in which the pioneer settled. Additional information given includes name of spouse, date of marriage, and the complete identification of all sources. Genealogical Publishing Company. 1975. (Also on CD 508).

Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages 1771-1825. Eliza Timberlake Davis. Frederick County, with Augusta County, at one time embraced all of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and Wisconsin. The 4,000 marriage records compiled in this volume (mostly bonds and ministers' returns) should be of particular interest to researchers whose forebears crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains.

Genealogical Resources of the Minnesota Historical Society.

History of Red Wing, Goodhue County, Minnesota. All-Name Index. Angell, M.

History of Clarkfield, Yellow Medicine, Minnesota. Includes biographies. 1884-1984.

History of Emanuel Lutheran Church, Unaltered Augsburg Confession, Hamburg, Minn. 1857-1982.


1896 Plat Book for Stearns County, Minnesota. Every-Name Index.

Goodhue County, Minnesota Highway Map and Miscellaneous Information.

They Chose Minnesota: A Survey of the State’s Ethnic Groups. Holmquist, June Drenning. This book will be of interest to anyone who had ancestors coming to America (not just to Minnesota) from Canada, Mexico, northern and western Europe, central and southern Europe and from Asia and the Middle East. In short, almost anyone. It consists of approximately 30 chapters, one each on every ethnic group represented in Minnesota: French Canadians, Mexicans, Blacks, Irish, Germans, Swiss, Scandinavians, Slovaks, Poles, Slavs, Italians, Jews, Syrians, Turks, Chinese, Koreans, etc. etc. Each chapter discusses what led peoples to migrate, how they traveled, and where they landed in the New World. A fascinating and informative book. Includes lots of maps and statistics. 1981.

Early Stearns County, Minnesota Marriages (1856-1869) and Marriage Licenses (1865-1880).

Index to St. Joseph’s Catholic Cemetery, Pierz, Morrison County, Minnesota.

Epitaphs for Persons Born Before 1870; North Star Cemetery, St. Cloud, Stearns County, Minnesota. Leisen, G.

Index to St. Michael’s Catholic Cemetery, Buckman, Morrison County, Minnesota.
Mississippi

Bk24.100  Miscellaneous Records of Southeast Mississippi.  Every-Name Index.  Strickland, J. and P. N. Edwards.

Bk24.200  Mississippi Court Records, from the files of the High Court of Errors and Appeals, 1799-1859.  Mary Louise Hendrix.  This book is a MUST for those doing research in the state of Mississippi. Considering the very limited amount of research data in printed form on the state, makes this one very sought out research tool. The records within this book cover the entire state, and not just the burned counties. The cases herein indexed and abstracted pertain to Will, Administration, Property Settlement, Guardianship, and Divorce cases. What makes this book so important is that: as shown by the chart included in this book, many records were destroyed in courthouse fires. Except for the data contained in the files of the High Court sent up from the Probate Courts of these counties, there is nothing left of these early records. The wills included in this volume, filed with High Court, are copies of the original wills and, in many instances, constitute the only existing evidence of family connections and relationships. Southern Historical Press, Inc.


Bk55.115  Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina.  Dorothy Williams Potter.  The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction.  By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States.  Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida.  So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina.  Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal.  No wonder this book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission!  Genealogical Publishing Company.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.100</td>
<td>Gone to Missouri - Index of Missouri Pioneers</td>
<td>Includes the State, County, or Country of Birth, the Missouri County They Moved To, the Year of the Move, and the Source. Moore, M.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.102</td>
<td>St. Louis Genealogical Society Topical Index, 1974</td>
<td>Bailey, G.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.104</td>
<td>Wills and Administration Abstracts for Clay County, Missouri, 1825-1860</td>
<td>Every-Name Index. Hodges, N.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.105</td>
<td>Wills and Administration Abstracts for Lafayette County, Missouri, 1821-1850</td>
<td>Every-Name Index. Williams, J. H. and B. H. Williams.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.106</td>
<td>Wills and Administration Abstracts for Lafayette County, Missouri, 1850-1865</td>
<td>Every-Name Index. Williams, J. H. and B. H. Williams.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.107</td>
<td>Guide to Missouri County Records on Microfilm</td>
<td>Blunt, R. D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.1876</td>
<td>1876 Holt County, Missouri Special Census</td>
<td>Northwest Missouri Genealogical Society.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.200</td>
<td>Missouri Genealogical Gleanings 1840 and Beyond. Volume 1</td>
<td>Sherida K. Eddlemon. The purpose of this collection is to help the researcher pinpoint his or her ancestors between the census years. The author takes her information from church records, deaths records, inquests, cemetery lists, tax lists, poll lists, voter lists, licenses, wills, warranty deeds, original land entries, and estate settlements. The following counties are covered: Andrew, Audrain, Benton, Buchanan, Callaway, Carroll, Cass, Cedar, Chariton, Clark, Grundy, Henry, Hickory, Jackson, Jefferson, Johnson, Lafayette, Lawrence, Lewis, Lincoln, Linn, Maries, Monroe, Montgomery, Perry, Ralls, Randolph, St. Clair, Ste. Genevieve, Saline, St. Louis, Vernon, and Warren. Heritage Books, Inc., 1994.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.300</td>
<td>Catholic Baptisms for Saint Louis, Saint Louis County, Missouri, 1765-1840</td>
<td>Includes All Known Catholic Baptismal Records in the Saint Louis Area to 1840.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.400</td>
<td>Missouri Cousins - Biographies and Other Family Information for Several Missouri Counties</td>
<td>Surname Index. Coppage, A. M.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.401</td>
<td>Pioneers of Pettis County, Missouri</td>
<td>Surname Index. (On Loan) Carter, G. L.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.402</td>
<td>Early Families of Newton County, Missouri</td>
<td>Includes Surname Index. James, L. A.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.500</td>
<td>History of Carroll County, Missouri</td>
<td>Includes Biographies and Remembrances.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.504</td>
<td>History of Ray County, Missouri</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.505</td>
<td>History of Jackson County, Missouri</td>
<td>Includes Biographies and an Every-Name Index.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.506</td>
<td>History of St. Charles County, Montgomery County, and Warren County, Missouri.</td>
<td>Includes Biographies.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Missouri - Books

Bk25.507 Goodspeed's History of Southeast Missouri. Includes Biographies and an Every-Name Index for Ste. Genevieve, St. Francois, Perry, Cape Girardeau, Bollinger, Madison, New Madrid, Pemiscot, Dunklin, Scott, Mississippi, Stoddard, Butler, Wayne, and Iron Counties.


Bk25.509 History of Cooper and Howard Counties (Boonslick Area), Missouri. Includes Biographies.

Bk25.510 History of St. Charles, St. Charles County, Missouri. Olson, E. M.

Bk25.511 St. Louis, St. Louis County, Missouri in the Early Days, 1764-1804. Billon, F. L.

Bk25.512 St. Louis, St. Louis County, Missouri in Territorial Days, 1804-1821. Billon, F. L.

Bk25.513 History of Memphis, Scotland County, Missouri. Includes Biographies and an Every-Name Index. Dodge, E.

Bk25.514 History of Adair, Sullivan, Putnam and Schuyler Counties, Missouri. 1888. Includes Biographies and a Surname Index.

Bk25.515 Gentry County, Missouri Minute Book, 1845-1859. Surnames A-M.

Bk25.518 History of Gunter (Ha Ha Tonka), Camden County, Missouri. Includes Biographies.

Bk25.519 History of Missouri. Meyer, D.

Bk25.520 Crabtree School District Ledger, 1875-1886. Gentry County, Missouri.

Bk25.521 A History of the Pioneer Families of Missouri. William S. Bryan and Robert Rose. Besides the narrative sketches and anecdotes devoted to the settlement of Missouri, over half of this volume consists of genealogical histories of more than 800 families from the five early Missouri counties of St. Charles, Montgomery, Warren, Audrain, and Callaway. The genealogies typically commence with the parents or grandparents of the original Missouri settler and continue in lineal progression through several generations. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 508)

Bk25.522 History of Phelps County, Missouri. Includes Biographies and an Every-Name Index.

~

Bk25.540 Putnam County, Missouri Estate Records, 1845-1909.

Bk25.541 History of Cass and Bates Counties, Missouri. 1883. Includes Biographies and an Every-Name Index.

Bk25.542 History of McDonald County, Missouri. Bradley, L. C.

Bk25.543 History of Southwest City, McDonald County, Missouri.


Bk25.600ER Illustrated Historical Atlas of Clinton County, Missouri. 1876. Many Plats Show Residents.

Bk25.601 1896 Gentry County, Missouri Landowners Atlas.

Bk25.602 1861 Gentry County, Missouri Tax Assessor's Book. Ostertag, J.
### Missouri - Books

**Bk25.603**  
**Historical Atlas of Missouri.** Rafferty, M. D.

**Bk25.604**  
**Land Grants in Present Day Missouri, Arkansas, and Oklahoma. Volume 1: 1787-1810; Volume 2: 1810-1812; Volume 3: to 1835.** Every-Name Index. Ingmore, F. T.

**Bk25.605**  
**Lands Sales in Polk County, Missouri.** Surname Index. Dunaway, M.

**Bk25.700**  
**Revolutionary Soldiers Buried in Missouri.** Includes Genealogical Information and Service Records. Houts, H.

**Bk25.701**  
**The Revolution in the Environs of St. Louis, Missouri.** Includes Genealogical Information and an Every-Name Index. Parkin, R. E.

**Bk25.702**  
**1861 Service Roll for Camp Jackson, Missouri.** Surname Index.

**Bk25.800**  
**Civil War Data for Polk County, Missouri.** Every-Name Index. Dunaway, M.

**Bk25.801**  
**Kentuckians in Missouri Including Many who Migrated by Way of Ohio, Indiana, or Illinois.** Sprague, Stuart Seely. Many Kentuckians migrated to Missouri in the 19th century, but there has been little known about them. Now, this work which came from a study of some sixty Missouri county histories and "mug-books," provides records of over 4,000 persons born in Kentucky who migrated to Missouri, some by way of Ohio, Indiana, or Illinois. Arranged in tabular form under county of origin, the entries include: the name of the Kentucky migrant, his birthdate, the names of his parents and their dates and places of birth (if known), the name of the Missouri county in which the migrant settled, and the earliest known date of his residence in Missouri. The index has about 10,000 names mentioned in the text. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1984.

**Bk25.900**  
**Missouri Pioneers, County and Genealogical Records. Volumes 1-30.** Every-Name Index. Hodges, N., J. Vineyard, & H. W. Woodruff

**Bk25.901**  
**Cedar County, Missouri Cemetery Records. Volumes 1-2.** Surname Index. Ellsberry, E. P. [on loan]

**Bk25.902**  
**Cole County, Missouri Cemetery Records, 1821-1851.** Every-Name Index. Ellsberry, E. P.

**Bk25.903**  
**Volume 1: Andrew County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1841-1858. Early Settlers.** Surname Index. Woodruff, A. L., & N. Hodges  
**Volume 2: Cape Girardeau County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1839-1854.** Surname Index. Woodruff, H. W.  
**Volume 3: Cass (Van Buren) County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1836-1865.** Surname Index. Woodruff, H. W.  
**Volume 4: Crawford County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1829-1855.** Surname Index. Woodruff, H. W.  
**Volume 6: Dallas County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1867-1880.** Surname Index. Woodruff, A. L.  
**Volume 7: Dent County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1851-1870.** Wills 1866-1893. Surname Index. Woodruff, A. L.  
**Volume 8: Franklin County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1867-1880.** Surname Index. Woodruff, A. L.  
**Volume 9: Greene County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1833-1860.** Surname Index. Woodruff, H. W.  
**Volume 10: McDonald County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1865-1878. 1861 Tax List.** Surname Index. Woodruff, H. W.
MISSOURI - BOOKS
Volume 11: Marian County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1827-1856. Surname Index.
Woodruff, H. W.
Volume 13: Osage County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1841-1861. Surname Index.
Woodruff, H. W.
Volume 14: Platte County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1839-1855. Surname Index.
Woodruff, A. L.
Volume 15: Perry County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1825-1841. Surname Index.
Woodruff, H. W.
Volume 16: Polk County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1836-1859. Surname Index.
Woodruff, H. W.
Volume 18: St. Francois County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1836-1866. Surname Index.
Woodruff, H. W.
Volume 19: Ralls County, Missouri Marriage Records, 1821-1866. Surname Index.
Woodruff, H. W.
Woodruff, H. W.


Bk25.905 Missouri Miscellany (Vital Records, Civil Records, Church Records etc.) Volumes 1-2, 4, 6, 8-11, 13, 16-17. Surname Index. Woodruff, H. W.

Bk25.906 Index to Burials in the Ancient Fee Fee Cemetery, Bridgeton, St. Louis County, Missouri. (Oldest Baptist Church West of the Mississippi River.)

Bk25.907 Cedar County, Missouri Cemetery Directory and Inscriptions (Names and Dates).

Bk25.908 Newton County, Missouri Cemetery and Bible Records. (Pioneers of the Six Bulls, Volume 7) Surname Index. James, L. A.

Bk25.909 Newton County, Missouri Miscellaneous Records. (Pioneers of the Six Bulls, Volume 22) Surname Index. James, L. A.


Bk25.911 Newton County, Missouri Wills and Administration Index, 1839-1910. (Pioneers of the Six Bulls, Volume 5) Surname Index. James, L. A.


Bk25.919 Marion County, Missouri Cemetery Records. Volume 2. Surname Index. Ellsberry, E. P.

Bk25.930 Maries County, Missouri Marriage Book A Index, 1868-1881. Hutchison, M.

Bk25.931 Selected Missouri Marriage Records for St. Charles District (1805-1900) and Warren County (1833-1882). Selected Cemetery Records for St. Charles District. Oliver, A. R.
MISSOURI - BOOKS


Bk25.934 Missouri Marriages Before 1840. Susan Ormesher. This extraordinary compilation contains the records of 16,000 marriages from fifty-one Missouri counties formed before 1840. Its importance as an aid to research is incontestable, for it is now the chief means of identifying those settlers who were in the state of Missouri prior to the first and second censuses of 1830 and 1840. The majority of the marriage records in this work were copied from the original marriage books on file in various county courthouses. Others were copied from previously published compilations; some from both. All Missouri counties with marriage records prior to 1840 are covered except St. Louis County and City, which have been adequately covered elsewhere. The marriages listed here are arranged alphabetically by grooms' surnames, and each includes the name of the bride, the marriage date, and the name of the county in which the full record is located. The researcher can write to the county recorder's office to obtain a copy of the record needed. The book ends with an index of brides’ names that includes all 16,000 women mentioned in the marriage records. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 508)

Bk25.935 Gentry County, Missouri Marriage Index, 1885-1912.

Bk25.936 Gentry County, Missouri Births, 1868-1900. Includes Mother’s Maiden Name Index. Ostertag, J. A.

Bk25.937 Gentry County, Missouri Probate Index, 1885-1902.

Bk25.938 Gentry County, Missouri Deaths, 1868-1910.


Bk25.940 Putnam County, Missouri Estate Records. Surname Index. Phillips, S. L.

Bk25.941 Missouri Birth and Death Records, Volume 1 - Sherida K. Eddlemon. Registration of births and deaths began as early as 1863 in some areas of Missouri. Although county clerks were required to register births and deaths in Missouri from 1883 through 1893, the law was not enforced and as a result some counties actually recorded very few births or deaths during this period. Since the state did not have complete compliance until 1911, other sources such as church, military, cemetery, tax, and probate records and newspapers are the researcher's main tools in establishing dates of birth and death. This volume is the first in a series devoted to these alternate sources of vital records. Birth and death records from sources in sixty-eight counties are presented in alphabetical order. A surname index refers the reader to maiden names and French "dit" names. The following counties are covered: Andrew, Atchison, Audrain, Barry, Benton, Bollinger, Callaway, Cape Girardeau, Carroll, Cass, Cedar, Christian, Clay, Cole, Crawford, Dallas, Douglas, Dunklin, Franklin, Gasconade, Henry, Hickory, Howard, Howell, Iron, Jackson, Jasper, Jefferson, Johnson, Lafayette, Lawrence, Lincoln, Macon, Madison, Marion, Mercer, Moniteau, Montgomery, Morgan, New Madrid, Newton, Osage, Perry, Pettis, Phelps, Pike, Platte, Polk, Randolph, Ray, Reynolds, St. Charles, St. Claire, St. Francois, Ste. Genevieve, St. Louis, Schuyler, Scotland, Shannon, Shelby, Taney, Vernon, Warren, Washington, Wayne, Webster, Wright. (1995).

Missouri Birth and Death Records, Volume Two - Sherida K Eddlemon. Registration of births and deaths in the state of Missouri began as early as 1863. From 1883 to 1893 county clerks were required by law to register all births and deaths in the state. Although registration was required, the law was not enforced resulting in many counties recording very few births and
Missouri Birth and Death Records, Volume 4 - Sherida K Eddlemon. Registration of births and deaths in the state of MO began as early as 1863. From 1883 to 1893 county clerks were required by law to register all births and deaths in the state. Although registration was required, the law was not enforced resulting in many counties recording very few births and deaths for this period. Statewide compliance with the law would not be achieved until 1911. Alternate sources such as church, military, cemetery and probate records, tax lists, and newspapers are therefore the researcher's main tools for establishing MO birth and death dates. Birth and death records are presented in alphabetical order and are drawn from sources in sixty-eight Missouri counties. An index of hidden surnames is also included. (1999).


Bolivar City Cemetery, Polk County, Missouri. Inscriptions and Every-Name Index. Kirchner, R. S.

Elk River Cemetery, McDonald County, Missouri. Inscriptions and Every-Name Index. Stauber, R. and J. Fix.

Atchison County, Missouri Marriages. 1863-1869. Northwest Missouri Genealogical Society

Holt County, Missouri Marriages. 1860-870. Northwest Missouri Genealogical Society

Holt County, Missouri Marriages. 1871-1880. Northwest Missouri Genealogical Society


Southwest City Cemetery, McDonald County, Missouri. Inscriptions and Nichols’ Brothers Funeral Home Records. 1900 Census for Prairie Township. Southwest City Times. All-Name Index.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Montana</th>
<th>Bk26.500</th>
<th>History of Carter, Chouteau County, Montana. Castor, J. K.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bk26.503</td>
<td>History of Cow Creek School District #23, Granite County, Montana, 1912-1923. Includes Names of Many Homesteaders. McKenna, V. W.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bk26.504</td>
<td>Golden Gulch: The Story of Montana's Fabulous Alder Gulch. Name and Subject Index. Pace, D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bk26.600</td>
<td>Montana Atlas &amp; Gazetteer. Topo maps of the entire state. (Map Case, Drawer 7)</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1854, 1855, 1856 Nebraska Territorial Census.

History of York County, Nebraska. Stories and Every-Name Index.

History of Ord, Valley County, Nebraska. Stories and Every-Name Index. Turex, P. G.

Pre-Statehood History of Lincoln County, Nebraska. Coleman, Ruby R.. The first historical/genealogical book on Lincoln County, NE, since 1920 and published in time to coincide with Nebraska’s 125th Statehood anniversary, this pre-statehood history provides an in-depth understanding of the forces that shaped Lincoln County. Starting in 1714 with the first explorers, the author traces the history of the county through the ravages and suffering of the people on the wagon trains following the Oregon Trail along the Platte River, to the first white men to settle in what would become Lincoln County. Coleman then describes how the increasing demand for better mail and freight services, along with the needs of travelers along the trail, formed the economic basis for the first white settlements; all the while not forgetting the viewpoints of the original inhabitants of the area; the Pawnee, Arapaho and Cheyenne. Chapters 5 and 6 put the spotlight on various individuals who lived in the Platte Valley at the time of the 1860 Territorial Census. The last two chapters deal with the military history of the Platte Valley and the coming of the railroad respectively. Both chapters contain not only a wealth of information on relations with the three local Indian tribes, but also on the individuals involved: Indian chiefs, commanders and soldiers, railway workers and traders. Coleman's writing vividly evokes the beauty of Nebraska, making this book a joy to read. But what makes this book particularly valuable for the researcher are the addenda, six in all, including the 1860 Census for Shorter County, a list of pre-statehood marriages, and a list of all names in the Account Ledger book of the general store in North Platte for the two months prior to the attainment of statehood. Heritage Books, Inc., 1992.

Nebraska Aborigines as They Appeared in the 18th Century. Shine, M. A.

1977 Buffalo County, Nebraska Plat Book.

1977 Butler County, Nebraska Plat Book.

1977 Clay County, Nebraska Plat Book.

1972 Polk County, Nebraska Plat Book.

1977 Seward County, Nebraska Plat Book.

Early Nebraska Marriage Records for Cass, Dodge, Douglas, Lancaster, Otoee, and Richardson Counties; Cemetery Inscriptions for Cass, Douglas, Fillmore, Gage, Lancaster, Richardson, Saline, and Wayne Counties. Cox, E. E.

My Folks Claimed the Plains: Pioneer Stories About Early Settlers of Colorado, Iowa, Kansas, Nebraska, Oklahoma, South Dakota, Wyoming, Etc.
Bk28.100  Name Index to the 1881 History of Nevada by Thompson and West.  Poulton, H. J.
NEW HAMPSHIRE - BOOKS

New Hampshire


Bk29.400  Genealogies of Amherst, New Hampshire Families - Excerpted from History of the Town of Amherst, Hillsborough County, New Hampshire.  Mr. Secomb's vast History of the Town of Amherst is the starting point for all historical and genealogical research relating to that place.  In order to make the genealogical core of the volume as affordable as possible, we have lifted the genealogies from the second half of the book and reprinted them under the new title Genealogies of Amherst, New Hampshire Families.  In addition to the hundreds of genealogies and genealogical sketches contained herein, the reader will find yet another hundred biographical sketches of Amherst's native sons, and as many as 500 marriage records culled from town records.  Although space does not permit us to list all of the principal families named in the genealogies, what follows is a representative sampling of those covered by Mr. Secomb:  Aiken, Arbuckle, Atherton, Averill, Baldwin, Bacheiner-Batchelder, Benden, Bills, Blanchard, Blunt, Boutell, Boylston, Bradford, Caldwell, Campbell, Clark, Coggin, Converse, Crooker, Crosby, Curtis, Dana, Danforth, David, Dike, Dodge, Duncklee, Eaton, Ellenwood, Elliott, Fiske, Fletcher, Flint, Fuller, Gibson, Goss, Gowing, Grater, Green, Hartshorn, Harvell, Haseltine, Herrick, Hildreth, Holbrook, Holt, Hopkins, Howard, Hutchinson, Jaquith, Jewett, Jones, Kendall, Kenrick, Kidder, Kittredge, Lamson, Lawrence, Leavitt, Lovejoy, Low(e), Mack, McCluer, McKeen, Means, Melendy, Melzar, Moor(e), Munroe-Munroe, Mussey, Nichols, Noyes, Nutt, Odell, Parker, Parkhurst, Peabody, Philbrick, Pike, Prince, Putnam, Ray-Rea, Richardson, Riddle, Robertson, Rotch, Sargent, Seaton, Secomb-Seccomb, Shannon, Shepard, Small, Smith, Spaulding, Stearns, Stevens, Stewart-Stuart, Taylor, Towne, Truele, Twiss, Upham, Upton, Wakefield, Wallace, Washer, Weston, Wheeler, Whiting, Wilkins, Woodbury-Woodberry, Woolson, and Wyatt.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk29.500  History of Eaton, Carroll County, New Hampshire.  Henney, N & K.

Bk29.501  History of Unity, Sullivan County, New Hampshire.

Bk29.502  History and Genealogical Register of Langdon, Sullivan County, New Hampshire, 1787-1930.  Every-Name Index.  Kingsbury, F. B.


Bk29.900  Colonial Gravestone Inscriptions in the State of New Hampshire.  Mrs. Charles Carpenter Goss.  Mrs. Goss has assembled a list of about 12,500 names found on New Hampshire headstones prior to 1770.  Arranged alphabetically by village or town, then under cemetery, alphabetically by family name, her transcriptions are as complete a record of Colonial New Hampshire gravestone inscriptions as we are ever likely to have.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk29.901  Vital Records of Londonderry, New Hampshire, 1719-1910.  Daniel Gage Annis.  In April 1719, a small band of Scotch-Irish settlers under the guiding spirit of Rev. James MacGregor founded the town of Londonderry in New Hampshire, which was destined to be an early Presbyterian stronghold in America.  The keeping of vital records in Londonderry commenced almost at once.  Years later, when the town voted to fund the printing of these vital records for the period from 1719 to 1910, there were approximately 25,000 records of births, marriages, marriage intentions and deaths.  Compiled by the former town clerk and tax collector, Daniel Annis, the records are given here in alphabetical order under those four main headings.  Not all persons in these records are Scotch-Irish or of Scotch-Irish descent, but the historically significant Scotch-Irish element is traceable through all the nearly 200 years of records.  Genealogical Publishing Company.
NEW HAMPSHIRE - BOOKS

This comprehensive work provides the researcher with an important reference to marriage records found in the New Hampshire State Archives, many of which may not be recorded elsewhere. Licenses issued by John and/or Benning Wentworth from 1742 through 1776 are listed, as well as licenses given in the state from 1709 until 1911, and some special licenses which were issued from 1921 through 1961, giving permission for out-of-state ministers to perform marriages in New Hampshire. Also included are transcriptions of records from Concord, Jaffrey, and Stratham covering the years 1791 to 1860, which arrived at the State Archives in 1991. In general, the records include the name of the bride and groom, their residences, the date of the intention or marriage, and for the out-of-state ministers, the ministers’ names and residences. Heritage Books, Inc., 1991.

Bk19.400  Genealogical Dictionary of Maine and New Hampshire  5 parts in 1
Sybil Noyes Charles T. Libby, and Walter G. Davis
This indispensable and comprehensive reference work is offered in a convenient one-volume form. It contains extensive biographical and genealogical data on every family established in Maine and New Hampshire before 1699. Listed are the births, marriages, and deaths of the settlers through the third generation, and sometimes into the fourth. Also included are data on places of origin, residences, wills and deeds, court cases, and highlights of lives and careers. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk19.401  The Pioneers of Maine and New Hampshire, 1623-1660.
Index to the Book: Historical Collections of New Jersey, by J. W. Bak. Martin, B. H.

New Jersey Index of Wills, Inventories, Etc. - In the Office of the Secretary of State Prior to 1901. Volume 1. New Jersey Department of State. This work indexes New Jersey wills and probate records from 1705 through 1804. The entries are arranged alphabetically under the name of the testator and intestate for each of the twenty-one present-day counties of New Jersey, with the number of the will, the year of probate, and references to papers and records connected therewith. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 518)

History of the First Presbyterian Church in Horseneck (now Caldwell), Essex County, New Jersey. Every-Name Index. Lockward, L. G.

Historical and Genealogical Miscellany. [Data Relating to the Early Settlers of New York and New Jersey]. 5 volumes. John Edwin Stillwell. This monumental five-volume set, commonly referred to as Stillwell, contains genealogical records of early New Jersey and New York (principally Staten Island) and genealogies of the families of the early settlers of New Jersey, with lineages and records of thousands of their descendants. Volumes I and II comprise important early records, including parish registers, marriage records, court and town records, land surveys, warrants, and quit rents. Volumes III-V contain genealogies of the families of Applegate, Ashton, Bowne, Bray, Brown, Burrowes, Campbell, Chamberlain, Coward, Cox, Crawford, Curtis, Dorset, Eaton, Edwards, Fitz Randolph, Grover, Hartshorne, Holmes, Huet, Kearny, Lawrence, Layton, Leaming, Leeds, Lippit, Lyell, Morford, Morris, Mott, Mount, Murphy, Ogborne, Potter, Salter, Seabrook, Shepard, Spricer, Stout, Tallman, Throckmorton, Tilton, Wall, Walling, Watson, White, Whitlock, Whoolley, Winter, and Woodward. Each volume has a full name and subject index, so the labor of searching is reduced to a matter of seconds. The awesome publication contains references to upwards of 100,000 persons and subjects. "'Stillwell's Miscellany' has long been the first book to check for records of Staten Island, or of Monmouth, Burlington, or Cape May County, New Jersey, or for competent genealogical studies of certain families, mostly of Monmouth County . . . Every library with a genealogical collection and every genealogist specializing in Staten Island or New Jersey families will need this set."-- New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 101, p. 246. Genealogical Publishing Company.

New Jersey Biographical Index - Covering some 100,000 biographies and associated portraits in 237 New Jersey cyedepias, histories, yearbooks, periodicals, and other collective biographical sources published to about 1980. Donald A. Sinclair. There's never been a reference book for the state of New Jersey like this massive work--forty years in the making. The 100,000 biographies recorded by Mr. Sinclair, were extracted from no fewer than 2,000 volumes scattered among collective sources, not single-volume biographies. This fact alone establishes this book as the key reference work for New Jersey biography. It hardly needs to be said that Mr. Sinclair's book will prove to be an invaluable tool for genealogists given the obvious connection between biography and family history, as well as the fact that a number of the compiler's 237 sources contain not only biographies but genealogical sketches. The subject of each entry in the Index is identified by his full name and his years of birth and death. Following the subject's name, his biography is cited in abbreviated form, the publication in which it appears, with volume and page numbers, designated by a code which is displayed with the list of sources at the front of the book. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 190)

Genealogies of New Jersey Families from the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey. 2 Volumes. This much-anticipated consolidation brings together all of the compiled material (genealogies, biographies, etc.) and Bible records published in the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, the Genealogical Society of New Jersey's celebrated periodical, from its first issue in 1925 through the end of Volume 65. Under the direction of the Board of the Society,
NEW JERSEY - BOOKS

Genealogical Publishing Company assembled the various articles into two massive volumes, each numbering over 1,000 pages, and produced the name indexes containing over 70,000 names! Among other things, the researcher will find special chapters on old New Netherland families, several hundred sketches on New Jersey families with surnames from Aalje through Antram compiled by Charles C. Gardner for his short-lived "Genealogical Dictionary of New Jersey," and scores upon scores of Bible records. The lion's share of the two volumes, of course, is devoted to detailed genealogies of the following New Jersey families: Volume I: Anderson, Anderson (also Van Lieu & Lanning), Andruss-Delayalpine, Arnett, Ayers, Bainbridge, Beavers, Beem (Beam), Blackford, Bogert, Borden, Brearley & Biles, Breese, Cavelier (Cavelle), Cavileer, Clark, Cook, Cooke, Cousins-Cousens-Cozens, Crane, Cuyper, Davison, Decker, Dehart, Fenwick (also Adams, Hedge, & Champneys), Frelinghuysen, Goulder, Hamilton, Harrison, Marshall, Hegeman, Hendricks, Hendrickson, Hopper, Horner, Hugg, Humphries, Hunt, Johnson, Joslin, Kendall, Kollock, Kollocks, Landon, Lippincott, Looiburrow, Martin, McFarling, McShane, Megill, Mersereau, Morford, Nicholson, Oliphant, Oliver, Osborn, Osborne, Parker, Post, Rederick, Reeder, Ridgway (also Cattell), Rudderow, Rude, Sharp, Sigler, Smith, Snedeker, Somers, Spier, Staats, Stelle, Stokes, Stoothoff, Strang, Swazey, Terhune, Tilton, Toers-Tuers, Tompkins, Tuttle, Van Dalsen-Van Dalsen, Van der Linde, Van Diem, Van Kirk, Van Wickelen, Venicomb, Voorhees, Warde-Ward, Webley, Wheeler, Whitall, Williams, Willson, Winsor, Wood, and Zabrieske. Volume II: Allen, Alston, Baldwin, Bastedo, Bee-Hunt, Bishop, Bush, Cattell, Caver, Chamberlin, Chandler, Clark, Conkline, Coriel-Smalley, Coudenhoven, Craven, Croel, Demarest-Van der Linde, Dumont, Evens, Forman, Garwood, Gaston, Green, Halsted, Hazelt, Herbert, Hill, Hoogeland, Johnson, King, Lawrence-Walton, Lippett-Goodnough, Lippiscott, Matlock, Moore, Morford, Nevis, Olden, Osmun, Paul, Pierson, Polhemus, Price-Pearce, Prickett, Ryder, Ryerson, Sapp, Smith, Stinson, Tenick, Townsend, Vanderhoef, Voorhees, Woodruff, Woodward-Cook-Earl, Wortman, Wycoff, Yawger, and Zimmerman (also Mossbrooks). Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk30.403  
Family Records, or Genealogies of the First Settlers of Passaic Valley (and Vicinity) [New Jersey]. John Littell. With few exceptions, this work identifies every family that can be traced to the Passaic Valley prior to 1800. It is a massive compilation, treating several generations in the direct line, and it is surprisingly good in the elucidation of family relationships. Several years in preparation, this work names no fewer than 25,000 persons. The principal families covered are: Allen, Alward, Anderson, Badgley, Bailey, Ball, Barle, Bauldwell, Beach, Bebout, Bedell, Bedford, Bonnel, Boyle, Britton, Broadwell, Brown, Burrows, Byram, Clark, Conklin, Connet, Cooper, Elmer, Enyart, Findlay, Finn, Frazee, French, Griffin, Hall, Hallcock, Halsey, Hand, Hart, Heath, Hedges, High, Hill, Hole, Hurin, Jennings, Johnson, Jones, Kilpatrick, Lacy, Lamb, Lambert, Line, Littell, Little, Long, Ludlow, Ludlum, Lum, Lyon, Marshall, Martin, Maxwell, Meeker, Miller, Moore, Morehouse, Mulford, Noe, Oakley, Osborn, Parker, Parrot, Parsons, Pettit, Potter, Price, Prior, Raddin, Randolph, Riggs, Robison, Roff, Ross, Ruckman, Runyon, Rutan, Samson, Sayre, Scudder, Shipman, Shotwell, Simpson, Smalley, Smith, Spencer, Squier, Stelle, Stevens, Stites, Swain, Terril, Thomas, Thompson, Tilyou, Titus, Todd, Tomkins, Totten, Townley, Tucker, Vail, Valentine, Walker, Ward, Whitaker, Wilcox, Williams, and Wood. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk30.404  
Pioneer Families of Northwestern New Jersey. Every-Name Index. Armstrong, W. C.

Bk30.405  
Genealogy of Early Settlers in Trenton and Ewing, "Old Hunterdon County," New Jersey. Eli F. Cooley and William S. Cooley. This is a collection of genealogies of the early settlers of "Old Hunterdon County," New Jersey, the majority of the histories tracing families through successive generations of the 16th and 19th centuries in what is now mostly Mercer County. Composed chiefly of a recitation of births, marriages, and deaths, the family histories number more than sixty and touch on several thousand related persons, all of whom are conveniently cited in the index. The following is a representative list of the families treated in the work: Anderson, Anthony, Beatty, Brearley, Burroughs, Cadwadler, Chambers, Clark, Coleman, Cook, Cooley, Dean, Dickinson, Ewing, Field, Fish, Furman, Green, Guild, Hart, Hendrickson, Hild, Houston, Howell, Hunt, Jones, Lanning, Lott, McIlvaine, Moore, Muirhead, Phillips, Potts,
NEW JERSEY - BOOKS
Reading, Reed, Reeder, Roberts, Rose, Rozell, Scudder, Slack, Smith, Temple, Tindall, Titus, Tomlinson, Trent, Van Cleve, Welling, White, Woodhull, Woodruff, Woolsey, and Yard.
Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk30.500  History of the Colony of Nova-Caesaria (or New Jersey), to the year 1721. Every-Name Index. Smith, S.

Bk30.501  History of Morris County, New Jersey. 1882. Biographical Sketches and Every-Name Index.

Bk30.502  History of the Oranges in Essex County, New Jersey from 1666 to 1806. Stephen Wickes, MD. Covers the region now occupied by Newark, Belleville, Bloomfield, Montclair, and all the Oranges. It is a typical local history, and is laced with biographical and genealogical data on the early settlers. Includes church records for the "Mountain Society" listing members and baptisms 1756-1783. (1892) reprint, 57x8?, paper, index, 334 pp. Heritage Books, Inc.

Bk30.503  History of New Jersey, Volume 1-5. Kull, I. S.

Bk30.504  New Jersey Biographical and Genealogical Records and Every-Name Index for Bk30.503.

Bk30.505  History of Old Elizabethtown; Union County, New Jersey. Every-Name Index. Thayer, T.


Bk30.508  History of Batsto, Burlington County, New Jersey.

Bk30.509  History of New Jersey. Kross, P.

Bk30.510  Early History of Sussex County, New Jersey. Biographies, Genealogies, Every-Name Index. Schaffer, C.

* Bk30.511  1895 History of Sussex (Deckertown), Sussex County, New Jersey. Every-Name Index. Stickney, C. E. Gateway Press, Inc.

* Bk30.512  Early Dutch and Swedish Settlers of New Jersey. Every-Name Index. Leiby, A. C.

Bk30.600  Patents and Deeds and Other Early Records of New Jersey, 1664-1703. William Nelson. This monumental work, by the celebrated compiler of New Jersey Marriage Records, contains abstracts of all the known surveys, patents, and deeds of Proprietary New Jersey (1664-1703). Thousands of documents pertaining to title and transfer of land are here sorted and calendared, each revealing the names of grantors and grantees, buyers and sellers, relatives and neighbors--most with references to specific places of residence--and further giving a precise description of the survey, including date, location, and acreage. The records are arranged under the headings of East and West Jersey and are rendered accessible by the indexes which, containing well over 10,000 main entries, bear upwards of 50,000 references. In this work there are abstracts of original grants, concessions, and orders of the first Proprietors and Governors. These records describe the circumstances under which the first settlements were made in the Colony, the evolution of the government, the origin of the land titles in the Colony and in the various subdivisions thereof, and the origins and characteristics of the first settlers. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 518)

Bk30.601  Early Salem County, New Jersey Deeds.

Bk30.602  Migration Patterns into New Jersey before the Civil War. Miscellaneous Maps.

Bk30.701  The Revolutionary Cemetery, Westfield, Union County, New Jersey. Hamilton, H. C.

* Bk30.702  1793 Militia Census of New Jersey. Every-Name Index. Norton, J. S.
NEW JERSEY - BOOKS

Bk30.800  Guide to Genealogical Resources in New Jersey. Rudner, A. L.


Bk30.900  Notices From New Jersey Newspapers, 1781-1790. Every-Name Index. Wilson, T. B.

Bk30.901  The Early Germans of New Jersey - Their History, Churches and Genealogy. Hermann Theodore F. Chambers. For over a century Chambers' Early Germans has been the standard reference for genealogical research on families of northwestern New Jersey. In spite of its title, it is as useful for families of English, Scottish, or Dutch origin as for German. The bulk of the work is devoted to genealogies of families from the counties of Hunterdon, Morris, Sussex, and Warren and to genealogies of the early settlers of old Roxbury Township from Southold and Southampton. In addition, there are chapters on the settlements, churches, and public institutions of that region between Lambertville and Newton and the Delaware and the Bound Brook where these families first settled, containing scores upon scores of genealogical and biographical notices of other early settlers. Appendix VII is of particular interest to the genealogist because it contains a variety of useful lists, including (1) Palatines in New York in 1710; (2) Persons Naturalized, 1714-1722; (3) Settlers on the Societies Tract, 1735; and (4) Subscribers to Weygand's Pastoral Call, 1749. A sampling of the families included in Chambers' venerable work would include Abel, Ammerman, Apgar, Aree, Axford, Banghart, Barkman, Batson, Beam, Bellis or Bellowsfelt, Bernhard, Bird, Budd, Bulmer, Busenberry, Carhart, Castner, Colver, Condict, Cool, Cosad, Cramer, Cregar, Dallicker, Deats or Teats, DeCue, Dorland, Dufford, Ecke, Ege, Eich, Emmons, Eoff, Faircloe, Feit, Felmley, Flock, Flumervelt, Frace, Frelinghuysen, Frone, Gulick, Hager, Hance, Hartram, Hendershot, Hildebrant, Hiler, Hockenbury, Honness, Hoplock, Iliff, Kester, Lindabury, Lomerson, Martinus, Messlar, Ming, Muehlenberg, Naughright, Neighbor, Neister, Nunn, Ort, Pew, Philhower, Pickle, Race, Rarick, Raub, Reger, Rhinehart, Rittenhouse, Roelofson, Runkle, Runyen, Schenkel, Schleicher, Schoenherr, Schooley, Schwartzwelder, Shirts, Skellenger, Slaght, Snook, Sovereign, Streit, Struble, Sulphin, Swackhammer, Swarts, Swazeay, Teeple, Terryberry, Tiger, Trimmer, Van Atta, Van Buskirk, Van Vechten, Vernoy, Veselius, Vogt, Vosler, Wack, Weise, Wildrick, Willett, Wintermute, Wire, Wortman, Yawger, and Youngs. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk30.902  New Jersey Marriage Records, 1665-1800. William Nelson. Nelson's New Jersey Marriage Records is perhaps the most frequently consulted book in New Jersey genealogy. It was originally published in 1900 as Vol. XXII of the Archives of the State of New Jersey, and it remains today the principal authority on early marriages. All told it contains approximately 30,000 entries (15,000 marriages), giving place of residence and date of marriage. The bulk of the work derives from marriage bonds and licenses formerly located in the Secretary of State's office but now on file in the New Jersey State Library. The balance--perhaps an additional 5,000 entries--were extracted from the marriage records of churches and counties in New Jersey. For the sake of simplicity, the marriages are arranged in two alphabets, male and female. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 518)


Bk32.100  New Jersey and New York Ship Passenger Lists, 1600-1825. Boyer, C.

Bk33.211  Surry County, North Carolina Deed Books A, B, and C, 1770-1788. Mrs. W.O. Absher. Deed books A and B have been out of print for some time and now are being combined with Book C in a brand-new volume. Surry County was formed from Rowan in 1770 and is one of those very important counties in which so much migration came via Virginia, as well as New Jersey and Pennsylvania.

Bk38.454  Genealogies of Pennsylvania Families - From The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine. Three volumes. In this three-volume work will be found all of the family history articles published in The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine from its founding in 1895 (as
NEW JERSEY - BOOKS

Publications of the Pennsylvania Genealogical Society through 1980. Here, too, will be found every Bible record and genealogical fragment known to have been published in this authoritative periodical. Known for the quality and range of its contributions, The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine encompasses an important body of literature not only on Pennsylvania families, but on families of the Delaware Valley as well. The nearly 200 articles reprinted here—virtually all contributed by genealogists of professional standing—touch on families of English, Welsh, Scotch-Irish, German, Dutch, and French origins; while the Bible records, comprising over 400 pages, dwell on hundreds of additional families, many of them interrelated. To enhance the value of this exceptional work we have added an introduction by a noted authority on Pennsylvania genealogy, Dr. Don Yoder. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc.

Bk38.810

Abstracts from Ben Franklin's Pennsylvania Gazette, 1728-1748. Kenneth Scott. Arranged chronologically from 1728 to 1748 during the period of Franklin's personal charge, this useful reference tool consists of genealogical abstracts of the most important newspaper in 18th-century America—the Pennsylvania Gazette. Concerned with everything newsworthy, the Gazette featured a variety of human interest stories which, in contemporary terms, translate into strong genealogical fare, particularly under the professional scrutiny of the late Dr. Kenneth Scott. The pages of the Gazette record fires, accidents, crimes, desertions, mutinies, piracies, and, in the advertisements, listings of merchants, artisans, teachers, and shippers. Births are rarely mentioned, but notices of marriage are much more frequent, while deaths appear quite often. The abstracts contained herein are reduced to the quintessential minimum consistent with the interests of research. The 12,000 persons indexed are by no means limited to Philadelphia or Pennsylvania, but appear in all the Colonies, especially New Jersey, Delaware, and Maryland. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975.

Bk55.118

Immigrants to the Middle Colonies - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists and Associated Data from The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Michael Tepper. The articles in this collection deal mainly with ports in New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Maryland and list some 5,000 17th- and 18th-century arrivals. While about half of the articles deal with English and German immigrants, others are concerned with immigrants of Dutch origin, and some few deal with Huguenots and Jews. As is customary with ships' passenger lists, the data provided consists of a mixture of references to ships, ports and dates of embarkation and arrival, wives, children, age, religion, occupation, and places of origin and residence. The documentation is spare and copious by turns. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.303

The Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783. David Dobson About 150,000 Scots emigrated to America before the Revolutionary War, but the records on them are notoriously hard to find. However, it has been clear for some time that in archives in Scotland and England there is much information on a number of these emigrants. David Dobson has extracted data from a wide variety of sources including family and estate papers, testamentary and probate records, burgh muniments, sasine and deed registers, Sheriff's Court records, Court of Session and High Court of Judiciary records, port books, customs registers, contemporary diaries and journals, contemporary newspapers and magazines, professional and university records, Privy Council and colonial records, records of Episcopalian and Presbyterian churches, monumental inscription lists, and the 1774-75 Register of Emigrants. For each of the 7,000 persons listed, a maximum of twenty-three points of information is provided: name, date of birth or baptism, place of birth, occupation, place of education, cause of banishment (where applicable), residence, parents' names, emigration date and whether voluntarily or involuntarily transported, port of embarkation, destination, name of ship, place and date of arrival, place of settlement, names of spouse and children, date and place of death, where buried, probate record, and source citation. The Original Scots Colonists of Early America. Supplement 1607-1707. This Supplement contains data that enlarges on some of the information found in David Dobson's Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783 for the time period 1607-1707; it also contains completely new information gleaned from recent research. The original publication, issued by Genealogical Publishing Company in 1989, was based entirely on source material located in the United Kingdom, while this volume contains
NEW JERSEY - BOOKS

primary and secondary material from both U.K. and U.S. sources. The Supplement concentrates, moreover, on seventeenth-century emigration, a far more difficult period to document than that of the following century. The four main phases of Scottish immigration during this century were: (1) Nova Scotia in the 1620s; (2) New England and the Chesapeake mid-century; (3) South Carolina in the mid-1680s; and (4) East New Jersey, also in the mid-1680s. In total, probably around 4,000 Scots settled between Stuartstown, South Carolina and Port Royal, Nova Scotia before 1700. Thanks to the unstinting efforts of Mr. Dobson, virtually all of them are identified in The Original Scots Colonists and in this present Supplement. Genealogical Publishing Company.

History of the Huguenot Emigration to America. Charles W. Baird. This is the standard work on the Huguenot emigration to America. Baird's work is so thorough that there are few Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied. The bulk of the work is devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War. Throughout the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Rhode Island, South Carolina, and Virginia, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states. In addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus serving as a guide to further information. Genealogical Publishing Company.
The Four Churches of the Pueblo of Pecos, Northern New Mexico. Hayes, A. C.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>New York</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1825</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1835</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.1868</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk32.104</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Bk32.105 | **The Book of Names - Especially Relating to the Early Palatines and the First Settlers in the Mohawk Valley.** Lou D. MacWethy. When originally published in 1933, this classic work listed for the first time the names of the early Palatines of New York State, the original settlers of the Mohawk Valley, known as the "Gateway to the West." The estimated 20,000 names are classified, combined, and otherwise arranged to enable the researcher to identify Palatine immigrants in relation to specific categories of records. Among the important lists of names are the following: (1) The Kocherthal records of baptisms, marriages, and deaths, 1708-1719; (2) Palatine heads of families, from Gov. Hunter's Ration Lists, 1710-1714; (3) Lists of Palatines in 1709 (the four London lists of emigrants from Germany, most of whom emigrated to America); (4) Palatines remaining and newly arrived in New York, from the colonial census of 1710; (5)
NEW YORK - BOOKS


Bk32.201  Petitions for Name Changes in New York City, 1848-1899.  Scott, K.  National Genealogical Society.

Bk32.202  The Children's Aid Society of New York - An Index to the Federal, State, and Local Census Records of Its Lodging Houses (1855-1925).  Carolee Inskeep.  This is the second book by Mrs. Inskeep that breaks new ground with respect to the estimated 200,000 poor and abandoned orphaned children who were shipped from New York City orphanages to western families for adoption between 1853 and 1929. These children were placed primarily by the New York Foundling Hospital (NYFH) and the Children's Aid Society (CAS) and are now referred to as "Orphan Train Riders." Information as to the identities of a large number of these children has been preserved in federal and state censuses taken between 1855 and 1925, as well as in the 1890 New York City Police Census, and represents a potential boon to the descendants of these foundlings. This book, the sequel to Mars. Inskeep's 1995 work on the orphans from the New York Foundling Hospital, treats the residents of the Children's Aid Society. While it is estimated that the Society placed as many as 30,000 children in permanent homes, the names in this volume represent the 5,000 children who lived in one of the dozen or so lodging houses of the Children's Aid Society long enough to be counted as a resident in one of the federal, state, or city enumerations conducted between 1855 and 1925. The orphans are arranged chronologically by census, and alphabetically thereunder. The descriptions vary from census to census; however, in virtually all cases they provide the individual's name, race, sex, age, and status (inmate versus caretaker). Researchers should note that, although not included in this work, they may find references to the birthplace of the child's parents in the 1920 federal census and references to the birthplace of each child in the 1925 New York State census. Genealogists, students of social history, and persons intrigued by the resurgence of interest in orphans will find Mrs. Inskeep's Introduction compelling reading, particularly her history of the Children's Aid Society, the influential role played by the Rev. Charles Loring Brace, and descriptions of the lodging houses. The author has added a bibliography of contemporary sources for our further edification. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.203  Early New York Naturalizations - Abstracts of Naturalizations Records from Federal, State, and Local Courts, 1792-1840.  Kenneth Scott.  Of all the records in the public domain no single research group presents such an obstacle to the researcher as naturalization records. Unlike other public records they are not consolidated in a convenient archive, but are housed instead in a bewildering number of local and municipal repositories--courts, city archives, and record centers--where they remain the least accessible of genealogical records. This is extremely unfortunate because they are practically without equal in genealogical value. In this new work, however, D. Kenneth Scott has made a magnificent start in shaping these records into accessible form, herein presenting a comprehensive body of abstracts from the sprawling mass of New York naturalization records for the period 1792 to 1840. The naturalizations and declarations of intention abstracted in this volume--some 10,000 of them--are arranged in more or less chronological order by courts and jurisdiction. Information given in the original documents varies considerably and is so reflected in the abstracts. The earlier records usually include the name of the petitioner (the alien), his country of origin, the name of the person who recommended him, and his place of residence. The later records usually indicate for each petitioner his name, place of residence, age, place of birth, port and approximate date of arrival in America, his occupation, the names and ages of his wife and children, and various other particulars--all grist for the genealogists' mill. We are thus delighted to bring this important work under our imprint. Genealogical Publishing Company.

NEW YORK - BOOKS


Bk32.207 Court Minutes of Rensselaerswyck, New York, 1648-1652. Van Laer, A. J. F.


Bk32.209 Calendar of Wills on file and recorded in the offices of the clerk of the Court of Appeals, of the county clerk at Albany, and of the Secretary of State. Fernow, Berthold, ed. Colonial Dames of the State of New York, 1896.


Bk32.300 Early Religious Records of New York. Meyers, C. M.

Bk32.301 Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York, 1660-1809. Roswell Randall Hoes. This is a transcription of the oldest extant Dutch Church registers in the United States--extending a full 150 years and bearing reference to some 44,000 persons. Included are the names of many Dutchmen who first made their homes in New York or Albany, and a very large proportion of the Dutch families who immigrated to this country before the close of the 17th century are represented here, since for a long time the Kingston Church was the only ecclesiastical jurisdiction between New York and Albany and people from the vast territory in between came to the Church to be married and to have their children baptized. Baptisms and marriages are rendered throughout in chronological order, the baptisms typically giving the names of the parents, including the maiden name of the mother, the date of the baptism, and the names of sponsors and witnesses; the marriages giving the parties' places of birth and residence as well as the date of marriage. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.302 First Alfred Seventh Day Baptist Church Membership Records, Alfred, New York. Ilou M. Sanford. From the archives of the Seventh Day Baptist Historical Society comes the register of the first seventy years (1816-1886) of the First Alfred Seventh Day Baptist Church located in Alfred, N.Y. This register contains a wealth of biographical material concerning early Rhode Island families and the movement of Seventh Day Baptists as they migrated westward. 1995, 8?x11, paper, index, map, 106 pp. Heritage Books, Inc.

Bk32.303 The Albany Protocol (Berkenmeyer Chronicle) of Lutheran Affairs in the New York Colony, 1731-1750.

Bk32.304 Baptism Records of the Schoharie Reformed Church, Schoharie, Schoharie County, New York. Kelly, A. C. M.

Bk32.305 Records of the Reformed Dutch Church of New Paltz, New York - Containing . . . Registers of Consistories, Members, Marriages, and Baptisms. Dingman Versteeg, trans. This work consists of all the extant records belonging to the Reformed Dutch Church at New Paltz in New York State. It begins with an account of the organization of the church and continues with a verbatim transcript (in translation) of the minutes of the Consistory. Subsequently, lists of church members and extensive records of marriage and baptism are introduced, with reference to several thousand early inhabitants, including those of Huguenot, Dutch, and English origins. Genealogical Publishing Company.
NEW YORK - BOOKS

Bk32.306  St. Peter's Lutheran Church Baptismal Records, 1733-1899; Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York.  Kelly, A. C. M.

Bk32.307  French Church of New York, Birth, Marriage, Death Records, 1688-1804.  Alfred V. Wittmeyer.  Of the several Huguenot establishments founded in the United States, that of New York is the first in date and, in most respects, the first in importance.  The records in this work comprise the existing baptismal, marriage, and death records of the French Church of New York from 1688 to 1804, together with a few other records belonging to the New Rochelle "Annex."  Although the records have not been translated into English, the language of the entries is so simple that even those who do not read French can easily understand it.  The records of the church cover the important period of immigration after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685.  An extensive index contains every name in the records, including maiden names of the brides and names of witnesses, sponsors, parents, and pastors.  This reprint is excerpted from Collections of the Huguenot Society of America, Volume 1 (1886) Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.309  Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Volume VIII.  Includes 1) Presbyterian Church Records, Newtown (now Elmhurst), Queens County, Long Island, New York; 2) The Reformed Dutch Church Records and the Presbyterian Church Records, Smithfield Twp, Monroe County, Pennsylvania; 3) Clove Dutch Reformed Church Records, of Clove Valley, Wantage Twp, Sussex County, New Jersey.  1928

Bk32.400  Master Index, New York State DAR Genealogical Records.

Bk32.401  Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families.  Sebastian V. Talcott.  This voluminous work treating 18,000 individuals in all consists of genealogical notes on specific New York and New England families, as well as a miscellaneous section of source records pertaining to families of the region.  The genealogical notes provide exact dates of births, marriages, and deaths of all members of a given family, working back to the original immigrants to this country and forward to the last quarter of the 19th century.  The section of miscellaneous notes includes Bible records (with cross references to the above genealogies), records of burials in New York from 1727 to 1757, and an index of intermarriages for both New York and New England families.  A dense 50-page index contains the names of all persons referred to in the genealogies.  Genealogical Publishing Company.  (Also on CD 157)


Bk32.404  Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany [NY], from 1630 to 1800.  Jonathan Pearson.  The first settlers of Albany, New York were Dutch; in the 18th century, however, Albany claimed an admixture of English and Palatine Germans, the three nationalities together providing the axis on which this genealogical compendium of Albany families rests.  Typically, the articles, which are arranged in alphabetical order by family name, give the names of husbands, wives and children and dates of birth, marriage and death, and they are laced with incidental references to land holdings, occupations, and places of residence.  A key to Dutch surnames, which are occasionally or constantly omitted in the ancient records of Albany and Schenectady, is prefixed to the work.  An index of 7,000 entries helps to coordinate this research.  In the preparation of materials for this work, the compiler drew on the baptism and marriage registers of the First Reformed Church of Albany, laboring as well with records from other sources, such as wills, deeds, mortgages, marriage contracts, and a variety of other matter found in the offices of the Albany County and City Clerks.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1872.
NEW YORK - BOOKS


Bk32.406 Contributions for the Genealogies of the Descendants of the First Settlers of the Patent and City of Schenectady, New York from 1662 to 1800. Jonathan Pearson. This is an extensive collection of genealogies of the first settlers of Schenectady, tracing families in the direct male line for at least three generations. The compiler based his research, in large part, on the baptism and marriage registers of the First Reformed Church of Schenectady, but otherwise drew on records of the Secretary of State of New York, the Clerks of the City and County of Albany, and the Court of Appeals. The result is a genealogical compendium of unimpeachable authority. The articles range from brief paragraph-length sketches to full-blown family histories and are characterized by a catalogued progression of names and dates of birth, marriage, and death with incidental references to land holdings, occupation, place of residence, country of origin, and date of immigration. The articles are arranged in alphabetical order by family name, allowing easy access, and all names cited therein are included in the index, which yields more than 6,000 entries. The territory covered by this work is nearly equal to the present county of Schenectady. Although originally inhabited by the Dutch from nearby Albany, a vast number of Scotch-Irish immigrants and New England adventurers took up residence here after the Revolution and, in the early years of their residence, having no churches of their own, had their marriages solemnized and their children baptized in the Dutch Reformed churches of Albany and Schenectady. These records have also been worked into the genealogies. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1873.


Bk32.408 Compendium of Early Mohawk Valley Families, Volumes 1 and 2. Penrose, Maryly B. Twenty-five years in the making, the Compendium of Early Mohawk Valley Families is nothing less than a complete and concise record of every family known to have lived in New York's Mohawk Valley in the 18th and early 19th centuries. Under each of the families listed, the Compendium presents abstracts of all genealogical records pertaining to every individual of the surname, with the data deriving from primary record sources--marriage, birth/baptism, death, probate, land, military, pension, and census records. Systematically, under the heading of each of these record classes, it identifies every person of the surname of whom there is any mention in the records, then gives all relevant genealogical details (date, place, nature of event, etc.), and concludes with a precise citation to the source of the information. To give the reader a visual representation of the various places mentioned in the text, each volume contains a map showing details of the five historic districts of the Mohawk Valley: Canajoharie, German Flats, Kingsland, Mohawk, and Palatine. Originally all this area was in Tryon County, then, from 1784, in Montgomery County. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1990.

Bk32.409 Early Settlers of New York State. Their Ancestors and Descendants, Vols. 1 and 2. Foley, Janet Wethy. This is a consolidated edition of a scarce and very important periodical. Originally titled Early Settlers of Western New York, then, after its scope was broadened, Early Settlers of New York State, its nine volumes were issued in monthly, bimonthly, and finally quarterly installments. Edited by New York genealogist Janet Foley, its purpose was to collect, publish, and preserve church records, tombstone inscriptions, and family records--first from western New York, then from all of New York State. By the time they had suspended publication, Mrs. Foley, with assistance from her husband, had compiled reams of Bible records, marriages, obituaries, and the other primary genealogical sources referred to above. In 1993, in order to make Janet Foley's efforts more widely known to the current generation of genealogists, Genealogical Publishing Company, on the advice of esteemed genealogist Roger Joslyn, sought out the various issues of the periodical, assembled a complete run, and reprinted the entire work under the title Early Settlers of New York State--Their Ancestors and Descendants, consolidating the original nine volumes into two and adding an introduction by Mr. Joslyn. In addition, at the back of each of the consolidated volumes, GPC added a
NEW YORK - BOOKS

complete name index. The two indexes combined comprise a total of 425 three-column pages and list approximately 120,000 names! One would have to look far and wide to find that many names in another New York State publication, especially one whose contents range over the following counties: Albany, Allegany, Binghamton (City), Buffalo (City), Chautauqua, Columbia, Cortland, Delaware, Dutchess, Erie, Genesee, Jefferson, Lewis, Madison, Monroe, Niagara, Ontario, Orange, Otsego, Putnam, Rensselaer, Saratoga, Seneca, Schenectady, Schuylerville, Washington, Wayne, Wolcott, Wyoming, and Yates. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1934.


Bk32.503  History of New Paltz, New York, and Its Old Families - (From 1678 to 1820).  Second Edition.  Ralph LeFevre.  This is the definitive history of New Paltz, one of the oldest Huguenot settlements in America and the cradle of surrounding settlements in Ulster and Orange Counties, New York.  Part I introduces the reader to the chief genealogical records of New Paltz, with attention directed to church records, property holders, tax payers, land bounty rights, colonial regiments, county records at Kingston, musters of Ulster County regiments in the Revolution, and coats of arms of Huguenot families.  Part II contains the histories of prominent New Paltz families, both Huguenot and Dutch.  This second edition also carries an extensive 208-page Appendix.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1909.


Bk32.509  Fire House Post Cards, Newburgh, Orange County, New York.


*  Minutes of the Albany, New York Committee of Correspondence, 1775-1778. Volumes 1 and 2.  Includes Minutes of the Schenectady Committee and an Index.  1923.


*  Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration.  Walter Allen Knittle.  This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their families, and the dates of emigration.  Their major destinations and places of settlement were Pennsylvania, North Carolina, and the Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1937.  (Also on CD 267)

NEW YORK - BOOKS


Bk32.600  Landholders of Northeastern New York, 1739-1802.  Fred Q. Bowman.  This work forms a directory of all participants in all land sales and mortgage agreements in northeastern New York between 1739 and 1802. The area covered includes all land within the present-day counties of Clinton, Essex, Franklin, Warren, and Washington. The first part identifies original grantees, persons awarded land in the area between 1739 and 1775, and provided is the date of award, name of grant, present town of grant's location, acreage, and grantee's name. The second part, and by far the largest, identifies about 9,000 landholders--grantees, grantors, mortgagees and mortgagors--whose land records were filed between 1772 and 1802 in the deed and mortgage books of Washington, Clinton, or Essex counties. In the various entries will be found the names of all persons engaged in land transactions, the date of the transaction, the place of residence of each of the principals, and the volume and page of the original source book. An appendix furnishes the dates of organization of all of the towns formed in northeastern New York prior to 1803 and the population of these towns as of 1790 and 1800, and it lists by counties the numbers of deeds and mortgages filed in this region between 1772 and 1802. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.601  Western New York Land Transactions, 1804-1824, Volumes 1 and 2 - Extracted from the Archives of the Holland Land Company.  Karen E. Livsey.  The Holland Land Company was a stock corporation formed by six Dutch banking houses for the purpose of buying land in New York. By the year 1797, the Company had purchased some 3.3 million acres of land in western New York, west of the Genesee River. Known as the Holland Land Purchase (or the Genesee Purchase), all this land was sold off by 1839. The records of the Holland Land Company are in Amsterdam; however, a microfilm copy is available and it represents the basis upon which publication was constructed. At the heart of the microfilm are the Holland Company "Land Tables," showing year by year which lands had been sold, to whom, and on what terms. This present work is an index to the the Land Tables from their inception in 1804 until the year 1824. Also covered are the land transactions in Morris' Reserve and a tract of land known as the 40,000-Acre Tract, both east of the Purchase. Touching on some 40,000 individual land transactions, the extracts given here provide the purchaser's name, the location of the purchase, the date of the transaction, the type of transaction, and a citation to the original source and microfilm. Given the extent of the Purchase (encircling lands stretching from Genesee County west to the counties of Erie, Chautauqua, and Cattaraugus, and covering such towns as Buffalo and Batavia), and given further the general lack of hard genealogical data on the early settlers of this region of New York, this work now ranks as the premier genealogical sourcebook for western New York. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.602  Gazetteer of the 1860 New York State Census.  Davenport, D. P.


Bk32.605  Collections of the New York Historical Society:  Deeds, 1673-1675; Documents for the City of New York and Long Island, 1642-1696; and the Melyn Papers, 1640-1699.  (Cornelius Melyn received the deed to Staten Island in 1640.)


Bk32.701  Collections of the New York Historical Society:  Revolutionary Muster and Pay Rolls, 1775-1783.  Volume 1 - Canadian, Connecticut, Maryland, Massachusetts, New
NEW YORK - BOOKS

Bk32.800  Searching in New York - A Reference Guide. Burke, K.

Bk32.801  Genealogical Research in New York State. Austin, J.


Bk32.804  Guide to Historical Resources in Tioga County, New York Repositories.


Bk32.807  Collections of the New York Historical Society. The Burger Right of New Amsterdam; Roll of Free Men of New York City, 1875-1866; Appendix to Roll of Freemen, 1695-1774; Indentures of Apprenticeship, 1694-1708.


Bk32.900  10,000 Vital Records of Western New York, 1809-1850. Fred Q. Bowman. The 10,000 vital records in this work were drawn from the marriage and death columns of five western New York newspapers published before 1850: the Republican Advocate of Batavia, the Steuben Farmers Advocate of Bath, the Geneva Gazette, the Jamestown Journal, and Palmyra's Wayne Sentinel. Birth announcements were not published in these early newspapers, but many of the marriage and death notices mentioned birth years, birthplaces, and parents' names, and where appropriate such data has been copied off and recorded here. All persons who were subjects of death notices are listed in alphabetical order, marriage officials are identified in the appendix, and all others mentioned in the text are listed in the index. Towns of residence are by no means confined to western New York, for communities in the rest of the state as well as New England and the Midwest are frequently identified. The bulk of the work, however, concerns itself with the marriages and deaths of residents of western New York, and in the absence of "official" vital records of the area it stands as an admirable substitute. Like official records of a later date, the records of marriage and death abstracted here furnish names, ages, dates, places of residence, and frequent references to family members, and a good deal of other information besides. No other work available covers the genealogical records of western New York so comprehensively, nor indeed does any other work hold out so much promise. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.901  10,000 Vital Records of Central New York, 1813-1850. Fred Q. Bowman. This is the second volume in a three-volume series of vital records from New York newspapers--a series devised by Mr. Bowman to fill the gaps in early New York records. The 10,000 vital records referred to in the title of this work were drawn from the marriage and death columns of various central New York newspapers published before 1850, specifically those published in the section of the state between Geneva and Utica. The bulk of the work concerns itself with the marriages and deaths of residents of central New York, and in the absence of "official" vital records for the area it stands as an almost perfect substitute. Like official records of a later date, the records abstracted here provide names, ages, dates, places of residence, and frequent references to family members, and a good deal of other information. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.902  10,000 Vital Records of Eastern New York, 1777-1834. Fred Q. Bowman. This is the final volume in a three-volume series of vital records drawn from early New York newspapers. This
volume focuses on the interior county of Otsego and on the 300-mile strip comprising the eastern-most counties of Clinton, Essex, Saratoga, Rensselaer, Albany, Columbia, and "Old Dutchess," which, prior to 1812, included the territory of present-day Putnam County. Records in this volume are drawn from the marriage and death columns of newspapers published before 1835 in each of the above-named counties. Bridegrooms and individuals who were the subject of death notices are listed alphabetically. Marriage officials are identified in the Appendix, while all others mentioned in the text, such as brides, parents and siblings, are listed in the index. In many instances, complete details have been abstracted--place and date of marriage or death, names of relatives, towns of residence, etc. Like official records of a later date, the records abstracted here are "vital" in every sense of the term, the more so since vital records, as such, did not come into existence until very much later. Hence the value of this particular volume, as well as of the other two volumes in the series. The three volumes together, it should be noted, contain 30,000 vital records drawn from a total of thirty-four newspapers published in twenty-three communities scattered from one end of the state to the other! Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk32.905**  
*Oswego County, New York Federal Census Mortality Schedules for 1850-1860.*

**Bk32.906**  
*Cemetery Inscriptions for Duanesburg and Bordering Towns in Schenectady County, New York.*  
Foote, C.  1935.

**Bk32.907**  
*Cemetery Inscriptions and Burial Records for the Van Buren - Baldwinsville - Lysander Area of Onondaga County, New York.*  
Leslie E Voorhees.

**Bk32.908**  
*Compendium of Early Mohawk Valley Families - Two Volumes.*  
Maryly B. Penrose .  
Twenty-five years in the making, the *Compendium of Early Mohawk Valley Families* is nothing less than a complete and concise record of every family known to have lived in New York's Mohawk Valley in the 18th and early 19th centuries. Under each of the families listed, the *Compendium* presents abstracts of all genealogical records pertaining to every individual of the surname, with the data deriving from primary record sources--marriage, birth/baptism, death, probate, land, military, pension, and census records. Systematically, under the heading of each of these record classes, it identifies every person of the surname of whom there is any mention in the records, then gives all relevant genealogical details (date, place, nature of event, etc.), and concludes with a precise citation to the source of the information. To give the reader a visual representation of the various places mentioned in the text, each volume contains a map showing details of the five historic districts of the Mohawk Valley: Canajoharie, German Flats, Kingsland, Mohawk, and Palatine. Originally all this area was in Tryon County, then, from 1784, in Montgomery County. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk32.909**  
*New York Marriages Previous to 1784.*  
This work embraces as complete a collection of early New York marriage licenses as could be put together from official sources. With its various supplements, it comprises records of about one-fourth of all marriages that took place in New York prior to 1784, when the practice of issuing marriage licenses fell into disuse. In brief, it contains approximately 25,000 entries arranged alphabetically under the names of both brides and grooms, each giving the date of the license and a reference to the precise location of the original record. The main body of the book consists of a reprint of the monumental *Names of Persons for Whom Marriage Licenses Were Issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York, Previous to 1784*, originally published in 1860. The supplements, additions, and corrections we have appended to this basic work consist of (1) a 48-page "Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses," originally published by the University of the State of New York as a State Library Bulletin in 1898; (2) 44 pages of additions and corrections by Robert H. Kelby entitled "New York Marriage Licenses," which appeared in *The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record* between 1915 and 1916; (3) 19 pages of additional marriage licenses, by Kenneth Scott, which appeared in the *Record* (1967) as "New York Marriage Licenses, 1639-1706;" and (4) an index to Dr. Scott's article, published here from manuscript. Genealogical Publishing Company.
NEW YORK - BOOKS

Bk32.910  
Minisink Valley, Orange County, New York Reformed Dutch Church Records 1716-1830.  

Bk32.911  
Irish Relatives and Friends - From "Information Wanted" Ads in the Irish-American, 1850-1871.  
Laura Murphy DeGrazia and Diane Fitzpatrick Haberstroh.  The Irish-American, a weekly newspaper published in New York City for the edification of the Irish immigrant population, began publication in August 1849, at the height of the great exodus from Ireland.  Besides news items of interest to the Irish community, the paper ran a popular classified section for people seeking information on relatives and friends who had recently taken up residence in the U.S.  These classified ads appeared in a column entitled "Information Wanted," and because of their genealogical value they have been transcribed in their entirety for this publication.  The ads are of particular importance to the genealogist because they usually indicate the Irish county, townland, or parish from which an immigrant came, and virtually all Irish genealogical research is based on the identification of these jurisdictions.  In addition to naming former places of residence in Ireland, the ads often name places of residence in the U.S., provide names and relationships of family members, give dates of departure from Ireland and arrival in the U.S., indicate ships' names, and sometimes specify ages and occupations.  To help the researcher use this data efficiently, the compilers have assembled five separate indexes: Personal Names, Irish Place Names, United States Place Names, Other Places, and New York City Streets.  Altogether, some 8,500 names appear in the Personal Names index alone; and there are references to several thousand place names.  The following ad is typical, and shows what a wealth of data awaits the researcher:  

January 30, 1869.  
Of Patrick Colman, boot and shoemaker, son of Michael Colman, boot and shoemaker, of Flemings Place, Baggot Street Bridge, DUBLIN, formerly of DONNYBROOK.  He sailed from the North Wall, Dublin, for New York, in the ship Ashland, about nineteen years ago.  Any information of him will be thankfully received by his sister, Mary Ann Colman, by writing to John McKeon, 136 Market Street, Newark, N.J.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk32.912  
Cemetery Inscriptions for Laurens Village Cemetery, Laurens, Otsego County, New York, and for County Line Cemetery, Steuben and Schuyler Counties, New York.

Bk32.913  
Obituary Index for Persons Born in Gloversville, Fulton County, New York.

Bk32.914  
Marriage and Death Notices from Schuyler County, New York Newspapers.  Jackson, M. S.

Bk32.915  
Marriage and Death Notices from Tompkins County, New York Newspapers.  Jackson, M. S.

Bk32.916  
Trying to find some peace in the “City that Never Sleeps” has always been difficult—even for dead New Yorkers.  Rapid development, rising property values, a lack of space, health concerns, and government regulation have all conspired to move the dead from one graveyard to the next.  The Graveyard Shift carefully examines these moves and what they mean for your research.  Author Carolee Inskeep proficiently documents the changing landscape of New York City cemeteries, telling the story behind each decision to move, as well as providing the new names and locations of each burial ground.  This book, with its complete index, is an invaluable tool for anyone researching New York City ancestors.  Ancestry Publishing.

Bk32.917  

Bk32.918  
Bk32.919 7,000 Hudson-Mohawk Valley (New York) Vital Records. 1808-1850. Bowman, Fred Q. And Thomas J. Lynch. In the towns and cities of New York, prior to 1880, official records of marriage and death were rarely filed. Fortunately, newspapers can often be used to overcome this deficiency, as they contain a wealth of information about the marriages and deaths of local people. Moreover, newspaper notices of marriages and deaths often contain detail lacking in the more frequently sought cemetery, church, and town record books. The compilers of this book have joined forces to produce a list of 7,000 marriages and deaths—naming 20,000 persons in all—from fifteen newspapers of the Hudson-Mohawk Valley area, giving researchers a much-needed boost in their search for vital records. Typically the marriage notices give such information as the names of the bride and groom, the date of the marriage, the place, the names of parents, and the name of the officiating minister. Death notices, on the other hand, provide the date and place of death, age at death, sometimes cause of death, occupation, and names of survivors. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1997.


Bk30.400 Historical and Genealogical Miscellany. [Data Relating to the Early Settlers of New York and New Jersey]. 5 volumes. John Edwin Stillwell. This monumental five-volume set, commonly referred to as Stillwell, contains genealogical records of early New Jersey and New York (principally Staten Island) and genealogies of the families of the early settlers of New Jersey, with lineages and records of thousands of their descendants. Volumes I and II comprise important early records, including parish registers, marriage records, court and town records, land surveys, warrants, and quit rents. Volumes III-V contain genealogies of the families of Applegate, Ashton, Bowne, Bray, Brown, Burrowes, Campbell, Chamberlain, Coward, Cox, Crawford, Curtis, Dorset, Eaton, Edwards, Fitz Randolph, Grover, Hartshorne, Holmes, Huet, Kearny, Lawrence, Layton, Learning, Leeds, Lippit, Lyell, Morford, Morris, Mott, Mount, Murphy, Ogborne, Potter, Salter, Seabrook, Shepard, Spricer, Stout, Tallman, Throckmorton, Tilton, Wall, Walling, Watson, White, Whitlock, Whoelley, Winter, and Woodward. Each volume has a full name and subject index, so the labor of searching is reduced to a matter of seconds. The awesome publication contains references to upwards of 100,000 persons and subjects. "Stillwell's Miscellany' has long been the first book to check for records of Staten Island, or of Monmouth, Burlington, or Cape May County, New Jersey, or for competent genealogical studies of certain families, mostly of Monmouth County . . . Every library with a genealogical collection and every genealogist specializing in Staten Island or New Jersey families will need this set."-- New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 101, p. 246. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk38.114 A Collection of Upwards of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania from 1727 to 1776 - Second Revised and Enlarged Edition, with an Index by Ernst Wecken from the Third Edition (1931), and Added Index to Ships. Israel Daniel Rupp. This work is concerned mainly with early Palatine immigration and contains 319 ships’ passenger lists with a total of 30,000 names. The arrangement is chronological according to date of arrival, listing the names of the ships on which the passengers arrived and the places from which they emigrated. In addition, the appendices list over a thousand early settlers who landed at some port other than Philadelphia, but who afterwards came to Pennsylvania from New York, North Carolina, and Georgia. Included are "Names of the First Palatines in North Carolina, 1709 and 1710," and "Names of Salzburgers Settled in Georgia, 1734-1741." To those engaged in the study of American genealogy, this work will require no introduction. Over the years it has achieved a reputation as one of the most useful tools for identifying persons who came to North America between 1727 and 1776, and the demand for copies of it has not ceased since its original publication over 100 years ago. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

Bk55.102 Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration. Walter Allen Knittle. This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their
families, and the dates of emigration. Their major destinations and places of settlement were Pennsylvania, North Carolina, and the **Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York**. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.118**  
*Immigrants to the Middle Colonies - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists and Associated Data from The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record.* Michael Tepper. The articles in this collection deal mainly with ports in **New York**, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Maryland and list some 5,000 17th- and 18th-century arrivals. While about half of the articles deal with English and German immigrants, others are concerned with immigrants of Dutch origin, and some few deal with Huguenots and Jews. As is customary with ships' passenger lists, the data provided consists of a mixture of references to ships, ports and dates of embarkation and arrival, wives, children, age, religion, occupation, and places of origin and residence. The documentation is sparse and copious by turns. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.140**  
*The Trail of the Huguenots - In Europe, the United States, South Africa and Canada. Addenda and Corrigenda by Milton Rubincam.* George Elmore Reaman. This is the story of the great exodus of the Huguenots from France at the end of the seventeenth century, and of their dispersal to places in Europe, the United States, Canada, and South Africa. It traces their migrations through Europe and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States, providing startling insights into the origins of many of our earliest colonial settlers. Over half of the book is devoted to the Huguenots and their direct descendants in Canada and the United States, dealing with those who settled in North and South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, **New York**, and New England. An Appendix has the names of hundreds of Huguenot immigrants with dates and places of their arrival; there are short biographical sketches with genealogical data, a list of English surnames of French derivation, additions and corrections by Milton Rubincam, and an index of names and places other than those mentioned in the genealogies and appendices. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.304**  
*History of the Huguenot Emigration to America.* Charles W. Baird. This is the standard work on the Huguenot emigration to America. Baird's work is so thorough that there are few Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied. The bulk of the work is devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War. Throughout the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, **New York**, Rhode Island, South Carolina, and Virginia, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states. In addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus serving as a guide to further information. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.401**  
*Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies.* Montague S. Giuseppi. This helpful book contains copies of all the returns of naturalizations of foreign Protestants sent from the Colonies to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations during the period 1740 to 1772. It refers to some 6,500 persons--mostly Germans--who were naturalized in accordance with an act of 1740. The returns are from the colonies of South Carolina, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, **New York**, and Pennsylvania, and from Jamaica in the West Indies, with those from Pennsylvania predominating. The entries generally include name, religion, town and county of residence, and date of naturalization. Genealogical Publishing Company.
North Carolina

BK33.1784-1787  State Census of North Carolina.

Bk33.1787 1787 Wilkes County, North Carolina Census.


Bk33.100 Emigrants from England and Scotland to North Carolina, 1774-1775. Newsome, A. R.

Bk33.102 Abstracts. of Court Minutes for Orange County, Province of North Carolina, 1752-1766. Every-Name Index. Shields, R. H.

Bk33.104 North Carolina Wills - A Testator Index, 1665-1900. Thornton W. Mitchell. This is an index to more than 75,000 persons who died and left wills in North Carolina between 1665 and 1900. With the possible exception of census records, it is the single-most important finding-aid in North Carolina genealogy. In one alphabetical sequence it lists the names of the testators, the county in which their wills were proved, the date of probate, the precise location of the recorded copy of the will in each of the counties (by book and page number), and the location of the original will. Dr. Mitchell has also provided a concise history of the probate records of all 107 North Carolina counties, giving the date of the county's formation, the territory it was formed from, the dates wills were first filed and recorded, the various record book designations, the status of the records, and the location of the original, recorded and copied wills. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 509)

Bk33.105 Name Index for North Carolina Newspapers, 1784-1789. Watson, A. D.

Bk33.106 North Carolina Taxpayers, 1701-1786. Clarence E. Ratcliff. This work lists the names of the taxpayers resident in about half of the North Carolina counties formed before 1786. Most of the data came from tax lists microfilmed at the North Carolina State Archives in Raleigh, and they are supplemented with names from the periodical North Carolina Genealogy, which includes persons owning headrights and landrights. The names of the taxpayers are listed alphabetically with the county of residence and date, and in some cases additional data is supplied. In all there are about 28,000 names. The following are the counties covered: Anson, Beaufort, Bertie, Bladen, Brunswick, Bute, Caswell, Chowan, Craven, Cumberland, Currituck, Dobbs, Edgecombe, Franklin-Warren-Vance, Gates, Granville, New Hanover, Northampton, Onslow, Orange, Pasquotank, Perquimans, Pitt, Randolph, Rowan, Tryon, and Tyrrell. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.107 Name Index to the North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register (Hathaway's Register). Volumes 1-3. Hamrick, D. O.

* Bk33.108 North Carolina Taxpayers, 1679-1790. Clarence E. Ratcliff. This book continues the work begun in North Carolina Taxpayers, 1701-1786. With the exception of a few lists which were identified as redundant, it includes all the remaining North Carolina tax lists prior to the first federal census of 1790. The two volumes can therefore be used in place of an earlier census to identify individuals in relation to a specific time and place. The taxpayers' names are listed in a single alphabetical sequence. In all cases they are listed by county of residence and date, and in some cases additional data is supplied. Counting repeat entries for those whose names appear in more than one list, this volume has the names of about 29,000 taxpayers. The following are the counties covered: Albemarle, Beaufort, Bertie, Bladen, Brunswick, Bute, Camden, Carteret, Caswell, Chowan, Craven, Currituck, Dobbs, Duplin, Gates, Granville, Halifax, Hertford, Johnston, Jones, Martin, Montgomery, Nash, New Bern District, Northampton, Onslow, Orange, Pasquotank, Perquimans, Pitt, Richmond, Rowan, Rutherford, Sampson, Surry, Tyrrell, Warren, Wayne, and Wilkes. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.110 North Carolina Year Book. 1923.


Bk33.201 Rowan County, North Carolina Estate Abstracts, 1753-1805, and Tax Lists for 1759 and 1778. Every-Name Index. Linn, J. W.

Bk33.202 Guilford County, North Carolina Will Abstracts, 1771-1841. Every-Name Index. Webster, I. B.

Bk33.203 Surry County, North Carolina Wills, 1771-1827. Every-Name Index. Linn, J. W.

Bk33.204 Caswell County, North Carolina Will Books, 1777-1814; 1784 Tax List; and Guardians' Accounts, 1794-1819 (Published With) Caswell County, North Carolina Will Books, 1814-1843. Guardians' Accounts, 1819-1847; 1850 & 1860 Census Mortality Schedules; Powers of Attorney from Deed Books, 1777-1880. Katharine Kerr Kendall and Mary Frances Kerr Donaldson. Caswell County was formed from the northern part of Orange County, North Carolina, in 1777 and was itself the parent of Person County. The will books for Caswell County are on file at the office of the Clerk of the Court in Yanceyville. Mrs. Kendall and Mrs. Donaldson, in these two volumes reprinted as one by Clearfield Company, have abstracted Caswell County Will Books A through F, covering the years 1777 to 1814, and Will Books G through O, covering the period 1814 to 1843. Also included in this consolidated volume are abstracts of a number of related Caswell County records, including tax lists, guardians' accounts, powers of attorney from deed books, and census mortality schedules. The will book abstracts comprise the bulk of both volumes, and they are a rich and varied lot. They are arranged chronologically, according to the date of the court session, and include not only wills but also estate records, inventories, accounts, and so on. Abstracts of wills give the name of the testator, date of the will, names and relationships of all heirs, the names of executors and administrators, the division of the estate, and sometimes even such things as references to slaves by name. Many of the other entries in the will books, like estate settlements, establish relationships between two or more individuals, and all the records place persons in Caswell County at a particular point in time. In addition to the abstracts of the will books, the compilers have made the following supporting records available to Caswell County researchers: guardian accounts, identifying the names of the guardian, the orphan, and the year of the guardianship; mortality schedules, yielding the name of the deceased, age, sex, marital status, place of birth, and cause of death; powers of attorney, which frequently refer to kinship, ownership of property, dates of death, and more; and tax lists, stating the name of the taxpayer, number of acres owned, location of the property, and the number of white and black polls. Clearfield's consolidated edition of these important records must surely represent the starting point for Caswell County genealogical research. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.205 Guilford County, North Carolina Court Minutes, 1781-1788. Hill, J. S.

Bk33.206 Orange County, North Carolina Abstracts of the Minutes of the Inferior Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions 1777-1788. Redden, A. C.

Bk33.207 Orange County, North Carolina: Abstracts of the Minutes of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 1752-1766. Ruth H. Shields. Orange County was created in 1752 from Granville, Johnston and Bladen Counties with Granville having been formed from Edgecombe County. Rowan County was formed as the western boundary of Orange in 1753. Counties formed from Orange were Guilford and Randolph in 1770 with Rockingham taken from Guilford in 1785, Chatham in 1770 with a small portion of it taken to become part of Wake County in 1770, and in 1771 Caswell County was taken from Orange with Person County taken...
from Caswell in 1792. The court was held 4 times a year and heard such cases of assault, batteries, trespass, all breaches of the peace. They held authority of administration in intestate estates and orphans, granted license to build water grist mills, to taverns and ordinaries, and to build and maintain public ferries. The court also appointed Constables and Overseers of Roads, and named the men who lived within the bounds to keep them in repair, as well as recommending three persons to the Governor, of whom one was made Sheriff, as well as imposing taxes for roads, courthouses and goals, appointed all county officers, civil and military, all lists of Jurors and probates of Wills. These records are extremely valuable for the researcher, especially if an ancestor died intestate (without a will), and in some instances a person may be listed in these court records and nowhere else in the county records.

Bk33.208 Rockingham County, North Carolina Will Abstracts, 1785-1865. Irene B. Webster. Rockingham County is bordered on the north by Pittsylvania and Henry counties, Virginia; on the east by Caswell County; on the south by Guilford County; and on the west by Stokes. It was formed in 1785 from Guilford County. This book contains Will Books A-C plus "Old Wills" which were a group of wills discovered in 1957 and were dated prior to 1804.

Bk33.209 Rockingham County, North Carolina Deed Abstracts, 1785-1800. Irene B. Webster. This book includes Deed Books A - E and contains the names of more than 4,000 persons including grantor, grantee, witness, & etc.

Bk33.210 Surry County, North Carolina Court Minutes, 1768-1789, Vols. 1-2. Mrs. W.O. Absher. Surry County was formed in 1770 from Rowan County. It is in the north-central section of the state and is bounded by the state of Virginia and Stokes, Yadkin, Wilkes, and Alleghany counties. In 1773, part of Rowan was annexed to Surry; Wilkes County was formed in 1777 from Surry and Stokes County was formed in 1789 from Surry. In 1792, part of Wilkes County was annexed to Surry and in 1796, part of Stokes was annexed to Surry and in 1869, 1870, and 1875 parts of Surry were annexed to Alleghany County.

Bk33.211 Surry County, North Carolina Deed Books A, B, and C, 1770-1788. Mrs. W.O. Absher. Deed books A and B have been out of print for some time and now are being combined with Book C in a brand-new volume. Surry County was formed from Rowan in 1770 and is one of those very important counties in which so much migration came via Virginia, as well as New Jersey and Pennsylvania.


Bk33.213 Stokes County, North Carolina, Deeds, 1787-1797, Vols. 1-2. Mrs. W.O. Absher. Stokes county was formed in 1789 from Surry County. It is in the north-central section of the state and is bounded by Rockingham, Forsyth and Surry counties and the state line of Virginia. In 1849, Forsyth was formed from Stokes County.


Bk33.215 Deed Abstracts of Tryon, Lincoln, and Rutherford Counties, North Carolina; 1769-1786; Tryon County Wills & Estates. Brent Holcomb. Tryon County was formed from Mecklenburg County in 1769. At one time Tryon County included all or part of the North Carolina counties of Burke, Cleveland, Gaston, Henderson, Lincoln, Polk, Rutherford, McDowell, and the South Carolina counties of York, Chester, Union, Cherokee, Spartanburg, Greenville, Laurens, and Newberry. These deeds, wills, and estates should provide many missing links for the researcher working on the Carolina frontier.

Bk33.216 Catawaba County, North Carolina, Will Book 1. Elizabeth Bray Sherrill. This book contains wills that range in date from Martin Coulter's will written on May 25, 1817 to Joseph Carpenter's will dated August 13, 1867. The wills are in the order as they were recorded by the County Clerk of Court. A full name index, as well as a slave index is included. Heritage Books, Inc., 1994.
Catawba County, North Carolina Court of Pleas and Quarters, 1843 - 1850. Miller, J. W.


History of Calvary Episcopal Church, Tarboro, Edgecombe County, North Carolina. Nash, J. D.

Buffalo Presbyterian Church and Cemetery, Greensboro, Guilford, North Carolina. Donnell, R. D.

Flat Creek Baptist Church Minutes, Weaverville, Buncombe County, North Carolina, 1833-1931. Morgan, N. D.

History of the German Settlements and of the Lutheran Church in North and South Carolina. Gotthardt D. Bernheim. The broader aspects of this work treat such important historical events as early colonization by Dutch, German, and Swiss settlers; German colonies in the Carolinas to the close of the Revolutionary War; and the history of the Lutheran Church in the Carolinas from the close of the Revolution to the year 1850. Within this general framework the author neatly disposes of the entire history of the Germans in the Carolinas, answering the criticism leveled at historians for their neglect of the subject. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Tombstone Inscriptions of the Old St. Paul's Church Cemetery, Catawaba County, North Carolina, 1702-1967. Wilfong, N. D.

Haywood County, North Carolina, Families. Alice R. Cook. This book gives a succinct history of the families and people of interest in Haywood County, North Carolina. A number of families have been recognized as early as 1800. Information presented here was collected from many varied sources including: memories of older residents, family records, gravestones, newspapers and public documents. The alphabetically listed records consist of whole families neatly grouped together; within these groupings are supplied family members' full names and frequently their dates of birth and death. Also included, when available, are those who married in to said families and their full names. Often additional information, such as family members' professions, skills, military history and the origin of the information, is also furnished. Heritage Books, Inc., 1993.

Directory of Scots in the Carolinas, 1680-1830. Volume 1. David Dobson. On a trip here from Scotland, David Dobson searched the archives of North and South Carolina and found a mass of material proving the presence of a large number of Scots in the Carolinas before and after the Revolution. He located similar records in university libraries and historical societies, and he also found in the 1850 Federal Census more information on persons of Scottish origin. The result of this research appears here in Volume 1 of Directory of Scots in the Carolinas. In
this work Mr. Dobson presents, for the first time, a comprehensive list of Scottish settlers in the Carolinas from 1680 to 1830. In general, the details provided include age, place and date of birth, and often names of parents, names of spouse and children, occupation, place of residence, and the date of emigration from Scotland. About 6,000 Scots are identified in this book, and a small number are listed in Dobson’s "Scottish Settlers" series, but the majority--90% or so--are listed here for the first time. Clearfield Press, 2007.


Bk33.501 Burke County, North Carolina History - Sketches of the Pioneers. Col. Thomas George Walton. The articles comprising the first part of this book, page 5 through 67, were written in 1894 and were published in the old Morganton Herald. Those articles found on pages 68 through 89 were copies from manuscripts of Col. Walton; these are now in the possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Harry Boggs (1924). This book contains sketches of the following pioneers in Burke County history: Avery, Ballew, Bechtter, Bouchelle, Bowman, Bradshaw, Brittain, Caldwell, Carson, Collins, Connelly, Corpening, Dobson, Duckworth, Erwin, Estes, Forney, Graham, Greenlee, Hemphill, Henderson, Herne, Hildebrand (2), Lenoir, McDowell, McEntire, Miller, Morrison, Murphy, Newland, Patton, Perkin, Person, Picken, Rutherford, Stevelies, Tates, Walker, Walton.

Bk33.502 The Lost Tribes of North Carolina. Part III: the Mecklenburg Signers and Their Neighbors. Worth S. Ray. Probably the finest genealogical record ever compiled on the people of ancient Mecklenburg County, North Carolina, this work consists of extensive source records and documented family sketches. Collectively, what is presented here is a veritable history of a people--a "tribe" of people--who settled in the valley between the Yadkin and Catawba rivers more than two hundred years ago. The object of the book is to show where these people originated and what became of them and their descendants. Included among the source records are the various lists of the Signers of the Mecklenburg Declaration; Abstracts of Some Ancient Items from Mecklenburg County Records; Marriage Records and Relationships of Mecklenburg People; List of Public Officials of Mecklenburg County, 1775-1785; First U.S. Census of 1790 by Districts; Tombstone Inscriptions; and Sketches of the Mecklenburg Signers. The work concludes with indexes of subjects and places, as well as a name index of 5,000 persons. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.503 Carolina Cradle, Settlement of the Northwest Carolina Frontier, 1747-1762. Ramsey, R. W.

Bk33.504 The Story of Banking in Tarboro, Edgecombe County, North Carolina.

Bk33.505 Journal of Rockingham History and Genealogy, Rockingham County, North Carolina.

Bk33.506ER * History of Old Buncombe County, North Carolina. Volumes 1 and 2.

Bk33.507ER * History of Madison County, North Carolina.

Bk33.508 Annals of Lincoln County, North Carolina, 1749 to 1937. William L. Sherrill. Originally published serially in the Lincoln Times from June 1935 to November 1936, these historical annals list early Lincoln County settlers and Revolutionary War soldiers and pensioners, with biographical sketches of prominent citizens and year-by-year summaries of the prominent events in the county’s history from 1749 to 1937. Genealogists will delight in Sherrill’s "Annals", for it is brimming with names. In a number of instances, the biographical sketches are laced with pedigrees; in others, with lists of offspring or ancestors gleaned from cemetery inscriptions.

* Sketches of Western North Carolina Illustrating Principally the Revolutionary Period of Mecklenburg, Rowan, Lincoln and Adjoining Counties. Cyrus L. Hunter. This work consists almost entirely of biographical sketches of Revolutionary War officers and soldiers from the North Carolina counties of Burke, Cabarrus, Cleveland, Gaston, Iredell, Lincoln, Mecklenburg, Rowan, and Wilkes, with considerable information on them and extensive
genealogies of their families. Hunter uses a county-by-county arrangement to portray, in toto, a history of the Revolutionary War in the western and southwestern half of the state. The chapter on Cleveland County, with its references to the American commanders at the Battle of King's Mountain, is of particular interest to students of the Revolutionary War. With an Added Index of Names. Genealogical Publishing Company.

BK33.510  Liberty Hill on the South Yadkin River, Iredell County, North Carolina. Miller, M. J.

BK33.511  A History of Rowan County, North Carolina - Containing Sketches of Prominent Families and Distinguished Men. Rev. Jethro Rumple. Rowan County, North Carolina, occupying territory comprised ultimately of forty-five counties, which when erected encompassed most of the western part of the state and all of Tennessee, was a conduit through which poured thousands of early pioneers and settlers. It was formed in 1753 from Anson County, whose early records were lost to fire. Anson had been formed from Bladen County, where many records were similarly destroyed—once in 1765 and again in 1893. In Rowan, where there has been no major loss of records, lies the earliest extant set of court records for the entire area. Twenty-four counties in North Carolina and all of Tennessee have been formed from the area that once constituted Rowan County, and in consideration of this ample domain Rumple's History is no small consequence to the common heritage of the people of western North Carolina and Tennessee and to their scattered seed. Based on official courthouse records, private family documents and manuscripts, and the personal recollections of many who have since been gathered to their fathers, Rumple's work has all the characteristics of a well-formulated county history cum genealogy. With a genial and attentive eye on family history and tradition, chapters are devoted to the following subjects: first settlers; county organization; the courthouse; early settlers in Salisbury; Indian Wars; religious denominations and early churches; the Revolution; Committee of Safety; old families on the Yadkin River; old families of Rowan; the War of 1812; and the roll of Rowan County soldiers in the Confederate Army—the Roll itself occupying no less than 70 pages of text. This edition of Rumple's History includes a comprehensive index, as well as a Foreword written specially for this edition by the distinguished genealogist Jo White Linn. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.512  History of Edgecombe County, North Carolina. Watson, A. D.


Bk33.600  Formation of the North Carolina Counties, 1663-1943.

Bk33.601  North Carolina Headrights (Landrights). List of Names, 1663-1744. Whitley, C. B.

Bk33.602  North Carolina Land Grants Recorded in Greene County, Tennessee. Burgner, G. F.

Bk33.603  Caswell County, North Carolina Deed Books, 1777-1817. Kendall, K. K.

Bk33.604  Orange County, North Carolina Deed Books. Burgner, W. D.

Bk33.605  1771 Surry County, North Carolina Tax List.

Bk33.606  1772 Surry County, North Carolina Tax List.

Bk33.607  1755 Orange County, North Carolina Tax List.

Bk33.608  Orange County, North Carolina Taxpayers, 1784-1793.

Bk33.609  Guilford County, North Carolina Deed Books. Volumes 1 & 2, 1779-1784. Bennett, W. D.

NORTH CAROLINA - BOOKS

Bk33.611  Burke County, North Carolina Deed Book A, 1860-1869.

Bk33.612  Miscellaneous Guilford County, North Carolina Information.  Hughes, F.

Bk33.700  Revolutionary Leaders of North Carolina.  Connor, R. D. W.

Bk33.701  Early Families of Rockingham and Stokes Counties With Revolutionary Service.

Bk33.702  Muster Rolls of the Soldiers of the War of 1812 detached from the Militia of North Carolina.

Bk33.703  Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution.


Bk33.901  North and South Carolina Marriage Records - From the Earliest Colonial Days to the Civil War.  William Montgomery Clemens.  Almost 7,500 marriages are listed, the arrangement being alphabetical by surname, and this includes the maiden names of the brides. For each is given the full date and the place where the wedding took place.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.902  Marriage Bonds for Granville County, North Carolina.  Elizabeth Hicks Hummel.

Bk33.903  Pre-1760 Abstracts of Wills for Names Starting With “W” for ??

Bk33.904  Marriages of the North Carolina Barker Family.  McDonald, C.

Bk33.905  Abstracts of Wills Recorded in Orange County, North Carolina, 1752-1800 and 1800-1850.  Ruth Herndon Shields.  Orange County was formed in 1752 and for many years embraced a large section of central North Carolina, including part or all of the following present-day counties: Alamance, Caswell, Chatham, Durham, Guilford, Orange, Person, Randolph, Rockingham, and Wake.  Abstracting the wills of Orange County to 1850 was the project of the Genealogical Records Committee of the Davie Poplar Chapter of the NSDAR.  The abstracts were originally published in two separate volumes, but they are brought together now in a single volume for the convenience of the user.  The abstracts, numbering many hundreds and referring to thousands of related individuals, all of whom are alphabetically indexed, generally include such information as the name of the testator, names of heirs and executors, references to property, and dates of probate.  The book further contains records of 280 marriages not shown in the Orange County marriage bonds.  This is an unusually valuable publication for descendants of Orange County pioneers.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.907  Hiwassee Reservoir Cemeteries, Cherokee County, North Carolina.

Bk33.908  Marriages of Orange County, North Carolina, 1779-1868.  Brent H. Holcomb.  With the appearance of this work, researchers of all stripes can set aside some of their concerns about the lack of published reference materials on Orange County, North Carolina.  Marriages of Orange County contains abstracts of all the marriage bonds issued in Orange County from 1779 until 1868, when marriage bonds--as prerequisites for marriage--were discontinued.  These marriage records were abstracted from a microfilm copy of the original marriage bonds on file at the State Archives in Raleigh and refer altogether to some 20,000 persons, including bondsmen.  In keeping with the format established by Mr. Holcomb in his other volumes of North Carolina marriage records, the data are arranged throughout in alphabetical order by the surname of the groom; and each entry includes the name of the bride, the date of the bond, the name of the bondsman, and, from 1851, the date of the actual marriage.  Genealogical Publishing Company.
Marriages of Rowan County, North Carolina, 1753-1868. Brent H. Holcomb. Rowan County at its formation in 1753 covered a large area, for it extended north to Virginia, and it had an indeterminate western boundary. It lay across the main migration route to the South and West, and it was peopled by pioneers of German, Scotch-Irish, and English extraction. It is their marriage records from 1753 to 1868 that form the basis of this work. The marriage records abstracted here derive from microfilm copies of the original bonds and from a microfilm copy of a register of marriage bonds maintained from 1851 by the clerk of the county court. The arrangement is alphabetical by the surname of the groom, and each entry has the name of the bride, the date of the marriage bond and, where recorded, the names of the minister, witnesses, and bondsmen. About 9,000 marriage bonds are abstracted, and with the others mentioned, the text bears reference to nearly 25,000 persons. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Marriages of Surry County, North Carolina 1779-1868. Brent H. Holcomb. This book and Marriages of Wilkes County, North Carolina 1778-1868 are part of a series of volumes dealing with the marriage records of North Carolina counties. Marriages of Surry County contains abstracts of all extant marriage bonds and licenses for the period 1779 until 1868 when bonds, as prerequisites for licenses, were discontinued. The data in this volume is arranged throughout in alphabetical order by the surname of the groom, and each entry provides the name of the bride, the date of the marriage bond, and the names of the bondsmen, clergymen, and justices of the peace. Altogether over 6,000 marriage bonds are abstracted in this work, and the text bears reference to approximately 16,000 persons. Genealogical Publishing Company.


Stokes County, North Carolina Marriage Records, 1783-1868. Volume 1: Males; Volume 2: Females. Ingmire, F. T.

Caswell County, North Carolina, Marriage Bonds, 1778-1868. Katharine Kerr Kendall. Caswell County, North Carolina was created from Orange County in 1777, and is today adjacent to Pittsylvania County, Virginia. Mrs. Kendall has abstracted all 5,700 extant marriage bonds for Caswell County from 1778, the date of the earliest bond, to 1868, when North Carolina changed the requirements of its marriage law. Each entry herein identifies the bride and groom, the date of the bond, and the name of the bondsman or witness. Contains a name index to brides, grooms, bondsmen, witnesses, and other persons named in the bonds. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Chatham County, North Carolina Marriage Records, 1782-1867. Ingmire, F. T.


Abstracts of Marriage Bonds and Additional Data, Guilford County, North Carolina, 1771-1840. Thompson, R. F. And L. J. Hartgrove.


Early Carteret County North Carolina Marriages 1868-1913. Sharyn Guthrie. 1990. Includes groom and bride surname index. The marriage bond was the prominent marriage record from 1741 to 1868. It was a record showing the intent of a couple to be married, but it doesn’t prove that they were ever married. The Quaker marriages are not filed with these records, nor are the records of the Catholic Church as these were made with banns. Listed with the bride and groom’s name is the name of their bondsman or security. The sum of the bond was fifty pounds and in 1778 it
was changed to five hundred pounds, and in the nineteenth century it became one thousand dollars.

**Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration.** Walter Allen Knittle. This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their families, and the dates of emigration. Their major destinations and places of settlement were Pennsylvania, North Carolina, and the Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**A Collection of Upwards of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania from 1727 to 1776** - Second Revised and Enlarged Edition, with an Index by Ernst Wecken from the Third Edition (1931), and Added Index to Ships. Israel Daniel Rupp. This work is concerned mainly with early Palatine immigration and contains 319 ships’ passenger lists with a total of 30,000 names. The arrangement is chronological according to date of arrival, listing the names of the ships on which the passengers arrived and the places from which they emigrated. In addition, the appendices list over a thousand early settlers who landed at some port other than Philadelphia, but who afterwards came to Pennsylvania from New York, North Carolina, and Georgia. Included are "Names of the First Palatines in North Carolina, 1709 and 1710," and "Names of Salzburgers Settled in Georgia, 1734-1741." To those engaged in the study of American genealogy, this work will require no introduction. Over the years it has achieved a reputation as one of the most useful tools for identifying persons who came to North America between 1727 and 1776, and the demand for copies of it has not ceased since its original publication over 100 years ago. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

**The Scotch-Irish of Colonial Pennsylvania.** Dunaway, Wayland F. The best history of the Scotch-Irish of colonial Pennsylvania ever written, Dunaway's classic is indispensable to the genealogist because it outlines the circumstances behind the settlement of Lowland Scots in Ulster, their life in that Province for two or three generations, and the reasons for their emigration to America, further tracing the important migratory movements of the Scotch-Irish from Northern Ireland to Pennsylvania, and from Pennsylvania down the foothills of the Appalachians through the Great Valley of Virginia to the Carolinas and Georgia. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1985.

**Tennessee Cousins - A History of Tennessee People.** Worth Stickley Ray. An immense amount of genealogical data is on tap in this well-known book, which is not confined to Tennessee but reaches out to the Carolinas, Georgia, Maryland, Virginia, and other Southern states as well. Over 6,000 names are in the index, with some names having as many as fifty references. All Tennessee counties are covered, each with pertinent genealogical data such as abstracts of wills and deeds, tombstone inscriptions, marriage records, and sketches of early settlers. The most important records include First Court Records of Washington District, the Marriage Records of Greene, Washington, Jefferson and Knox counties, and Revolutionary Soldiers of Roane County. "This well-known and well-used book contains a considerable body of genealogical records from most of Tennessee's counties. . . .it is an extremely valuable tool, primarily for its index, which has one of the best clues to the specific county or counties of Tennessee in which a sought-for family may have lived at one time. No library offering services to Tennessee genealogical researchers should be without it."-- Tennessee Historical Quarterly (Spring 1969). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.

**The Colonial Clergy of Virginia, North Carolina and South Carolina.** Frederick Lewis Weis. This is an annotated list of about 1,000 southern colonial clergymen, giving such useful information as place and date of birth and death; names of parents; college of matriculation; date of ordination; religious denomination; names of parishes, with dates, in which livings were held; and a variety of similar matter. Originally published by The Society of the Descendants of the Colonial Clergy. Clearfield Company, 1955.
Virginia Historical Genealogies. John Bennett Boddie. This work, naming 4,000 related individuals, contains the lineages of about fifty families, the main branches of which were located in Virginia, Maryland, and North and South Carolina. Genealogies of the following families are given: Allen, Aston, Barker-Bradford-Taylor, Berkeley-Ligon-Norwood, Binns, Butler, Claiborne, Clark, Colclough, Crafford, Crayford-Crafford, Davis, Doniphan, Eldridge, Flood, Godwyn, Gray, Gregg, Griggsby, Harris, Haynes, Jones, Mallory, Mason, Moore, Mumford-DeJarnette-Perryman, Newton, Norwood, Pace, Peche-Cornish-Everard-Mildmay-Harcourt-Crispe, Reade, Ruffin, Sledge, Smith, Sowerby-Sorsby, Stone-Smallwood-Smith, Stover, Thomas, Travis, Warren, Woodliffe, Wynne, and Wythe. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.

Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration. Walter Allen Knittle. This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their families, and the dates of emigration. Their major destinations and places of settlement were Pennsylvania, North Carolina, and the Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina. Dorothy Williams Potter. The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction. By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States. Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida. So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina. Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal. No wonder this book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission! Genealogical Publishing Company.

The Trail of the Huguenots - In Europe, the United States, South Africa and Canada. Addenda and Corrigenda by Milton Rubincam. George Elmore Reaman. This is the story of the great exodus of the Huguenots from France at the end of the seventeenth century, and of their dispersal to places in Europe, the United States, Canada, and South Africa. It traces their migrations through Europe and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States, providing startling insights into the origins of many of our earliest colonial settlers. Over half of the book is devoted to the Huguenots and their direct descendants in Canada and the United States, dealing with those who settled in North and South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, New York, and New England. An Appendix has the names of hundreds of Huguenot immigrants with dates and places of their arrival; there are short biographical sketches with genealogical data, a list of English surnames of French derivation, additions and corrections by Milton Rubincam, and an index of names and places other than those mentioned in the genealogies and appendices. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Lists of Swiss Emigrants in the Eighteenth Century to the American Colonies. Albert B. Faust and Gaius M. Brumbaugh. This is the authoritative work on Swiss emigration to the Carolinas and Pennsylvania in the 18th century. Volume I identifies approximately 2,000 emigrants from the Canton of Zurich during the period 1734-1744, most references comprising such useful data as age, date of birth or baptism, trade, name of wife, names of children, and place of origin and destination. Volume II extends the scope of investigation to Bern (1706-1795) and Basel (1734-1794) and surpasses Volume I in the quantity and variety of assembled data. Genealogical Publishing Company.
Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies.
Montague S. Giuseppi. This helpful book contains copies of all the returns of naturalizations of foreign Protestants sent from the Colonies to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations during the period 1740 to 1772. It refers to some 6,500 persons--mostly Germans--who were naturalized in accordance with an act of 1740. The returns are from the colonies of South Carolina, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, New York, and Pennsylvania, and from Jamaica in the West Indies, with those from Pennsylvania predominating. The entries generally include name, religion, town and county of residence, and date of naturalization. Genealogical Publishing Company.
North Dakota


Bk34.500.  Ashley Diamon Jubilee: Ashley, North Dakota. 75 years of Progress, 1888-1963.


Bk34.510  Smallest City in the U.S.A. Situated in Two Counties. Lehr, North Dakota, 1898-1998.


Bk34.601  Land in Her Own Name - Women As Homesteaders in North Dakota. H. Elaine Lundgren. The North Dakota Institute for Regional Studies, 1991.

OHIO - BOOKS

Ohio

Bk35.1798 1817 Cincinnati City, Hamilton County, Ohio Census; 1798-1799 Hamilton County, Ohio Voters List. Marie Dickore. 1960.

Bk35.100 Every-Name Index to the Book: History of Licking County, Ohio. N. N. Hill, Jr. 1881.

Bk35.102 Index to the Book: Hamilton County Cemetery Inscriptions (Bk35.909). Marie Dickore.

Bk35.103 Index to the Franklin County, Ohio 1872 Atlas and 1842, 1856, and 1883 Plat Maps (Bk35.607ER).


Bk35.110 Wills & Estates Index for Hancock County, Ohio, 1851-1900.

Bk35.120 Ohio Wills and Estates to 1850 - An Index. Carol Willsey Bell. 1981.

Bk35.150 Fayette County, Ohio Chancery and Common Pleas Court Records, 1828-1878. Maude Post Rankin.

Bk35.151 Index to 1800-1915 Wills of Clermont County, Ohio. Grace M. Hirschauer.


Bk35.161 Wills Filed in the Probate Court of Hamilton, Ohio, 1791-1852.


Bk35.400 Genealogical Research in Ohio. Kip Sperry. Ohio has an abundance of sources available for genealogical research--statewide indexes and personal name finding aids, biographies, local histories, vital and church records, probate and court records, census and military records, land records, newspapers, naturalization records, gravestones, genealogical collections, and many others. In addition, numerous Ohio records have been published by genealogical and historical organizations, and many records and indexes are available on microfilm, microfiche, compact disc, and increasingly, the Internet. These sources and many others are described in great detail in the new Second Edition of Genealogical Research in Ohio, by noted genealogical

OHIO - BOOKS

This expanded and revised version of Sperry's classic 1997 volume examines the holdings of the major Ohio archives and libraries and focuses on the many other resources available to the researcher, covering everything from church records to divorce records, from periodicals to probates, and from tax records to town records. So thorough is the coverage that it even includes a 123-page bibliography of Ohio books and periodicals, the most comprehensive survey of Ohio printed genealogical sources ever published. In addition, the work contains addresses of repositories that house Ohio historical and genealogical records and oral histories, both in and out of the state, addresses of chapters of the Ohio Genealogical Society, a list of Family History Centers in Ohio, and, at the rear of the book, a collection of Ohio maps of historical and genealogical importance. New to this Second Edition are Ohio sources on compact disc and the Internet, as well as many additional genealogical and historical sources and a greatly expanded bibliography. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Ohio Valley Genealogies - Relating Chiefly to Families in Harrison, Belmont, and Jefferson Counties, Ohio, and Washington, Westmoreland, and Fayette Counties, Pennsylvania. Charles A. Hanna. This popular work contains genealogies of the first families who settled in Pennsylvania between the Blue Ridge Mountains and the Alleghenies, and genealogies of those families who migrated across the Ohio River and made the first settlements in the Northwest Territory, now part of Ohio. About 350 families are listed in alphabetical order, with records of the first immigrant settler, including place and date of birth and death, place of residence, name of wife and date of marriage, names of children and their dates and places of birth, and names of grandchildren and great-grandchildren. Genealogical Publishing Company.

History of Ohio's Ross and Highland Counties. Every-name index.

Biographical Abstracts From the Book: History of Ross and Highland Counties (Bk35.501ER).

1938 Western Reserve Celebration, “Pioneers West,” Warren, Trumbell County, Ohio.

1880 History of Delaware County and Ohio. Biographical sketches and every-name index.

1900 Biographical History of Darke County, Ohio. Every-name index.

1880 History of Ohio’s Franklin and Pickaway Counties. Every-name index.

History of Clermont County, Ohio, 1795-1880. Biographical sketches and every-name index.

1881 History of Preble County, Ohio. Biographical sketches and every-name index.

1858 History of Franklin County, Ohio. Biographical sketches. William T. Martin.

1882 History of Muskingum County, Ohio. Biographical sketches.


1880 History of Darke County, Ohio. Biographical sketches.

1902 History of Perry County, Ohio. Clement L. Martzolff.

1900 History of Adams County, Ohio. Biographical sketches and every-name index.

1883 Histories of Ohio’s Fairfield and Perry Counties. Biographies and histories of pioneer families. Every-name index.
OHIO - BOOKS

Bk35.516  
1881 History of Greene County, Ohio Together With Historic Notes On the Northwest and the State of Ohio. Biographical sketches and every-name index. R. S. Dills.

Bk35.517  

Bk35.518  
State Centennial History of Highland County, Ohio. Biographical sketches and every-name index. J. W. Klise.

Bk35.520  
Historical Collections of Brown County, Ohio. Biographical sketches and every-name index. Carl N. Thompson. 1969.

Bk35.521  
Name Index for Columbus and Franklin County, Ohio’s Historical Resources and Progress. Jacob H. Studer. 1873.

Bk35.522  
Ohio Town: A Portrait of Xenia, Greene County, Ohio. Helen Hooven Santmyer. 1956.

Bk35.523  
Portrait & Biographical Record of Guernsey County, Ohio. Biographical sketches and every-name index.

Bk35.524  
History of Belmont County, Ohio, 1801-1889. Henry Howe. 1898.

Bk35.525  
History of Wayne County, Ohio: From the Days of the Pioneers and First Settlers to the Present Time. Ben Douglas. This Heritage Classic is intended as a record of the leading features and events of Wayne County, Ohio. The book covers the period of its first settlement to the time it was written n the mid 1870s. """"Wayne County, in view of her conspicuous prominence in the sisterhood of the State, demanded that her traditions and her history be written. In the name of her pioneers and that their memories be not lost; of her first white inhabitants of the forest and stream, and to secure from oblivion a chronicle of the most important events of her first settlers and first settlements, furnishing withal, a continuous narrative of her wonderful strides from wilderness-life to the imposing spectacle of her present position, the writer undertook the work."""" This volume has chapters covering: The North-Western Territory, topography, geology, archaeology, Indian history, agriculture, Johnny Appleseed, Indian campaigns, public officers, churches, soldiers of the Civil War, and much more. A new surname index has been included. (1874), Heritage Books, Inc.

Bk35.526  
History of Wayne County, Ohio, 1796-1899. Henry Howe. 1898.

Bk35.527  
History of Tuscarawas County, Ohio, 1808-1889. Henry Howe. 1898.

Bk35.528  

Bk35.600  

Bk35.601ER  
Darke County, Ohio, Atlas and Platt Maps, 1875, 1888.

Bk35.602  
Index to Darke County, Ohio, Atlas and Platt Maps (Bk35.601ER).

Bk35.603MC  
1866 Atlas for Muskingum County, Ohio. (Map Case, Drawer 8)

Bk35.604MC  
1869 Atlas for Cincinnati and Hamilton County, Ohio. Includes plat maps and index. (Map Case, Drawer 8)

Bk35.605  
Early Ohio Settlers: Purchasers of Land in SE Ohio, 100-1840. Ellen T. Berry and David A. Berry. Under an ordinance passed in 1785 the virgin lands of the Northwest Territory were
offered for sale to the public, the first public land in the U.S. to be subdivided. Four land offices were established in Ohio for the auction and private sale of these lands. Sales from the Marietta Land Office, covering twelve present-day Ohio counties—the entire southeastern portion of the state—are the subject of this book. In an easy-to-use tabular format, there is a complete list of the 7,500 persons who bought land in southeastern Ohio from 1800 to 1840. Data given includes the purchasers' name (in alphabetical order), date of purchase, place of residence at the time of the purchase, and the range, township, and section of the purchased land. The information in this tightly organized book is a distillation of the contents of thirty volumes of unindexed land records. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 651)

Bk35.606ER 1992 Licking County, Ohio Atlas and a Combined Reprint of 1847 and 1854 Wallmaps and 1866 and 1875 Atlases.


Bk35.608 Clermont County, Ohio Land Records, 1787-1812. Includes surveys, patents, deeds, mortgages, and an index or grantors and grantees. Alma Alcholtz Smith. 1990.

Bk35.609 Putnam County, Ohio Plat Book.

Bk35.610 First Ownership of Ohio Lands. Dyer, Albion M. This important publication identifies the 1,000 associates of the Ohio Company who purchased lands on the Muskingum River, 1788-1792, with such information, in tabular form, as residence, selling agency, and number of shares owned. Additionally there is a two-page list of the "French Inhabitants and Actual Settlers of the Town of Gallipolis" in 1795. Prefixed to the work is an extensive essay tracing the history of the "Crown Lands" and the settlement of Ohio and also listing the purchasers of lots in the counties of Columbiana, Jefferson, Munroe, and Belmont, giving the number of the lot, acreage, price, and political division. First Ownership of Ohio Lands was originally published in serial form in the pages of The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Volumes 64 and 65, and reprinted in book form in 1911. Genealogical Publishing Company. 1911. (Also on CD 651)


Bk35.721 Roster of Ohio Soldiers in the War of 1812. Ohio Adjutant General's Department. Here is the complete roster of all Ohio soldiers and officers of the Adjutant General's Department at Columbus, Ohio, and the War Department in Washington. It includes the names of about 25,000 soldiers and officers, with such information as rank, dates of service, and source of information. Genealogical Publishing Company.


Bk35.900 Clermont County, Ohio Marriages, 1800-1821. Robert D. Craig.


Bk35.902 Coshocton County, Ohio Marriages, 1811-1930. Volumes 1 and 2.

Bk35.903 Coshocton County, Ohio Deaths, 1867-1909.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book No.</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.904</td>
<td>Perry County, Ohio Infirmary Records, 1853-1910</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.905</td>
<td>Adams County, Ohio Marriages, 1803-1833</td>
<td>By Robert D. Craig, 1976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.906</td>
<td>Ohio Source Records - From <em>The Ohio Genealogical Quarterly</em></td>
<td>Ohio Genealogical Society. <em>Ohio Source Records</em> is composed of articles from <em>The Ohio Genealogical Quarterly</em>, a periodical so scarce that not even the Library of Congress has a complete set. By the time it ceased publication in April 1944, the <em>Quarterly</em> had turned out a voluminous body of data, chiefly cemetery records, tax lists (the 1810 tax list, in particular), newspaper abstracts, and vital records, the combined articles bearing reference to about 45,000 persons. Owing to the extreme scarcity of the <em>Quarterly</em>, this priceless data has been virtually inaccessible. It seemed a reasonable object therefore to gather this material together and bring it out in a reprint edition, which is now in hand, complete with index. Genealogical Publishing Company. 1986. (Also on CD 177)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.907</td>
<td>Interment Records, Greenwood Cemetery, Zanesville, Muskingum County, Ohio, Volumes 1-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.908</td>
<td>Tombstone Inscriptions for Brown County, Ohio</td>
<td>By Lillian Colletta and Leslie Puckett. 1963.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.909</td>
<td>Hamilton County Cemetery Inscriptions</td>
<td>By Marie Dickore. (Index in Bk35.102)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.910</td>
<td>Hamilton County, Ohio Naturalization and Marriage Records in the University of Cincinnati Archives</td>
<td>1987.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.915</td>
<td>Genealogical Records in Belmont County, Ohio. <em>Volume 3</em></td>
<td>Abstractions From the Minutes of the Session, Morristown Presbyterian Church, 1824-1903, Union Township, Belmont County; Abstractions From the Newspaper, Belmont Chronicle, 1881-1883, St. Clairsville, Belmont County. Surname Index. Belmont County Chapter, Ohio Genealogical Society. 1935.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.916</td>
<td>Pioneer Cemeteries of Southeastern Ohio, 1801-1980</td>
<td>The Mound Cemetery at Marietta, Washington County, Ohio. Surname Index.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.917</td>
<td>Cemetery Inscriptions for Perry and Washington Townships of Muskingum County, Ohio</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.918</td>
<td>Miscellaneous Records for Muskingum County, Ohio. Footprints, Volume 8</td>
<td>Greenwood Cemetery before 1895: A listing of grave markers, morticians records, and other sources.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.920</td>
<td>Cemetery Inscriptions for Harrison, Liberty, Neave, and Van Buren Townships, Darke County, Ohio. Surname Index. Anita Short and Ruth Bowers.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.921</td>
<td>Ohio Marriages - Extracted from <em>The &quot;Old Northwest&quot; Genealogical Quarterly</em></td>
<td>Marjorie Smith. For this compilation, Marjorie Smith extracted all the marriages recorded in <em>The &quot;Old Northwest&quot; Genealogical Quarterly</em> and prepared them in a single alphabetical sequence. Altogether some 10,000 brides and grooms are listed here with the date of their marriage, the name of the county the marriage took place in, and, sometimes, the name of the church and the name of the person performing the ceremony. The following is a list of the marriage records included in this volume: Marriage Record, Franklin County (1803-1830); Marriage Records, Jackson County (1816-1826); Marriage Records, Licking County (1808-1820); Marriage Records, Marion County (1824-1825); Marriage Licenses Issued in Pickaway County (1810-1815); Marriages in Ross County (1803-1806); Early New Connecticut Marriages (Trumbull County) (1800-03); Marriage Record, Washington County (1790-1823); Friends’ Marriage Records--Miami Monthly Meeting (1804-1828); Register of Marriages, Putnam Presbyterian Church (1841-1897); Parish Register of St. John’s Church, Worthington, Ohio</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
OHIO - BOOKS
(1833-1875); Parish Register of St. Luke's Church, Marietta, Ohio (1821-1883); and Parish
1986. (Also on CD 177)

Bk35.922  Scio County, Ohio Marriages.

Bk35.923  Death, Administration, Marriage, and Miscellaneous Notices Frm the Kalidha Venture
Newspaper, Putnam County, Ohio, 1845-1854. Every-Name Index. Marguerite Crist Calvin.
1987.

Bk35.924  Obituaries of the Pioneer Families of Columbus Grove, Putnam County, Ohio. Marjorie
Waterfield.

Genealogical Society.

Bk46.909  Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages 1771-1825. Eliza Timberlake Davis. Frederick County,
with Augusta County, at one time embraced all of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana,
Illinois, Michigan, and Wisconsin. The 4,000 marriage records compiled in this volume (mostly
bonds and ministers' returns) should be of particular interest to researchers whose forebears
crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains.
Oklahoma

Bk36.100  

Bk36.101  

Bk36.500  

Bk36.501ER  

Bk36.505  

Bk36.506  

Bk36.507  

Bk36.508  

Bk36.509  
Haskell County History: Indian Territory - 1988. Haskell County Historical Society.

Bk36.900  

Bk36.901  
Cemeteries and Burial Places in Delaware County, Oklahoma. Volumes 1-4. Delaware County Cemetery Readers.

Bk36.902  

Bk36.903  

Bk16.502  
My Folks Claimed the Plains: Pioneer Stories About Early Settlers of Colorado, Iowa, Kansas, Nebraska, Oklahoma, South Dakota, Wyoming, Etc.

Bk25.604  
OREGON - BOOKS


Bk37.100 Jackson County, Oregon Records Inventory.


Bk37.106 Cemetery Records of Northwest Washington County, Oregon. Every-Name Index. 1977.


Bk37.110 Agriculture in Oregon Counties - Farm Sales and General Characteristics.


Bk37.112 Lane County, Oregon Records - Marriages, School Records, Etc. 1983.

Bk37.113 Medford, Jackson County, Oregon 1985 City Directory.


Bk37.119 Heppner Gazette Index Early Years-1900 Hanson, Betty L. Gazette and Gazette Times.

Bk37.120 The Valley Herald Milton-Freewater, Oregon: 1990 Index & Abstracts. Hanson, Betty L. The Valley Herald 1990.


Bk37.400 The Meek Cutoff. Clark and Tiller

Bk37.401 Polk County, Oregon Pioneer Sketches. 1927-1929. Family Index. The Polk County Observer.


Bk37.403 A Biography of John McCoy with a Brief History of Linn County, Oregon. J. McCoy, 1983.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.405</td>
<td>History of the Columbia River Valley from the Dalles to the Sea. Volume 2: Biographies.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Every Name Index. S. J. Clarke Publishing Company, 1928.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.406</td>
<td>Oregon Pioneers - Compiled from Oregon Pioneer Certificates.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.501</td>
<td>History of Oregon.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Carey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.502</td>
<td>Foster-PettyGrove Store Lists. Barlow Toll Road 1846-1919: The Story of Two Men from Fort</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Deposit. They Called it Jack-Knife: History of Eagle Creek Community and School District</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.503</td>
<td>Lone Rock Free State. A Collection of Historical Adventures and Incidents in Oregon’s North</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.504</td>
<td>The Way It Was - Early Theatre in the Oregon Country.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.505</td>
<td>Polk County, Oregon History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Polk County Genealogical Society, 1984.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.506</td>
<td>Oregon Crisis - 1846 Boundary Dispute with England.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.509</td>
<td>The History of Baker County Oregon.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Biographies and Every-Name Index. The Baker County Historical Society, 1986.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.510</td>
<td>Oregon's Golden Years: Bonanza of the West.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Potter, Miles F. Every-Name Index. The Caxton Printers, Ltd. 1977.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.511</td>
<td>History of The Dalles, Oregon, Wasco County, Oregon, and Klickatat County, Washington.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Stories and Every-Name Index.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.512</td>
<td>History of Wasco Lodge No. 15 A.F. &amp; A.M. and Allied Orders.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>McNeal, Wm. H. Biographies, ,Burials, and Every-Name Index.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.513</td>
<td>One part of the West - Beginnings, Development, Diversity: Wasco County, Oregon.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.514ER</td>
<td>Sherman County, Oregon 1889-1989 Centennial Year Calendar with Historical Photographs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sherman County Historical Society.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.515</td>
<td>Early Days in Phoenix, Jackson County, Oregon.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.516</td>
<td>The History of Morrow County Oregon.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.517</td>
<td>Old Yamhill County, Oregon: The Early History of Its Towns and Cities.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.518</td>
<td>Supplements to Pioneer Histories.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
OREGON - BOOKS


Bk37.605 Index to the Oregon Donation Land Claims.


Bk37.800 Have You an Oregon Ancestor? Duniway, David C. Describes Oregon research resources. Oregon State Archives, 1950.


Bk37.904 Marion County, Oregon Probate Records.

Bk37.905 Marion County, Oregon Marriages.


Bk37.907 Polk County, Oregon Marriage Records. Volume 1.

Bk37.908 Heppner, Morrow County, Oregon Gazette Index. Early Years - 1900. Volume 1. Hanson, Betty L.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Publisher/Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk37.917</td>
<td>Oregon Cemetery Survey.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.300</td>
<td>Catholic Church Records of the Pacific Northwest. Volumes 1 and 2.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Pennsylvania


Bk38.101 Pennsylvania German Pioneers: A Publication of the Original Lists of Arrivals in the Port of Philadelphia from 1727 to 1808. 2 volumes. Ralph Beaver Strassburger and William J. Hinke. The most complete collection of colonial passenger lists ever published, this work comprises all the original lists of persons who arrived in the port of Philadelphia between 1727 and 1808. The lists were assembled from state archives and give the names of 38,000 immigrants, names of ships, dates of arrival, and places of origin. As no other port maintained such extensive and continuous records, this work is foremost among compilations of its kind. Volume I covers the period 1727-1775 and contains 324 ship passenger lists, including captains’ lists, signers of the oath of allegiance, and signers of the oath of abjuration. Volume II covers the period 1785-1808 and includes 182 additional lists, in many cases giving ages, occupations, and birth-places. All names and variant spellings are listed in the Index, which comprises some 450 pages and 50,000 references. Our publication is a reprint of the work originally compiled for the Pennsylvania German Society. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975. (Also on CD 267)


Bk38.104 Emigrants to Pennsylvania, 1641-1819 - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists from The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography. Michael Tepper. This important collection of ship passenger lists from The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography ranges from brief name lists to full-blown articles giving passengers’ places of origin, occupations, wives and children, dates of arrival, etc. With minor exceptions the lists document arrivals at the port of Philadelphia between 1682 and 1819 and identify approximately 6,000 immigrants, mainly British and German, the majority being named in two extensive lists of indentured servants and apprentices. Most of these lists were transcribed from manuscripts in the possession of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1978. (Also on CD 170)


Bk38.106 Abstracts of South Central Pennsylvania Newspapers, 1785-1790.


Bk38.110 Index to Pennsylvania’s Colonial Records Series. Mary Dunn. Without question, the greatest storehouse of information on Pennsylvania is found in the 138 volumes of the Pennsylvania Archives, published in ten series between 1838 and 1935. The first sixteen volumes of the Pennsylvania Archives, forming a distinct series known as Colonial Records, are a treasure trove in themselves and represent one of the cornerstones of early American record sources. Never properly indexed, the sixteen volumes lock away priceless information on the early inhabitants of Pennsylvania, the first ten volumes covering Minutes of the Provincial Council, 1683-1775 and the last six covering Minutes of the Supreme Executive Council, 1777-1790. Aware of the unfulfilled potential of the Colonial Records, Dr. Mary Dunn
of Uniontown, Pennsylvania, a dedicated educator and award-winning teacher, compiled her own manuscript indexes to the series. We are pleased to offer Dr. Dunn's indexes to the sixteen volumes of *Pennsylvania's Colonial Records*, which have now been consolidated into a single alphabetical sequence by Mrs. Martha Reamy. This remarkable index names some 50,000 men and women who played a role in the early history of Pennsylvania. To explain the significance of the Colonial Records series and in particular its publishing history and unique contents, the work also includes an illuminating foreword by Jonathan Stayer of the Pennsylvania Historical and Museum Commission. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1992. (Also on CD 512)

**Bk38.111**

*Index to Greene County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1796-1900.* Closson, Bob and Mary.

**Bk38.112**


**Bk38.113**


**Bk38.114**

*A Collection of Upwards of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania from 1727 to 1776* - Second Revised and Enlarged Edition, with an Index by Ernst Wecken from the Third Edition (1931), and Added Index to Ships. Israel Daniel Rupp. This work is concerned mainly with early Palatine immigration and contains 319 ships' passenger lists with a total of 30,000 names. The arrangement is chronological according to date of arrival, listing the names of the ships on which the passengers arrived and the places from which they emigrated. In addition, the appendices list over a thousand early settlers who landed at some port other than Philadelphia, but who afterwards came to Pennsylvania from New York, North Carolina, and Georgia. Included are "Names of the First Palatines in North Carolina, 1709 and 1710," and "Names of Salzburgers Settled in Georgia, 1734-1741." To those engaged in the study of American genealogy, this work will require no introduction. Over the years it has achieved a reputation as one of the most useful tools for identifying persons who came to North America between 1727 and 1776, and the demand for copies of it has not ceased since its original publication over 100 years ago. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980. (Also on CD 267)

**Bk38.115**

*Index to the Scotch-Irish of Northampton County, Pennsylvania.* Laury, Preson A. (See Bk38.512). The Northampton County Historical and Genealogical Society, 1939.

**Bk38.116**


**Bk38.117**

*Record of Indentures [1771-1773] - Of Individuals Bound Out as Apprentices, Servants, Etc. and of German and Other Redemptioners in the Office of the Mayor of the City of Philadelphia, October 3, 1771, to October 5, 1773 (Excerpted from The Pennsylvania-German Society Proceedings and Addresses, XVI, 1907)* The vast majority of passengers cited in this work sailed from British, Irish, or Dutch ports, though some passengers certainly were of German origin. Altogether about 5,000 individuals are named in this list. The information given for each of them includes the port of embarkation, exact date of arrival, name of person to whom apprenticed or indentured, residence here, occupation, term of service, and exact price of apprenticeship or indenture. Includes a specially prepared alphabetical index. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1973.

**Bk38.118**

*Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750 - With Their Early History in Ireland.* Albert Cook Myers. Here in one volume is combined a history of the Quakers in Ireland and in Pennsylvania—a work no less esteemed for its invaluable abstracts of genealogical source materials. The Appendix, comprising fully one-third of the volume, includes biographical sketches and abstracts of certificates of removal received at various monthly meetings, together providing such information as dates of birth, marriage and death,
PENNSYLVANIA - BOOKS
places of residence in Ireland, names of family members, dates of immigration, and places of

The Pennsylvania German Society, 1929.


Bk38.208 Index to Allegheny County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1789-1869. Closson, Bob and Mary. 1979.

Bk38.210 Index of Berks County, Pennsylvania Wills and Administration Records, 1752-1850.

Bk38.211 Index to Butler County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1796-1900. Closson, Bob and Mary.

Bk38.212 Index to Cambria County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1804-1900. Collins, Pat Wainwright. Closson

Bk38.213 Index to Fayette County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1783-1900. Closson, Bob and Mary. 1980.

Bk38.215 Index to Somerset County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1795-1900. Closson, Bob and Mary.

Bk38.218 Index to Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1773-1896, Volumes 1-9. Closson,
Bob and Mary. 1979.

Bk38.219 Index to York County, Pennsylvania Wills, 1749-1900. Closson, Bob and Mary. Closson
Press.

* Bk38.222 Persons Naturalized in the Province of Pennsylvania, 1740-1773 - With an Added Index
(From the Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series, Volume 2, 1890). John B. Linn and
William H. Egle. The information on each individual in this work consists of the full name, place
of residence and date of naturalization, as well as the location of the county court and the
name(s) of the judges who conferred citizenship upon the applicants for naturalization. Most of
the 3,000 persons listed were Quakers. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1967. (Also on
CD 512)

* Bk38.223 Wills and Administrations of Northumberland County, Pennsylvania - Including Wills and
Administrations of Union, Mifflin, and Indiana Counties. Charles A. Fisher. Created in
1772, Northumberland County was the parent county of twenty-seven Pennsylvania counties.
The wills and administrations given in this work are abstracts of the records of Northumberland
County and three of its offspring: Northumberland County from 1772 to 1813; Mifflin County
from 1789 to 1793; Union County from 1813 to 1818; and Indiana County from 1818 to 1849.
The abstracts are arranged by county and are therein divided into separate sections of wills
and administrations. The latter typically provide the exact date of administration, name of the
decedent, names of administrators, and names of sureties, while the former provide the exact
date of probate, name of the deceased, name of town or township of residence, and names of
heirs--usually family members. The arrangement of data in each section is chronological, but
there is an index to decedents to help the researcher over the main hurdle. Approximately

**Pennsylvania Books**

**Bk38.300**

**Bk38.301**
Early Lutheran Baptisms and Marriages in Southeastern Pennsylvania - The Records of Rev. John Casper Stoever from 1730 to 1779. One of the first clergymen to serve the early Pennsylvania-German settlers, John Casper Stoever maintained a ministry in southeastern Pennsylvania for a period of fifty years, during which time he kept a record of the baptisms and marriages he performed in his missionary travels. Stoever's journal, which was written in German, was translated and published in a limited edition, without an index, in 1896. Copies of the work have been eagerly sought after but have not been available for years, for which reason we are pleased to publish this reprint edition, adding to it the index so sadly lacking in the original. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1982.

**Bk38.302**

**Bk38.303**

**Bk38.304**

**Bk38.305**

**Bk38.306**
Records of Pastoral Acts at Christ Lutheran Church, Stouchsburg, Berks County, Pennsylvania. Pt. 1: 1743-1819; Pt. 2: Baptisms 1820-1835; Marriages 1744-45, 1748-52, 1771-1851; Burials 1748-54, 1771-73, 1811-1851; Confirmations and Communicants 1743-1789; Other Records 1743-1758. Weiser, Frederick S., ed.

**Bk38.307**

**Bk38.308**

**Bk38.309**
Quaker Arrivals at Philadelphia 1682-1750 - Being a List of Certificates of Removal Received at Philadelphia Monthly Meeting of Friends. Albert Cook Myers. This important volume consists of a chronological list of Quaker immigrants who registered, upon their arrival in Philadelphia, with the Philadelphia Monthly Meeting of Friends, by far the largest Quaker meeting in the province. It is based on the certificates of removal from the Meetings of Friends of which they were members in other countries and other colonies. The work is instrumental to the researcher interested in tracing early immigrants to Penn's Colony. A large proportion of the Quakers who immigrated into the Province of Pennsylvania took up residence in Philadelphia. Of the nineteen monthly meetings established in Pennsylvania prior to 1750, the Philadelphia Monthly Meeting easily ranks first in the number of certificates received. As a rule, the certificates give the following information: name, date of certificate, former place of residence, former meeting, date of receipt, and other details of quaint and useful interest. List of Certificates of Removal from Ireland. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1964.
Pennsylvania German Church Records, 1729-1870 - Records of Births, Baptisms, Marriages, Burials, Etc. From the Pennsylvania German Society Proceedings and Addresses. Volumes 1-3. Don Yoder. The volumes include all the church records ever published in the Proceedings and Addresses of the Pennsylvania German Society. The records, which include births, baptisms, marriages, and burials, identify people and their relationships to one another—not only parents and children, husbands and wives, but witnesses and sponsors as well. The records refer to approximately 91,000 individuals and are indispensable to anyone interested in Pennsylvania-German origins. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1983. (Also on CD 267)

225th Anniversary of the Weisenberg Church, New Tripoli, Lehigh County, Pennsylvania.


Record of Pennsylvania Marriages Prior to 1810. Two volumes. John B. Linn and William H. Egle. The marriage records in this work were compiled from church registers rather than licenses. They cover 1685-1810 and comprise about 65,000 entries, arranged for the most part under both bride and groom. Over half of Vol. I is the marriage records of Christ Church (1709-1810) and Swedes' Church (1750-1810) of Philadelphia. The rest are records from churches at Carlisle, Chester, Falkner Swamp, New Hanover, Paxtang, and Derry. Vol. II has marriage records of the First, Second, and Third Presbyterian Churches of Philadelphia; Moravian church records of Bethlehem, Emmaus, Litz, Nazareth, and Philadelphia; records of various churches in the counties of Bucks and Montgomery; and Quaker records of the Monthly Meetings of Buckingham, Falls, Middletown, Philadelphia, Quakertown, Richland, and Wrightstown. Also included are the records of St. Michael's and Zion Lutheran Church (1745-1800) and St. Paul's P.E. Church (1759-1806), both in Philadelphia. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1968.

Palatine Church Visitations, 1609 . . . Deanery of Kusel. Ricardo W. Staudt. The district of Kusel was situated in the western part of the German Palatinate, from which area came many early emigrants to America. Considering the almost permanent residence of the Palatines in a given area (prior to emigration), the proof that a particular name occurs in an early visitation, as this publication does for Kusel, is almost sufficient evidence of the linkage between the emigrant and his forebears—a full century before the great period of emigration. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.


A Monograph of the New Goschenhoppen and Great Swamp Reformed Charge, 1731-1881. C.Z. Weiser, D.D.. Goschenhoppen is located in the Perkiomen Valley, Pennsylvania, in the upper end of Montgomery County, and it includes the borough of East Greenville and the villages of Green Lane, Sumneytown, Red Hill, and Pennsburg. This book was twenty years in the writing and provides an in-depth look at the history of the pastoral...
PENNSYLVANIA - BOOKS

charge at Goschenhoppen, "one of the oldest of the Reformed Church in the United States," over a period of 150 years. Information was collected from church registers, baptismal records, tombstones, obituaries and memoirs, and patriarchal memories. The new name index lists many names of church members, pastors, and others associated with the church. (1882), 2005, 5?x8?, paper, index, 174 pp. Heritage Books, Inc.


Bk38.328  Genealogical Data Abstracted From History of Middle Spring Presbyterian Church, Middle Spring, Pennsylvania 1738-1900. McElwain, Wilbur J. This is a new presentation, in tabular format, of information found in the "History of Middle Spring Presbyterian Church," by Belle McKinney Hays Swope, which was published in 1900. Covers: admissions to the church; marriages; deaths and gravemarker inscriptions. Heritage Books, Inc., 1992.

Bk38.332  WPA. Inventory of Church Archives. Society of Friends in Pennsylvania. 1941.

Bk38.400  Rhineland Emigrants - Lists of German Settlers in Colonial America. Don Yoder, ed.. This is a collection of articles pertaining to the European origins of Pennsylvania German immigrants which originally appeared in the magazine Pennsylvania Folklife, successor to The Pennsylvania Dutchman. Virtually all the emigrants mentioned in this work are cited with reference to church, parish, and provincial records and other records located in the archival repositories of the old Palatinate and adjoining provinces in southwest Germany; and these emigrants are cited again, where possible, with reference to a corresponding range of Pennsylvania source materials, notably church records, wills, and tax lists. In addition, names of emigrants are collated with Strassburger and Hinke's celebrated Pennsylvania German Pioneers, from which are drawn dates of arrival, names of ships, and other evidence of immigration. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1981. (Also on CD 267)


Bk38.402  Pennsylvania German Immigrants, 1709-1786 - Lists Consolidated from Yearbooks of The Pennsylvania German Folklore Society. Don Yoder. The lists making up this remarkable work try to identify German emigrants in their homeland and in Pennsylvania. Thus they are cited with reference to manumission records, parish registers, passports, and other papers of German and Swiss provenance, and noted again, where possible, with reference to an equivalent range of Pennsylvania source materials, notably church records, wills, and tax lists. The emigrants are frequently listed in Strassburger and Hinke's Pennsylvania German Pioneers, from which are drawn dates of arrival, names of ships, and other immigration evidence. The materials antedating immigration often indicate causes, dates of emigration, the emigrant's occupation, his dates of birth and marriage, place of birth and residence, and names of family members, sometimes with lines of descent for several generations. The materials cited after arrival in America generally identify the emigrant in connection with his place of settlement in southeastern Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

Bk38.403  Historic Background and Annals of the Swiss and German Pioneer Settlers - Of Southeastern Pennsylvania, and of Their Remote Ancestors, from the Middle of the Dark Ages, Down to the Time of the Revolutionary War. H. Frank Eshleman. Eshleman's study explores the background of the great sectarian movements in Germany, Switzerland, and Holland and focuses attention on the Mennonite families who later emigrated to Pennsylvania. The major emphasis of the book is on Lancaster County genealogy and the emigration from the Palatinate in the eighteenth century, while substantial sections are devoted to lists of early settlers and biographical sketches of those who subsequently became known as Pennsylvania Germans. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.
**PENNSYLVANIA - BOOKS**

**Bk38.450**

*A Genealogical and Personal History of Bucks County, Pennsylvania.* William W. H. Davis. Originally prepared as Volume III of Davis’s *History of Bucks County, Pennsylvania*, this mammoth compilation is the standard genealogical history of Bucks County and is an appropriate supplement to the ample historical narrative from the pen of Gen. William Davis. Over 2,000 families are represented here with full genealogies, with something in excess of 30,000 persons identified in the various family histories and upwards of 100 full-page portraits of some of the principal figures. The genealogies are extraordinarily elaborate. Besides names, dates of birth, marriage and death, and names of children--and a continuation of same through as many as eight or ten generations--the family studies consist of carefully prepared biographical histories. Church life, town life, military life, domestic life, and other highlights of biographical significance are thoroughly covered. If the subjects were immigrants, the name of the ship and the place of origin are rendered; if soldiers, then a description of their campaigns and engagements; or if politicians and churchmen, an account of their rise to prominence. It is of interest to note that all the genealogical and biographical sketches were submitted for verification to living representatives of the families treated herein. Genealogical Publishing Co, Inc., 1975.

**Bk38.451**


**Bk38.453**

*Notes and Queries: Historical, Biographical, and Genealogical Relating Chiefly to Interior Pennsylvania. 12 volumes.* William H. Egle. This is the most important multi-volume work on the genealogy, biography, and history of central Pennsylvania. It has genealogies, biographies, and family sketches, plus lists of early settlers and soldiers of the various wars, including the Revolution. There are also a vast number of church records, wills, and marriage, death, and tax lists. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1970. *(Also on CD 19)*

**Bk38.454**

*Genealogies of Pennsylvania Families - From The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine.* Three volumes. In this three-volume work will be found all of the family history articles published in *The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine* from its founding in 1895 (as *Publications of the Pennsylvania Genealogical Society*) through 1980. Here, too, will be found every Bible record and genealogical fragment known to have been published in this authoritative periodical. Known for the quality and range of its contributions, *The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine* encompasses an important body of literature not only on Pennsylvania families, but on families of the Delaware Valley as well. The nearly 200 articles reprinted here--virtually all contributed by genealogists of professional standing--touch on families of English, Welsh, Scotch-Irish, German, Dutch, and French origins; while the Bible records, comprising over 400 pages, dwell on hundreds of additional families, many of them interrelated. To enhance the value of this exceptional work we have added an introduction by a noted authority on Pennsylvania genealogy, Dr. Don Yoder. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc. *(Also on CD 213)*

**Bk38.455**

*Genealogies of Pennsylvania Families - From The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography.* With an Introduction by Milton Rubincam. This valuable book on Pennsylvania genealogy is composed of some 200 articles excerpted from *The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography*. It contains all but one of the family history articles (this appeared as a book in 1913) that were in the *Magazine* up to 1935 when genealogical contributions were discontinued. It also has every Bible record and genealogical fragment known to have been published in the *Magazine*. In all, this consolidation refers to some 20,000 individuals connected to one or more of the following main families in the book: Atkinson, Bedant-Robbins-Lake, Bennett-Shockley, Biles, Boone, Carpenter, Chander, Chapman, Claypoole, Clymer, Crispin, Dubs, Ellis, Fenwick, Flick, Foulke, Franks, Futcher, Gillingham, Gilpin, Glen or Glenn, Graham, Hall, Hall-Brading-Carmicke, Hancock, Hedge, Hill, Holme, Hook, Hudson, Husband-Price-Haines, Hutton, Jones, Keith, Lea, Lewis, Marshall, Martin, Merion, Miles, Morton, Penn, Platts, Porter, Richards, Rohrer, Rush, Say, Shippen, Steelman, Taylor, Tennent, Washington, Wharton, Williams, Wilson, Wiltbank, Woods, and Zane. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1981.

**ER:** Extraction Room  **MC:** Map Case  **~:** Missing Books  **R:** Reference Desk  **SC:** Security Cabinet
Genealogical Abstracts from *The American Weekly Mercury, 1719-1746*. Kenneth Scott. *The American Weekly Mercury* was the first newspaper published in Pennsylvania and the third in British North America. In the earliest days of publication, what little genealogical material is found in the paper comes chiefly from advertisements for runaway servants or Negro and Indian slaves. In time, however, a steady stream of genealogical data—mainly marriages and deaths—began to appear. Most of the marriage entries pertained to persons of some distinction, such as governors, judges, government officials, clergymen, and eminent merchants, as well as their family members. In the case of death notices, the age of the deceased was noted, sometimes with a brief sketch of his career and with an indication of his place of birth, ancestry, and relatives. Many of the genealogical items were concerned with persons in Delaware, New Jersey, Maryland, South Carolina, and New England, as well as Pennsylvania. The index lists 3,400 names of persons who would otherwise have been relegated to obscurity. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1974. *(Also on CD 512)*

**An Index to the Will Books and Intestate Records of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania, 1729-1850.** Eleanore J. Fulton and Barbara K. Mylin. When originally created, Lancaster County comprised a very large area of Pennsylvania, its western limits being undefined. It has since been reduced to its present size by the creation of thirty counties that trace their parentage to Lancaster County. The early settlers of the county were of various nationalities and faiths: English and Welsh Quakers, Swiss Mennonites, French Huguenots, Germans from the Palatinate, Scotch-Irish Presbyterians, and English and Welsh Episcopalians. This important work contains the names of nearly 15,000 Lancaster County residents who either left wills or died intestate between the years 1729 (when the county was formed) and 1850. It is, in fact, an exhaustive index to will books and intestate records, comprising two complete alphabets showing the full name of the deceased; the year; and the book, volume, and page in which the records are to be found. The index is preceded by a brief history of the early inhabitants of the area and their settlements. Also included in the text is an extensive bibliography of Pennsylvania genealogy, biography, history, and religion. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1974.

**Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750 - With Their Early History in Ireland.** Albert Cook Myers. Here in one volume is combined a history of the Quakers in Ireland and in Pennsylvania—a work no less esteemed for its invaluable abstracts of genealogical source materials. The Appendix, comprising fully one-third of the volume, includes biographical sketches and abstracts of certificates of removal received at various monthly meetings, together providing such information as dates of birth, marriage and death, places of residence in Ireland, names of family members, dates of immigration, and places of residence in Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

**The German Immigration into Pennsylvania Through the Port of Philadelphia from 1700 to 1775, and the Redemptioners.** Frank R. Diffenderffer. This important historical study deals with the background of German immigration, especially that of the Palatines, the causes, migration patterns, the leading figures in the movement, and the disposition of the immigrants. Much of the book deals with the redemptioners, those who bound themselves to service as payment for the trip to America. It covers the types of bond servants and evaluates their role in the development of the German settlements, with accounts of their rise, progress, and place in American Society. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1979.

**An Every-Name Index to Rupp's History of Counties of Berks and Lebanon, Pennsylvania.** Hamilton, Von Gail.

**An Every-Name Index to Rupp's History and Topography of Daupin, Cumberland, Franklin, Redford, Adams and Perry Counties, Pennsylvania.** Hamilton, Von Gail.


A Biographical History of Lancaster County, Pennsylvania - Being a History of Eminent Men of the County. Alexander Harris. Harris's biographical history of Lancaster County, with articles arranged alphabetically by surname, contains nearly 2,000 biographies of early settlers and eminent men and refers in total to an additional 10,000 related individuals. Emphasis is placed on citizens who were born, reared, or who resided in the county, whose works have enrolled them among the premier citizens of the nation. Almost all the biographies contain substantial genealogical data, including critical dates and places of birth, marriage and death, names of children and family members, places of residence, and, in the case of immigrants, countries of origin and dates of settlement in the county. The material is wide-ranging and anecdotal, what is more, enabling descendants to ascertain something of the manner and habits of their ancestors. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1977.


**The Scotch-Irish of Colonial Pennsylvania.** Dunaway, Wayland F. The best history of the Scotch-Irish of colonial Pennsylvania ever written, Dunaway’s classic is indispensable to the genealogist because it outlines the circumstances behind the settlement of Lowland Scots in Ulster, their life in that Province for two or three generations, and the reasons for their emigration to America, further tracing the important migratory movements of the Scotch-Irish from Northern Ireland to Pennsylvania, and from Pennsylvania down the foothills of the Appalachians through the Great Valley of Virginia to the Carolinas and Georgia. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1985.

**Historical Data Concerning St. Thomas Township [Pennsylvania] (1734-1984).**

**The Foreman Collection (Franklin County, Pennsylvania). Volumes 1-7.**
- Volume 1 - Conodoquinet Secrets (1950)
- Volume 2 - North Mountain Shadows (1952)
- Volume 3 - Forbes Road (1954)
- Volume 4 - History of the Little Cove (1967)
- Volume 5 - Conococheague Headwaters of Amberson Valley (1968)
- Volume 6 - Fort Loudon Sidelights (1969)
- Volume 7 - Tuscarora, Kittchoctinny, and North Mountain Tales (1971)

**Biographical Annals of Franklin County, Pennsylvania.** Containing genealogical records of representative families, including many of the early settlers, and biographical sketches of prominent citizens. Illustrated. The Genealogical Publishing Co., 1905.

**History of Franklin County, Pennsylvania.** Containing a history of the county, its townships, towns, villages, schools, churches, industries, etc.; portraits of early settlers and prominent men; biographies; history of Pennsylvania, statistical and miscellaneous matter, etc., etc. Warner Beers & Co., 1887.


**Pennsylvania Area Key. A Study of Genealogical Record Sources of Pennsylvania.** Clint, Florence.


Bk38.605  A New Index.  Before Fed Census, V. 5.


Bk38.610  A new index, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania before the federal census.  Volume 5.  Index to the 1770 tax records.  Hawbaker, Gary T. And Clyde L. Groff.

Bk38.700  Muster Rolls of the Pennsylvania Volunteers in the War of 1812-1814 - (from the Pennsylvania Archives, Second Series, Volume XII, 1890).  John B. Linn and William H. Egle.  This comprehensive roster commences with a list of the General Officers and Regimental Officers from Pennsylvania during the War of 1812, followed by a listing, arranged by rank, of volunteer officers who served either on the Delaware or in Baltimore during the conflict.  In all, about 15,000 Pennsylvania volunteers in the War of 1812 are listed.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1967.


Bk38.702  The Pennsylvania-German in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783.  Henry Melchior Muhlenberg Richards.  This work succeeds in consolidating the records of the vast majority of Pennsylvania-Germans who took part in the Revolutionary War and is probably as close as we are likely to get to a definitive history and roster.  Quite apart from the invaluable rosters and service records, the book explores the history of the various units, their organization, personnel, and campaigns.  Inevitably, the bulk of the work focuses on the Pennsylvania-Germans in the Continental Army, the Pennsylvania Line, the German Regiment, and the Flying Camp, though there is considerable data on the Pennsylvania-Germans in Maryland and Virginia regiments.  Of almost equal importance are the chapters on the Emergency Men, patriots and non-combatants, each with biographical sketches of eminent men.  Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1978.


PENNSYLVANIA - BOOKS


Bk38.809  Genealogical Data Relating to the German Settlers of Pennsylvania And Adjacent Territory. From Advertisements in German Newspapers Published in Philadelphia and Germantown, 1743-1800. Edward W. Hocker. This unusual compilation laid in typescript in the library of the Germantown Historical Society since 1935, until it was published by the Genealogical Publishing Company in 1980. It abounds with the kind of curious and out-of-the-way information likely to be helpful to those wishing to augment their knowledge of their German ancestry. Arranged by newspaper and thereafter by date of publication, this work contains abstracts of paid notices, advertisements, and articles from the five principal German newspapers published in Germantown and Philadelphia during the second half of the 18th century. Pertaining to several thousand German settlers in Pennsylvania during the period 1743 to 1800, the data derives variously from death notices, advertisements for runaway servants, offers of property for sale and lease, offers of goods and services, notices of arrival and removal in the Pennsylvania area, advertisements of letters received and awaiting delivery, and notices placed by persons seeking news of relatives and friends. The latter sometimes designate place of residence in America and birthplace in Germany. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

Bk38.810  Abstracts from Ben Franklin's Pennsylvania Gazette, 1728-1748. Kenneth Scott. Arranged chronologically from 1728 to 1748 during the period of Franklin's personal charge, this useful reference tool consists of genealogical abstracts of the most important newspaper in 18th-century America—the Pennsylvania Gazette. Concerned with everything newsworthy, the Gazette featured a variety of human interest stories which, in contemporary terms, translate into strong genealogical fare, particularly under the professional scrutiny of the late Dr. Kenneth Scott. The pages of the Gazette record fires, accidents, crimes, desertions, mutinies, piracies, and, in the advertisements, listings of merchants, artisans, teachers, and shippers. Births are rarely mentioned, but notices of marriage are much more frequent, while deaths appear quite often. The abstracts contained herein are reduced to the quintessential minimum consistent with the interests of research. The 12,000 persons indexed are by no means limited to Philadelphia or Pennsylvania, but appear in all the Colonies, especially New Jersey, Delaware, and Maryland. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975. (Also on CD 512)


Bk38.901  Early Pennsylvania Births, 1675-1875. Charles A. Fisher. Although the actual coverage of this magnificent collection of birth records is confined principally to the counties of Berks, Northumberland, Snyder, and Union, it does, in instancing several thousand births from eastern and southeastern Pennsylvania and the middle and southern sections of the Susquehanna Valley, encompass a significant portion of the state of Pennsylvania. The text is arranged alphabetically in each of the several sections by the surname of the principal subject. As a general rule data given include the name of the child, date of the birth or baptism, names of the parents, and names of sponsors (often relatives). By any conservative estimate at least 10,000 persons are mentioned in the text. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975.

Pennsylvania - Books


Bk38.906  Pennsylvania Marriages Prior to 1790 - Names of Persons for Whom Marriage Licenses Were Issued in the Province of Pennsylvania Previous to 1790. John B. Linn and William H. Egle. Among the laws agreed upon in England for the governing of the Province of Pennsylvania was one providing for a registry of marriages, births, and deaths. Marriage licenses were issued from the Office of the Provincial Secretary, those listed in this work dating from 1742. Some earlier registers of licenses and some kept at a later date are missing, yet this work still features a base list of 6,500 marriages, to which we have added a further 3,500 marriages from articles in the Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography and The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine. All 10,000 marriages are based on public records as opposed to church records. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1979.


Bk38.913  Marriages from Venango County, Pennsylvania Sources, 1795-1885 (all); 1886-1921 (Outside the county). Hanson, Joan Search and Kenneth L. Hanson. Closson Press, 1994.


Bk38.915  Pennsylvania Vital Records - From The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography and The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine. Three Volumes. Pennsylvania Vital Records comprises reprints of virtually every article on births, baptisms, marriages, and deaths that ever appeared in the two most important Pennsylvania periodicals, The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography and The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine. As with similar compilations, this work was produced with the object of bringing all such material within reach of the genealogist, for complete sets of these periodicals are almost impossible to find these days, and, in the case of The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine—which lacks a comprehensive index—difficult to use. Our three volumes are, of course, completely indexed—a necessity in a work that contains references to over 100,000 persons! The vital records that appear here in a total of some 150 articles derive from a mixture of church registers, court records, records of local officials and justices, ministers' records, newspapers, and gravestone inscriptions. They cut evenly across civil and ecclesiastical lines and represent a cross-section of the population of early Pennsylvania, providing, in the aggregate, one of the largest bodies of published source material ever seen. For the period prior to 1820, in fact, they offer the researcher perhaps his best chance of making ancestral connections in Pennsylvania. Painstakingly culled from out-of-the-way sources and neatly consolidated in this handy three-volume work, these heretofore scattered records of baptisms, marriages, and deaths are now accessible to everyone. "For the American genealogist the records of vital statistics kept by churches, local government authorities, and individuals provide indispensable materials for locating ancestors in time and place. These three volumes, reprinting the basic vital records published through the decades in The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography and

Bk38.917 Pennsylvania German Marriages - Marriages and Marriage Evidence in Pennsylvania German Churches. Donna R. Irish. This is the most important collection of Pennsylvania-German source materials to appear since the publication of Strassburger and Hinke's Pennsylvania German Pioneers over fifty years ago. Primarily a compilation of Reformed Church marriage records (including some records from Lutheran and Union churches), it provides documentation on some 50,000 persons of German origin or descent. Based on records in the collection formed by Dr. William J Hinke--records of approximately 100 churches in eastern Pennsylvania--the compiler has developed herein not merely a list of marriages but a genealogical record of the Pennsylvania Germans. The records of actual marriages, which form the basis of the work, generally give the names of the bride and groom, the date of marriage, names of parents, place of residence, and sometimes place of origin, date of birth, and previous marital status; while records of marriage deriving from baptismal entries, burial records, etc., variously give names of parents (usually the maiden name of the mother), names of grandparents and sponsors, place and date of birth and/or baptism, names of children, and date of death. Many of the records transcribed here are capsule pedigrees, some identifying three or more generations in a direct line of descent. There is, besides, an abundance of out-of-the-way and unexpected information. Considered as a whole, Pennsylvania German Marriages must rank as one of the premier sources in all of Pennsylvania-German genealogy. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1982.

~Bk38.918 Abstracts (Mainly Deaths) from The Pennsylvania Gazette, 1775-1783. Kenneth Scott. This is a companion volume to Dr. Scott's previously published Abstracts from Ben Franklin's Pennsylvania Gazette, 1728-1748. Births, marriages and deaths, and a number of items concerned with missing heirs, relatives, or friends have been excerpted. With an index of all persons mentioned. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1976.

Bk8.300 Holy Trinity (Old Swedes) Church - Christina, New Castle County, Delaware: 1697-1810. (Christina earlier was in New Castle County of the Colony of Pennsylvania. Now it is part of Wilmington, Delaware). Church Records Including births, Marriages, and burials. Burr, H.

Bk32.309 Presbyterian Church Records, Newtown (Elmhurst), Queens County, Long Island, New York; Reformed Dutch Church Records and Presbyterian Church Records, Smithfield, Fayette County, Pennsylvania.

Bk32.515 Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration. Walter Allen Knittle. This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their families, and the dates of emigration. Their major destinations and places of settlement were Pennsylvania, North Carolina, and the Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.211 Surry County, North Carolina Deed Books A, B, and C, 1770-1788. Mrs. W.O. Absher. Deed books A and B have been out of print for some time and now are being combined with Book C in a brand-new volume. Surry County was formed from Rowan in 1770 and is one of those very important counties in which so much migration came via Virginia, as well as New Jersey and Pennsylvania.

Bk35.401 Ohio Valley Genealogies - Relating Chiefly to Families in Harrison, Belmont, and Jefferson Counties, Ohio, and Washington, Westmoreland, and Fayette Counties, Pennsylvania. Charles A. Hanna. This popular work contains genealogies of the first families who settled in Pennsylvania between the Blue Ridge Mountains and the Alleghenies, and genealogies of those families who migrated across the Ohio River and made the first settlements in the Northwest Territory, now part of Ohio. About 350 families are listed in alphabetical order, with
records of the first immigrant settler, including place and date of birth and death, place of residence, name of wife and date of marriage, names of children and their dates and places of birth, and names of grandchildren and great-grandchildren. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.102 Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration. Walter Allen Knittle. This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their families, and the dates of emigration. Their major destinations and places of settlement were Pennsylvania, North Carolina, and the Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.118 Immigrants to the Middle Colonies - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists and Associated Data from The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Michael Tepper. The articles in this collection deal mainly with ports in New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Maryland and list some 5,000 17th- and 18th-century arrivals. While about half of the articles deal with English and German immigrants, others are concerned with immigrants of Dutch origin, and some few deal with Huguenots and Jews. As is customary with ships' passenger lists, the data provided consists of a mixture of references to ships, ports and dates of embarkation and arrival, wives, children, age, religion, occupation, and places of origin and residence. The documentation is sparse and copious by turns. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.140 The Trail of the Huguenots - In Europe, the United States, South Africa and Canada. Addenda and Corrigenda by Milton Rubincam. George Elmore Reaman. This is the story of the great exodus of the Huguenots from France at the end of the seventeenth century, and of their dispersal to places in Europe, the United States, Canada, and South Africa. It traces their migrations through Europe and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States, providing startling insights into the origins of many of our earliest colonial settlers. Over half of the book is devoted to the Huguenots and their direct descendants in Canada and the United States, dealing with those who settled in North and South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, New York, and New England. An Appendix has the names of hundreds of Huguenot immigrants with dates and places of their arrival; there are short biographical sketches with genealogical data, a list of English surnames of French derivation, additions and corrections by Milton Rubincam, and an index of names and places other than those mentioned in the genealogies and appendices. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.203 List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707. Elizabeth French. This is a list of indentured servants who sailed from Liverpool to Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New England, and the West Indies. For each is given the name, age, period of indenture, and the person to whom indentured. Occasionally additional data is provided. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.204 Bibliography on the Colonial Germans of North America - Especially the Pennsylvania Germans and Their Descendants. Emil Meynen. Anyone wishing to know what has been written on the Pennsylvania Germans will welcome the reappearance of this classic bibliography. Anyone aspiring to a command of the literature on the Pennsylvania Germans must master its contents; and anyone doing research in Pennsylvania-German genealogy must have it at his side. It is basic, and no efficient research can be done without it. Divided into subject categories, the bibliography contains citations to all published writings dealing with the Germans in colonial North America (chiefly Pennsylvania), whether in the form of general histories, magazine articles, newspapers, pamphlets, mug-books, church records, town, county, and state histories, or printed genealogies, and it attempts to give as complete an account of the printed source material as possible. It is in effect the starting point in Pennsylvania-German research because it acquaints the researcher with everything that had been published up through the cut-off year of 1933. Altogether the bibliography contains citations to about 8,000 items which range across subjects as diverse as immigration and architecture. The bulk of the citations, however, are to books and articles dealing with such subjects as emigration from the Palatinate, the German settlements in Pennsylvania and other colonies, immigration and migration, church history, local history, biography, and genealogy, this last group alone
encompassing citations to no fewer than 1,700 family histories. An excellent place to begin
research! Used wisely, this book will eliminate the need to ransack whole libraries in search of

**Bk55.207**

**Lists of Swiss Emigrants in the Eighteenth Century to the American Colonies.** Albert B.
Faust and Gaius M. Brumbaugh. This is the authoritative work on Swiss emigration to the
Carolinas and **Pennsylvania** in the 18th century. Volume I identifies approximately 2,000
emigrants from the Canton of Zurich during the period 1734-1744, most references comprising
such useful data as age, date of birth or baptism, trade, name of wife, names of children, and
place of origin and destination. Volume II extends the scope of investigation to Bern
(1706-1795) and Basel (1734-1794) and surpasses Volume I in the quantity and variety of

**Bk55.401**

**Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies.**
Montague S. Giuseppi. This helpful book contains copies of all the returns of naturalizations of
foreign Protestants sent from the Colonies to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and
Plantations during the period 1740 to 1772. It refers to some 6,500 persons--mostly Germans--
who were naturalized in accordance with an act of 1740. The returns are from the colonies of
South Carolina, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, New York, and **Pennsylvania**, and from
Jamaica in the West Indies, with those from Pennsylvania predominating. The entries generally
include name, religion, town and county of residence, and date of naturalization. Genealogical
Publishing Company.
Census of the Inhabitants of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, 1774. John R. Bartlett. Pre-dating the first federal census by almost a full generation, this is the most extensive list of early Connecticut inhabitants on record. It was first published in 1858, with an index compiled separately in 1954. Both are included in this reprint. In all, 9,450 heads of household are listed in the census, and they are arranged by town and thereunder in approximate alphabetical order. Figures are provided for each household on the number of males and females above and below the age of sixteen, and the number of Indian and black inhabitants. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

Genealogies of Rhode Island Families - From The New England Historical and Genealogical Register. Two volumes. Selected and introduced by Gary Boyd Roberts. Genealogies of Rhode Island Families contains all the articles on Rhode Island families that were published in The New England Historical and Genealogical Register since its inception in 1846 through 1989. With the exception of articles pertaining to the immigrant origins of Rhode Island families, which have been published elsewhere, it comprises many of the best genealogical articles of the past 140 years, and includes important contributions by leading 19th-century genealogists as well as some of the seminal work of the leading 20th-century genealogists, including the formidable G. Andrews Moriarty. A lengthy and informative introduction by Gary Boyd Roberts, the Director of Publications at the New England Historic Genealogical Society, presents a comprehensive picture of the current state of Rhode Island genealogy and concludes with an updating, through 1987, of Mr. Roberts' own "Bibliography of 100 Colonial Rhode Island Families." A special feature of this hefty two-volume work is the inclusion of source records in Volume II. Covering at least fifteen towns, these records include forty or more pages each on Block Island, Bristol, Little Compton, Newport, and Tiverton. Indexes to the two volumes contain a total of 40,000 entries. Researchers should note that Genealogies of Rhode Island Families from The New England Historical and Genealogical Register is a wholly different collection of Rhode Island family histories from Clearfield’s related publication, Genealogies of Rhode Island Families from Rhode Island Periodicals, which is derived from six other (and very scarce) Rhode Island magazines. Following is a list of the main families featured in Genealogies of Rhode Island Families from The New England Historical and Genealogical Register: Alden, Allen, Almy, Amsbury, Anthonys, Arnold, Bannister, Barton, Bensley, Billings, Bowen-Wade, Bracy, Bradford, Brown, Brown-Hall, Browne, Brownell, Burton, Card, Carr, Carver, Case, Chapin, Chase, Clarke, Cole, Cooke, Corey-Hamilton, Cornell, Cranston, Dickens, Duncan, Earle, Eastabrooks, Easton, Finney, Franklin, Gavet, Gereardy, Gibbs, Ginnedo-Morey, Gorham, Gray, Gray-Ide, Greene, Hall, Harris, Hartshorn, Hastings, Hathaway, Hawkins, Hazard, Hoar-Lawton-Southworth, Holden-Wells-Low-Green, Holder, Howland, Hutchinson, James, Jones, Knight, Knowles, Langley, Lawton, Lillbridge, Lippitt, Littlefield, Mallett, Manchester, Mitchell, Mosher, Mott, Moulder, Mowry, Niles, Northup, Papillon, Payne/Paine, Peabody, Peckham, Poore, Price, Prince-Wood, Rathbun, Ray, Rhoades, Rogers, Rosbotham, Salisbury, Sandford, Sandford-Stratton, Sanford, Sayles, Scott, Scott and White, Sheffield, Sheldon, Shepard, Sherman, Slocum, Smith, Sprague, Stafford, Strang/Strange, Strengfield, Tallman, Turner, Turner-Godfrey-Woodward-Cobb, Vernon, Viall, Wager and Hull, Waite, Wayte-Wood, Weatley, Westcott-Lewis, Whipple, Wilcox, and Wilson-Rouse. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1989.


RHODE ISLAND - BOOKS


Bk55.304  History of the Huguenot Emigration to America. Charles W. Baird. This is the standard work on the Huguenot emigration to America. Baird's work is so thorough that there are few Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied. The bulk of the work is devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War. Throughout the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Rhode Island, South Carolina, and Virginia, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states. In addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus serving as a guide to further information. Genealogical Publishing Company.
SOUTH CAROLINA - BOOKS

South Carolina


Bk40.101 Indexes to the County Wills of South Carolina. Martha L. Houston. This is a standard reference work in South Carolina genealogy, and for the period 1766-1853 it is absolutely indispensable. Testators are listed with references to the volume and page numbers of the books in which copies of their wills are recorded. All pre-1853 South Carolina counties are covered, except for the counties of Beaufort, Chesterfield, Colleton, Georgetown, Lancaster, Lexington, and Orangeburg, whose wills, having been destroyed by fire, were not included in the original WPA transcripts from which our work derives. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1970.

Bk40.200 Pendleton District and Anderson County, South Carolina Wills, Estates, and Legal Records, 1793-1857. By: Virginia Alexander, Colleen Elliott, and Betty Willie. 1980. Pendleton District from which Anderson, Pickens, Oconee, and other counties were created was one of the major routes of migration through S.C. in the late 1700's and the 1800's. Until the publication of this book, nothing of major significance has been available on this area and people seeking to do research in the Anderson Courthouse have found that the original records are available only at the State Archives. This volume consists of: Pendleton Probate Judge Estate Records, 1793-1799 and Guardian Book 1801-1819, Book C; Will Books A, 1800-1835 and Book B, 1835-1857; Probate, Inventories, Appraisements, Sales, 1839-1851; and Tax Returns 1835-1861. Southern Historical Press, Inc., 1980.

Bk40.201 South Carolina Wills, 1670-1853 or Later. Warren, Mary Bondurant. Heritage Papers, 1981.


Bk40.301 List of Visitations Beginning December 12, 1774 of Rev. John Simpson of Fishing Creek Presbyterian Church, Chester County, South Carolina. Perry, Max. Chester County Genealogical Society.

Bk40.400 Early Pee Dee Settlers, (Two volumes in One) - John M. Gregg. This work is a compilation of individuals who settled in the Pee Dee region of South Carolina before 1790. It is an attempt to consolidate available biographical and genealogical information in one source. It identifies more than 5,700 of the individuals who settled or were born in this area before the first census of 1790. They are listed alphabetically along with the known dates of their residence and if known, the following information: spouse, children, origin, occupation, specific area, sources of information on the entry, Revolutionary War service, and miscellaneous information. Heritage Books, Inc., 1993.


Bk40.503 King's Mountain and Its Heroes - History of the Battle of King's Mountain, October 7th, 1780 and the Events Which Led to It. L. C. Draper. Based on material gathered over a forty-year period from survivors of the engagement, their descendants, contemporary narratives, and original documents. It contains extensive sketches, notices, and biographies of the leading figures, including considerable genealogical data. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1983.
SOUTH CAROLINA - BOOKS


Bk40.900 South Carolina Naturalizations 1783-1850. Holcomb, Brent Howard. This work contains abstracts of the records of approximately 7,500 persons who were naturalized in the state of South Carolina between the years 1783 and 1850. As it is based not only on the records of various jurisdictions but on the various types of records associated with naturalization, such as declarations of intent, petitions and actual citizenship certificates, information given in the volume varies to a rather marked degree. In general, however, some or all of the following data is evident: name, country of origin, place of residence in the U.S., occupation, date of arrival in the U.S., and date of application or admission. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1985.


Bk40.906 South Carolina Marriages, 1688-1799. Holcomb, Brent H. Drawing on virtually all extant sources, Mr. Holcomb has compiled a list of some 6,500 marriages which bear reference to approximately 15,000 persons. Since official South Carolina marriage records are extremely scarce, Mr. Holcomb labored valiantly to extract records of marriage from parish registers, as well as Quaker meeting records, marriage settlements, court records, bonds and licenses, and a variety of other sources. The work is arranged throughout in alphabetical order by the surname of the groom, and brides and others mentioned in the records are conveniently located in the index. Each entry gives the names of the bride and groom, the date of the marriage, and the source of the record. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

Bk40.907 South Carolina Marriages, 1800-1820. Holcomb, Brent H. A follow-up to South Carolina Marriages, 1688-1799, this second volume of marriage records extends the period of coverage through the year 1820. Like the first volume it is based on a scattered and miscellaneous group of source records. Until now these early records have been accessible only to the experts. Thanks to the meticulous researches of Mr. Brent Holcomb, however, they are now available to everyone. Indeed, drawing on more than thirty separate sources, Mr. Holcomb has wrested from obscurity some 2,000 records of marriage for the 1800-1820 period, each record carefully abstracted, documented, and indexed. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1981.


**SOUTH CAROLINA - BOOKS**

**Bk40.910**  
_Supplement to South Carolina Marriages, 1688-1820_. Holcomb, Brent H. This is a supplement to _South Carolina Marriages 1688-1799_ and _South Carolina Marriages 1800-1820_. It is based on a variety of sources from around the state, some of which were overlooked in preparing the previous two volumes and others which have come to light since then. In all, over 1,000 new entries are included, with brides and other persons mentioned in the records listed separately in the index. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1984.

**BK33.215**  
_Deed Abstracts of Tryon, Lincoln, and Rutherford Counties, North Carolina; 1769-1786; Tryon County Wills & Estates_. Brent Holcomb. Tryon County was formed from Mecklenburg County in 1769. At one time Tryon County included all or part of the North Carolina counties of Burke, Cleveland, Gaston, Henderson, Lincoln, Polk, Rutherford, McDowell, and the South Carolina counties of York, Chester, Union, Cherokee, Spartanburg, Greenville, Laurens, and Newberry. These deeds, wills, and estates should provide many missing links for the researcher working on the Carolina frontier.

**Bk33.303**  
_History of the German Settlements and of the Lutheran Church in North and South Carolina_. Gotthardt D. Bernheim. The broader aspects of this work treat such important historical events as early colonization by Dutch, German, and Swiss settlers; German colonies in the Carolinas to the close of the Revolutionary War; and the history of the Lutheran Church in the Carolinas from the close of the Revolution to the year 1850. Within this general framework the author neatly disposes of the entire history of the Germans in the Carolinas, answering the criticism leveled at historians for their neglect of the subject. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk33.401**  
_Directory of Scots in the Carolinas, 1680-1830. Volume 1_. David Dobson. On a trip here from Scotland, David Dobson searched the archives of North and South Carolina and found a mass of material proving the presence of a large number of Scots in the Carolinas before and after the Revolution. He located similar records in university libraries and historical societies, and he also found in the 1850 Federal Census more information on persons of Scottish origin. The result of this research appears here in Volume 1 of _Directory of Scots in the Carolinas_. In this work Mr. Dobson presents, for the first time, a comprehensive list of Scottish settlers in the Carolinas from 1680 to 1830. In general, the details provided include age, place and date of birth, and often names of parents, names of spouse and children, occupation, place of residence, and the date of emigration from Scotland. About 6,000 Scots are identified in this book, and a small number are listed in Dobson's Scottish Settlers series, but the majority--90% or so--are listed here for the first time. Clearfield Press, 2007.

**Bk33.901**  
_North and South Carolina Marriage Records - From the Earliest Colonial Days to the Civil War_. William Montgomery Clemens. Almost 7,500 marriages are listed, the arrangement being alphabetical by surname, and this includes the maiden names of the brides. For each is given the full date and the place where the wedding took place. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk38.456**  
_Genealogical Abstracts from _The American Weekly Mercury_, 1719-1746_. Kenneth Scott. _The American Weekly Mercury_ was the first newspaper published in Pennsylvania and the third in British North America. In the earliest days of publication, what little genealogical material is found in the paper comes chiefly from advertisements for runaway servants or Negro and Indian slaves. In time, however, a steady stream of genealogical data--mainly marriages and deaths--began to appear. Most of the marriage entries pertained to persons of some distinction, such as governors, judges, government officials, clergymen, and eminent merchants, as well as their family members. In the case of death notices, the age of the deceased was noted, sometimes with a brief sketch of his career and with an indication of his place of birth, ancestry, and relatives. Many of the genealogical items were concerned with persons in Delaware, New Jersey, Maryland, South Carolina, and New England, as well as Pennsylvania. The index lists 3,400 names of persons who would otherwise have been relegated to obscurity. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1974.
The Scotch-Irish of Colonial Pennsylvania. Dunaway, Wayland F. The best history of the Scotch-Irish of colonial Pennsylvania ever written, Dunaway's classic is indispensable to the genealogist because it outlines the circumstances behind the settlement of Lowland Scots in Ulster, their life in that Province for two or three generations, and the reasons for their emigration to America, further tracing the important migratory movements of the Scotch-Irish from Northern Ireland to Pennsylvania, and from Pennsylvania down the foothills of the Appalachians through the Great Valley of Virginia to the Carolinas and Georgia. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1985.

Tennessee Cousins - A History of Tennessee People. Worth Stickley Ray. An immense amount of genealogical data is on tap in this well-known book, which is not confined to Tennessee but reaches out to the Carolinas, Georgia, Maryland, Virginia, and other Southern states as well. Over 6,000 names are in the index, with some names having as many as fifty references. All Tennessee counties are covered, each with pertinent genealogical data such as abstracts of wills and deeds, tombstone inscriptions, marriage records, and sketches of early settlers. The most important records include First Court Records of Washington District, the Marriage Records of Greene, Washington, Jefferson and Knox counties, and Revolutionary Soldiers of Roane County. "This well-known and well-used book contains a considerable body of genealogical records from most of Tennessee's counties. . . .it is an extremely valuable tool, primarily for its index, which has one of the best clues to the specific county or counties of Tennessee in which a sought-for family may have lived at one time. No library offering services to Tennessee genealogical researchers should be without it."-- Tennessee Historical Quarterly (Spring 1969). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.

The Colonial Clergy of Virginia, North Carolina and South Carolina. Frederick Lewis Weis. This is an annotated list of about 1,000 southern colonial clergymen, giving such useful information as place and date of birth and death; names of parents; college of matriculation; date of ordination; religious denomination; names of parishes, with dates, in which livings were held; and a variety of similar matter. Originally published by The Society of the Descendants of the Colonial Clergy. Clearfield Company, 1955

Virginia Historical Genealogies. John Bennett Boddie. This work, naming 4,000 related individuals, contains the lineages of about fifty families, the main branches of which were located in Virginia, Maryland, and North and South Carolina. Genealogies of the following families are given: Allen, Aston, Barker-Bradford-Taylor, Berkeley-Ligon-Norwood, Binns, Butler, Claiborne, Clark, Colclough, Crafford, Crayford-Crafford, Davis, Doniphan, Eldridge, Flood, Godwyn, Gray, Gregg, Griffis, Grigsby, Harris, Haynes, Jones, Mallory, Mason, Moore, Mumford-DeJarnette-Perryman, Newton, Norwood, Pace, Peche-Cornish-Everard-Mildmay-Harcourt-Crispe, Reade, Ruffin, Sledge, Smith, Sowerby-Sorsby, Stone-Smallwood-Smith, Stover, Thomas, Travis, Warren, Woodriffe, Wynne, and Wythe. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.

Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina. Dorothy Williams Potter. The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction. By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States. Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida. So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina. Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal. No wonder this
The book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission!

**The Trail of the Huguenots - In Europe, the United States, South Africa and Canada.**

Addenda and Corrigenda by Milton Rubincam. George Elmore Reaman. This is the story of the great exodus of the Huguenots from France at the end of the seventeenth century, and of their dispersal to places in Europe, the United States, Canada, and South Africa. It traces their migrations through Europe and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States, providing startling insights into the origins of many of our earliest colonial settlers. Over half of the book is devoted to the Huguenots and their direct descendants in Canada and the United States, dealing with those who settled in North and South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, New York, and New England. An Appendix has the names of hundreds of Huguenot immigrants with dates and places of their arrival; there are short biographical sketches with genealogical data, a list of English surnames of French derivation, additions and corrections by Milton Rubincam, and an index of names and places other than those mentioned in the genealogies and appendices. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Lists of Swiss Emigrants in the Eighteenth Century to the American Colonies.** Albert B. Faust and Gaius M. Brumbaugh. This is the authoritative work on Swiss emigration to the Carolinas and Pennsylvania in the 18th century. Volume I identifies approximately 2,000 emigrants from the Canton of Zurich during the period 1734-1744, most references comprising such useful data as age, date of birth or baptism, trade, name of wife, names of children, and place of origin and destination. Volume II extends the scope of investigation to Bern (1706-1795) and Basel (1734-1794) and surpasses Volume I in the quantity and variety of assembled data. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**The Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783** David Dobson About 150,000 Scots emigrated to America before the Revolutionary War, but the records on them are notoriously hard to find. However, it has been clear for some time that in archives in Scotland and England there is much information on a number of these emigrants. David Dobson has extracted data from a wide variety of sources including family and estate papers, testamentary and probate records, burgh muniments, sasine and deed registers, Sheriff's Court records, Court of Session and High Court of Judiciary records, port books, customs registers, contemporary diaries and journals, contemporary newspapers and magazines, professional and university records, Privy Council and colonial records, records of Episcopalian and Presbyterian churches, monumental inscription lists, and the 1774-75 Register of Emigrants. For each of the 7,000 persons listed, a maximum of twenty-three points of information is provided: name, date of birth or baptism, place of birth, occupation, place of education, cause of banishment (where applicable), residence, parents' names, emigration date and whether voluntarily or involuntarily transported, port of embarkation, destination, name of ship, place and date of arrival, place of settlement, names of spouse and children, date and place of death, where buried, probate record, and source citation. The Original Scots Colonists of Early America. Supplement 1607-1707. This Supplement contains data that enlarges on some of the information found in David Dobson's Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783 for the time period 1607-1707; it also contains completely new information gleaned from recent research. The original publication, issued by Genealogical Publishing Company, in 1989, was based entirely on source material located in the United Kingdom, while this volume contains primary and secondary material from both U.K. and U.S. sources. The Supplement concentrates, moreover, on seventeenth-century emigration, a far more difficult period to document than that of the following century. The four main phases of Scottish immigration during this century were: (1) Nova Scotia in the 1620s; (2) New England and the Chesapeake mid-century; (3) South Carolina in the mid-1680s; and (4) East New Jersey, also in the mid-1680s. In total, probably around 4,000 Scots settled between Stuartsown, South Carolina and Port Royal, Nova Scotia before 1700. Thanks to the unstinting efforts of Mr. Dobson, virtually all of them are identified in The Original Scots Colonists and in this present Supplement. Genealogical Publishing Company.
History of the Huguenot Emigration to America.  Charles W. Baird.  This is the standard work on the Huguenot emigration to America.  Baird's work is so thorough that there are few Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied.  The bulk of the work is devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War.  Throughout the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Rhode Island, South Carolina, and Virginia, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states.  In addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus serving as a guide to further information.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies.  Montague S. Giuseppi.  This helpful book contains copies of all the returns of naturalizations of foreign Protestants sent from the Colonies to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations during the period 1740 to 1772.  It refers to some 6,500 persons--mostly Germans--who were naturalized in accordance with an act of 1740.  The returns are from the colonies of South Carolina, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, New York, and Pennsylvania, and from Jamaica in the West Indies, with those from Pennsylvania predominating.  The entries generally include name, religion, town and county of residence, and date of naturalization.  Genealogical Publishing Company.
SOUTH DAKOTA BOOKS

Bk41.500. Eureka, South Dakota. Family History.

McMinn County, Tennessee Tombstone Inscriptions. Volumes 1 and 2. WPA Historical Records Survey.

Guide to County Records and Genealogical Resources in Tennessee. Richard C. Fulcher. This fabulous work is a county-by-county guide to the genealogical records and resources at the Tennessee State Library and Archives in Nashville. Based largely on the Tennessee county records microfilmed by the LDS Genealogical Library, it is an inventory of extant county records and their dates of coverage. For each county the following data is given: formation, county seat, names and addresses of libraries and genealogical societies, published records (alphabetical by author), W.P.A. typescript records, microfilmed records (LDS), manuscripts, and church records. The LDS microfilm covers almost every record that could be used by the genealogist, from vital records to optometry registers, from wills and inventories to school board minutes. There also is a comprehensive list of statewide reference works. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1987.


Knox County, Tennessee Tax Lists, 1809-1810.

Pioneers of Davidson County, Tennessee. Edythe R. Whitley. This magnificent little book is characterized by lists of early Davidson County pioneers, taxpayers, militia men, Revolutionary and War of 1812 soldiers and pensioners, and grantees of land in Tennessee. The vast amount of data in this work is far out of proportion to its size, for no fewer than 5,000 Davidson County inhabitants are identified. Included are Settlers on the Cumberland River, 1780; North Carolina Land Grants in Tennessee, 1784; Davidson County Taxpayers, 1787; Davidson County Militia, 1812; Officers in the Tennessee Militia, 1811; Pension List for West Tennessee, 1818; and Davidson County Pension Lists for 1832, 1840, and 1883. The militia list of 1812, which consists of a list of 2,235 free male inhabitants, is generally considered the only practical alternative to the lost 1810 census of Davidson County, and one might say that the entire work compensates for the absence of a census for the first thirty-five years of the county's existence. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1979. (Also on CD 511)


Wills & Inventories of Lincoln County Tennessee 1810-1921. Marsh, Helen C., and Timothy R. This book contains more than 1,600 Wills of persons who died in Lincoln County with names of Approx. 10,000 to 12,000 persons mentioned in these Wills. Southern Historical Press, Inc., 1989.

Early Unpublished Court Records of Lincoln County, Tennessee: Guardians, Settlements, Lands Deeds, Tax Lists. Marsh, Helen C. and Timothy R. These records are a potpourri of early miscellaneous loose court records which have never been published nor microfilmed by the State of Tennessee. These records contain: Guardianship reports and settlements, first land deeds called "The Clerks List", which lists many of the early Grantees and Grantors not recorded in the regular deed index. Also included are early Tax lists before 1830 giving the names of taxable, acreage of deeded and Granted land plus location of same.
These miscellaneous records cover the time period of 1809 to about 1840. For the person with lost ancestors in Lincoln county, these records may provide the answer to long sought after forbears. Southern Historical Press, Inc., 1993.


**Marriages of Jefferson County, Tennessee, 1792-1836.** Edythe Rucker Whitley. The original Jefferson County marriage records are no longer extant; instead, this present work is based on a unique marriage register which was prepared by the Works Projects Administration during the 1930s. The records given here are arranged by date of marriage and are numbered in sequence. Nearly 6,000 brides and grooms are named, each of whom is easily located in the index. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1982.

**Greene County, Tennessee Wills 1783-1890.** Burgner, Goldene Fillers. This book contains some 1,138 wills. Approximately 20,000 names of persons are found mentioned in the body of these wills as heirs, witnesses, executors, etc. Southern Historical Press, 1981.

**Claiborne County, Tennessee General Index to Deeds, 1801-1865, Grantor and Grantee.** WPA. 1939.

**Hardeman County, Tennessee County Court Minutes, Volume 2, 1827-1829.** WPA. Hardeman County, a portion of what is known as west Tennessee, was erected on 16 October 1823 from the Western District and was named in honor of Col. Thomas Jones Hardeman. Settlement of this county was begun in 1819 when Co. Ezekiel Polk, grandfather of President James K. Polk came into the area with other settlers. These court minutes give the day by day actions of running a county with deed transfers, divorces, bondage order, road orders, orphan actions, etc. The full text of the volume is transcribed and not just an abstraction. This resource provide a good insight into the goings on in the county during this time period. Example from this volume: Page 153 Stephen Russell vs John Moore No. 53 Debt } This day came the parties by their attornies and thereupon came a jury of good and lawful men To Wit: Garrett Fitzgerald, James N. Allen, Alsey Deen, Thos. M. Pattrick, Wm. B. Duncan, Wm. Ramsay, John Archy, Josiah Hatley, Michial Read, Stephen Russell, Andrew Cavett & Andrew Blackwood, who being elected empannelled & sworn the truth to speak.... etc... [spelling is as transcribed]. Mountain Press.

**Tennessee Records of Claiborne County Will Book “A” 1837-1846.** WPA. 1938.


**Chancery Court Records of McMinn County, Tennessee.** Bopyer, Reba Bayless, ed. 1980.

**Davidson County, Tennessee County Court Minutes 1783-1792.** Wells, Carol. These court minutes are important because few records survive from this formative period in Tennessee history when Davidson County encompassed all of middle and western Tennessee. They are also important because many people are mentioned in the court minutes who do not appear in other records. County court responsibilities went beyond the hearing of lawsuits; roads and ferries had to be provided, brands and marks registered, orphans cared for, estates settled, and many other details of life handled in an orderly manner. In addition to providing a wealth of...
TENNESSEE - BOOKS

genealogical information, these abstracts give insight into life during the formative days of the county. A name index is included. Heritage Books, Inc., 1990.

Bk42.400 Historic Ebenezer (Reese's Chapel) Presbyterian Church and Cemetery at Columbia, Maury County, Tennessee. Alexander, Virginia W. and Charles C. 1968.

Bk42.402 Tennessee Cousins - A History of Tennessee People. Worth Stickley Ray. An immense amount of genealogical data is on tap in this well-known book, which is not confined to Tennessee but reaches out to the Carolinas, Georgia, Maryland, Virginia, and other Southern states as well. Over 6,000 names are in the index, with some names having as many as fifty references. All Tennessee counties are covered, each with pertinent genealogical data such as abstracts of wills and deeds, tombstone inscriptions, marriage records, and sketches of early settlers. The most important records include First Court Records of Washington District, the Marriage Records of Greene, Washington, Jefferson and Knox counties, and Revolutionary Soldiers of Roane County. "This well-known and well-used book contains a considerable body of genealogical records from most of Tennessee's counties. . . .it is an extremely valuable tool, primarily for its index, which has one of the best clues to the specific county or counties of Tennessee in which a sought-for family may have lived at one time. No library offering services to Tennessee genealogical researchers should be without it."-- Tennessee Historical Quarterly (Spring 1969). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.

Bk42.403 The Journey and Sojourn of the William Bowen Family of Mansker's Creek, Sumner County, Tennessee. Sowell, Anne Cato. 1989.

Bk42.501 Name Index to Old Days in Nashville by Miss Jane Thomas and Early History of Nashville, by Lizzie P. Elliott. Marler, Mike.


Bk42.505 The Blount Journal, 1790-1796. William Blount was appointed in 1790 by President George Washington as Governor of the Territory of the United States South of the River Ohio. Tennessee Historical Commission, 1955.

Bk42.506 Claiborne County, Tennessee Folks. Robertson, John.


Bk42.508 Old Speedwell Families. Edwards, Lawrence and Joy Edwards Davis. This volume traces the history (in some cases, a dozen generations) of the following pioneer families: Ausmus, Carr, Davis, Dunn, Edwards, Ellison, Hunter, Maddox, Moyers, Rogers, Thomas, and Gibson. In addition, "Bits and Pieces" provides some information about other early Speedwell families: Bolinger, Wilson, and Yoakum. Southern Historical Press., 1980.


Bk42.501ER Hancock County, Tennessee and Its People, 1884-1994, Volumes 1-2. Every-name index.

Bk42.511 The History of Roane County, Tennessee, 1801-1870 - With a New Index. Emma Middleton Wells. Wells' History of Roane County is divided into five sections, the first four of which constitute a sourcebook of genealogical material--early tax lists and lists of voters, militiamen, justices, veterans of the Revolution and the War of 1812, marriages, church members, and communicants. The fifth section comprises scores of family histories, with references to more than 10,000 related persons. Regional Publishing Company, 1975.

**TENNESSEE - BOOKS**

**Bk42.513**  

**Bk42.514.**  

**Bk42.600**  
*Overton County, Tennessee: Genealogical Records.* Edythe Rucker Whitley. Overton County was established in 1806 and at one time embraced all or portions of the territory that eventually became Fentress, Clay, Pickett, and Putnam counties. Some famous names associated with Overton, and later Fentress, include Davy Crockett, John Sevier, Joseph Copeland, and John M. Clements (father of Mark Twain). Since the early records of the counties of Fentress, Pickett, Putnam, and Jackson have all or partially been destroyed, the extant records of Overton County assume special significance. The work in hand contains records of approximately 2,500 early Overton County inhabitants and features abstracts of various classes of records. Principal contents include the following: Abstracts of Deeds, Wills, Grants, and Minutes from Overton County Deed Books; Legislative Petitions, 1801-1860; Officers in the Tennessee Militia, 1807-1811; Pensioners in Overton and Adjoining Counties, 1818-1883; and Index to Overton County Will Books, 1870-1891. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1979. (Also on CD 511)

**Bk42.601**  

**Bk42.602**  
*Land Deeds of Jefferson County, Tennessee, 1792-1814.* Boyd J. Holdaway. Jefferson County was originally part of the Washington District. It was formed in 1792 from portions of Greene and Hawkins Counties. From it several other counties were formed: Cocke, Hamblen and Sevier. Jefferson County was settled soon after the Revolutionary War. Most of the early settlers came from North Carolina, Virginia and some from South Carolina. This is another of the MUCH-NEEDED books on Eastern Tennessee to fill in the gaps for families migrating into and through this area on their way westward. Southern Historical Press, 1991.

**Bk42.603**  
*Land Deed Genealogy of Anderson County, Tennessee, 1801-1831.* Lucas, Rev. Silas Emmett. East Tennessee County was formed in 1801 from parts of Knox and Grainger counties. It lies partly in the valley of East Tennessee and partly on the Cumberland Plateau. This book contains abstracts of the deeds for this county running from 1801 and going through 1831 with some references going back into the late 1700's. Southern Historical Press, 1999.

**Bk42.604**  
*Land Deed Genealogy of Lincoln County Tennessee, Volume 1 - 1809-1818; Volume 2 - 1818-1828; Volume 3 - 1828-1834.* Marsh, Helen C. and Timothy R. Lincoln County was formed from Indian lands in 1809. From the year 1799, with the formation of Williamson County, Tennessee, the most western third of what was to become Lincoln County in 1809, was then a part of Williamson County, and so until 1807 the eastern two thirds of the area was a part of Rutherford County. And from Dec. 3, 1807 until Nov. 14, 1809, Lincoln was the southern half of Bedford County. Each volume is filled with family genealogical material, giving names, dates, places, and early land grants contained in all deeds recorded in the Register's Office. These are companion volumes to the other books on Lincoln County that the Marsh's have compiled. These are a definite must if you are researching family members in this part of Tennessee. Southern Historical Press, 1996.

**Bk42.605**  

**Bk42.608**  
*1876 Maps of Bedford County, Tennessee, Published in the Shelbyville Times Gazette,* 1969.
TENNESSEE - BOOKS

Bk42.609 Jefferson County Tennessee Grant Book #1, 1792-1794. Douthat, James L. 1981.


Bk42.700 Twenty-four Hundred Tennessee Pensioners - Revolution and War of 1812. Zella Armstrong. An alphabetical list of 2,400 Tennessee pensioners, it was compiled from published government Pension Lists of 1816, 1818, 1828, 1832, and the U.S. Census of 1840. Included are name, age, service, residence, and the source of the data. Widows drawing on their husbands’ claims are also listed. Since the sources are so varied, having them in a list such as this is a great convenience. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1975. (Also on CD 511)

Bk42.701 Tennessee Genealogical Records - Records of Early Settlers from State and County Archives. Edythe Rucker Whitley. This work offers important source data and is a major advance in Tennessee genealogical reference material. From records in the State Archives in Nashville, and from over twenty county courthouses, the record abstracts relate to over 18,000 early Tennessee settlers. There are Revolutionary warrants, grants and certificates of survey, will abstracts, tombstone inscriptions, deed abstracts, marriages—including the valuable Sumner County marriages, 1791-1813—and court orders and petitions. Many of these came from the counties of Bedford, Bledsoe, Carter, Davidson, Dyer, Franklin, Hawkins, Henry, Jackson, Jefferson, Maury, Montgomery, Overton, Smith, Stewart, Sullivan, Sumner, Washington, White, Williamson, and Wilson. There also are genealogical notes on some two dozen families. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1985.

Bk42.702 Commission Book of Governor John Sevier, 1796-1801. The Tennessee Historical Commission. 1957.


TENNESSEE - BOOKS


Bk42.802  Tennessee Genealogical Records.


Bk42.900  List of Revolutionary Soldiers, Cocke County, Tennessee;  Some History of Cocke County, Tennessee, Published 1887;  Cocke County Marriage List Published in the Cocke County Banner, February and March, 1881.

Bk42.901  Marriage Records of Washington County, Tennessee, 1787-1840.  Norma Rutledge, Grammer and Marion Day Mullins.  Washington County originally embraced all of what is now Tennessee, but in 1790, perhaps earlier, it embraced the present northeast counties of Carter, Washington, and Unicoi.  These Washington County marriage records are arranged chronologically from September 19, 1787 to December 31, 1840 and name a total of about 4,500 men and women.  Additional information includes the exact date of the bond and the name of the bondsman.  All names--brides, grooms, and bondsmen--are listed in alphabetical order in the index for quick and easy reference.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1977.

Bk42.902  Giles County Tennessee Marriages, 1818-1862.  1978


Bk42.904  Poole, Gregory G.  Robertson County, Tennessee Obituaries and Death Records, 1802-1930.  Land Yacht Press, 1999.

Bk42.905  Claiborne County, Tennessee Marriages, 1838-1868.  Sistler, Byron and Barbara.  1983

Bk42.906  Claiborne County Marriages, 1868-1891.  Sistler, Byron and Barbara.  1984.


Bk42.908  Tennessee Records: Bible Records and Marriage Bonds.  Jeannette Tillotson Acklen et al.  An encyclopedia of Tennessee genealogy, Acklen’s Bible Records and Marriage Bonds is one of the foremost Tennessee source-books in print.  It consists almost entirely of records of births, marriages, and deaths, plus marriage licenses of Dickson, Knox, Lebanon, and Wilson counties.  Sections devoted exclusively to marriages generally run chronologically, giving exact dates and full names of brides and grooms.  The Bible records, however, offer the most substantial evidence of family connections and, in the manner of such records, are actually organic family records listing names and dates of birth, marriage, and death through several generations, depending, of course, on the extent to which a particular Bible was handed on in the family and kept up to date.  The work is complemented by a surname index of nearly 15,000 entries.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1967.  (Also on CD 511)


Bk42.911  Cannon County, Tennessee Marriages, 1838-1873.  Sistler, Byron and Barbara.  1985
Until their publication by S.H.P., Inc., these marriage records from the EARLIEST Tennessee newspapers had been available ONLY at the Tennessee State Library and Archives in Nashville in their card files. These marriage notices cover the ENTIRE state of Tennessee for the most part, beginning with the earliest ones in 1794 in the Knoxville Gazette. The total number of such marriage notices is approximately 12,000 or more and contains such information as: name of bride's father, often times both bride and groom's place of residence (county and state); sometimes the groom's occupation; date of marriage and where it was performed and sometimes the officiating minister's name; ages of Bride and Groom. A brief resume of states other than Tennessee where such marriages were performed or the former home of either the bride or groom: AL, AR, CT, FL, KY, MS, MO, MD, LA, IA, IN, IL, NY, NC, NJ, OH, PA, SC, VT, WV, & VA to cite but a few. Newspapers from which both the Marriages and Obituaries have been taken: The Knoxville Gazette, The Daily Republican Banner, The Western Weekly Review (Franklin, TN.), The Politician and Weekly Nashville, The Nashville True Whig and Weekly Commercial Advertiser, National Banner, Impartial Review and Cumberland repository, Nashville.  Southern Historical Press, 1978.

Tennessee Marriage Records: Wilson County, 1802-1850.  Edythe Rucker Whitley, comp..  
Wilson County's marriage records did not begin until 1802. From then until 1841, when a register was started, the marriage bonds and licenses were stored in loose bundles in the county courthouse. Mrs. Whitley's abstracts derive from the original bonds and licenses and the earliest marriage register. The 8,000 marriage records in this work are arranged chronologically under the name of the groom, the rest of each entry being the name of the bride, the issue date of the marriage license or bond, the marriage date (if given), and the name of a bondsman (usually a relative), and the name of the officiating clergyman or J.P. About 20,000 persons-brides, grooms, and bondsmen are listed in the index. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1981.

Blount County, Tennessee Marriages 1795-1865.  Parham, Will E.  
Blount County was formed in 1795 out of a part of original Greene County. This volume, arranged in alphabetical order by groom's name, contains approximately 5,000 marriage bonds and licenses.  Southern Historical Press, 1982.


Shelby County, Tennessee was erected November 24, 1819 from Hardin County and its records of marriages commenced almost at once. It is believed that the original marriage records were destroyed. However, those that are given here were copied from a marriage register kept at the courthouse in Memphis, the county seat. They were numbered as found in the register and those on the opening pages are out of sequence. While this work is not an exact copy of the register, it does have all the marriages found there--about 5,000! Arranged in a single numerical sequence, the records abstracted give the names of the bride and groom, the issue date of the bond or license, and the marriage date. All 10,000 brides and grooms are listed in the index. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1982.
TENNESSEE - BOOKS


Bk42.930.  Marriages of McMinn County, Tennessee, 1821-1864.  Whitley, Edythe Rucker.  McMinn County was formed in 1819 from lands ceded to the United States by the Cherokee Indians. The early marriage records of the county are somewhat disorganized for they could only be found in several types of record sources, so those that are in this work are apparently all that exist. Arranged chronologically, the 2,000 records include the names of the bride and groom, the date of issue of the marriage bond or license, the date of the marriage, and the names of bondsmen.  Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1983.


Bk42.932  Dickson County, Tennessee Marriages.  1817-1856.  Kilgore, Sherry J.  Bryon Sistler & Associates, Inc.

BK33.511  A History of Rowan County, North Carolina - Containing Sketches of Prominent Families and Distinguished Men.  Rev. Jethro Rumple.  Rowan County, North Carolina, occupying territory comprised ultimately of forty-five counties, which when erected encompassed most of the western part of the state and all of Tennessee, was a conduit through which poured thousands of early pioneers and settlers. It was formed in 1753 from Anson County, whose early records were lost to fire. Anson had been formed from Bladen County, where many records were similarly destroyed--once in 1765 and again in 1893. In Rowan, where there has been no major loss of records, lies the earliest extant set of court records for the entire area. Twenty-four counties in North Carolina and all of Tennessee have been formed from the area that once constituted Rowan County, and in consideration of this ample domain Rumple's History is no small consequence to the common heritage of the people of western North Carolina and Tennessee and to their scattered seed. Based on official courthouse records, private family documents and manuscripts, and the personal recollections of many who have since been gathered to their fathers, Rumple's work has all the characteristics of a well-formulated county history cum genealogy. With a genial and attentive eye on family history and tradition, chapters are devoted to the following subjects: first settlers; county organization; the courthouse; early settlers in Salisbury; Indian Wars; religious denominations and early churches; the Revolution; Committee of Safety; old families on the Yadkin River; old families of Rowan; the War of 1812; and the roll of Rowan County soldiers in the Confederate Army--the Roll itself occupying no less than 70 pages of text. This edition of Rumple's History includes a comprehensive index, as well as a Foreword written specially for this edition by the distinguished genealogist Jo White Linn.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.602  North Carolina Land Grants Recorded in Greene County, Tennessee.  Burgner, G. F.


Bk55.115  Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina.  Dorothy Williams Potter.  The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction. By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport
records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States. Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida. So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina. Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal. No wonder this book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission!

Genealogical Publishing Company.
Republic of Texas Poll Lists for 1846. Marion Day Mullins. Arranged alphabetically, this work lists the names and counties of residence of approximately 18,000 Texas taxpayers. (A "poll" tax of one dollar was levied on every white male resident over the age of twenty-one and on women who were heads of household.) By 1846, when Texas became the thirty-sixth state in the Union, there were sixty-seven county governments already organized as functioning units of the state, yet no authorized census of the state was undertaken until 1850. This 1846 poll list, compiled from the original tax rolls housed in the Texas State Archives, is actually the nearest thing we have to a complete census of the period. It should be pointed out that a good deal of the 1846 population of Texas derived from the various settlement schemes which proliferated under the so-called impresario system, by which contracts for the settlement of immigrants were awarded to citizen-adventurers and commercial organizations. Dozens of ambitious contractors followed the example of Moses Austin, who had very early on petitioned the Mexican government for impresario rights in the Republic of Texas. From these groups and independent streams of immigration, and from people already settled in the former Province, Texas had an aggregate population in 1846 of just under 150,000. The Poll Lists for 1846 is a very near approximation of the entire adult male population of the state, and as such it has the same authority as a reconstructed census. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1974.

Directory of Former Students, 1876-1979, Texas A&M University. Texas A&M University, 1979.


1919 Long Horn Yearbook.

Index to Probate Cases of Texas. No. 7. Atascosa County, 1857-March 1939. WPA. 1940.

Austin [Texas] Colony Pioneers - Including History of Bastrop, Fayette, Grimes, Montgomery and Washington Counties, Texas. Worth Stickley Ray. That part of Texas settled in the early 1820s known as the Austin Colony was comprised largely of the five present-day counties of Bastrop, Fayette, Grimes, Montgomery, and Washington. This book consists mainly of biographical and genealogical sketches of the pioneers and early settlers of those counties. Washington County, and in particular the town of Washington, gets the lion's share of attention here, as Washington was actually the "port of entry" to the Austin Colony. Laid out in the manner of a biographical dictionary, the paragraph-length sketches variously contain references to the subject's arrival in Texas, his place of settlement, military experience, career highlights, wife, children, place of residence, place and date of death, and, sometimes, references to the subject's place of origin and his participation in famous battles such as San Jacinto and the Alamo. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1949.


## TEXAS - BOOKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Publisher/Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk43.508</td>
<td>Tejano Legacy: Rancheros and Settlers in South Texas, 1734-1900</td>
<td>Alonzo, Armando C.</td>
<td>Univ. of New Mexico Press, 1998.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk43.601</td>
<td>Kentucky Colonization in Texas - A History of the Peters Colony</td>
<td>Seymour V. Connor.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Founded by W.S. Peters and a group of Kentucky businessmen, the Peters Colony provided for the settlement of vast tracts of land in northeastern Texas during the years 1842 to 1848, primarily in the present-day counties of Collin, Cooke, Dallas, Denton, Ellis, Grayson, and Tarrant. The majority of the 2,000 persons who took up land there were from Kentucky and surrounding states, although the remainder were drawn from all over the country owing to the attraction of free land. In this publication, which is reprinted from The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society, the author has furnished a history of the Peters Colony as well as a list of the colonists themselves, which comprises the final half of the book. In this list the genealogist is given full scope for his researches, as each of the 2,000 settlers is positively identified with regard to the following information: name, marital status, occupation, age, year of migration to Texas, county of settlement, state of birth, and state from which he migrated. Professor Connor extracted his information from original sources in the general land office, records of the Peters Colony, and the 1850 census of Texas. Clearfield Company, 1994.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk43.801</td>
<td>Texas Genealogical Research Guide</td>
<td>Elliott, Wendy L.</td>
<td>American Genealogical Lending Library.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk43.901</td>
<td>Index to Probate Cases of Texas, No. 20 Brazoria County, Texas, 1832-1939</td>
<td>WPA.</td>
<td>American Reference Publishing Company, 1942.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk43.905</td>
<td>Miscellaneous Texas Newspaper Abstracts - Deaths, Volume 1</td>
<td>Kelsey, Michael, Nancy Graff Floyd and Ginny Guinn Parsons.</td>
<td>While Texas is the focus of the majority of the death notices, there are over 800 references to the states of AL, AR, GA, KY, LA, MO, MS, NC, SC,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TEXAS - BOOKS

The authors have abstracted the most pertinent information from 40 different newspapers and assembled it in a clear and concise format. Censuses, mortality schedules and county histories were also consulted as supplemental sources. The glossary defines terms from the past that may be unfamiliar to the reader; it also has information, such as location and origin, on many of the towns and cities mentioned in the abstracts. Volume 2: This volume contains abstracts from forty-four newspapers originally published in Texas during the years 1839 through 1881. The authors have abstracted any mention of a death or implied death from death notices and obituaries; articles concerning accidents, murders, epidemics and Indian depredations; letters written to and published in the local press; and interment, mortuary and sexton reports. In addition to the numerous references to locations across Texas, the newspapers featured in this volume include hundreds of references to the states of Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia, Alabama, Mississippi, Tennessee, Louisiana, Kentucky, Maryland, Missouri, Illinois, Ohio, Massachusetts, Pennsylvania and New York; and to a lesser degree references to the states of Florida, Michigan, Connecticut, Maine, Indiana, Rhode Island, New Jersey and the District of Columbia. There are hundreds of references to Germany, England, Canada, Ireland, France, Mexico and Scotland; and a few references to Prussia, Italy, Switzerland, Poland, Denmark, Austria, Norway, Wales, Sweden, Bohemia and Moravia. The index contains about 4,000 names. Heritage Books, Inc., 1995, 1997.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.100</td>
<td>The Utah State University Alumni Association 1986 Alumni Directory.</td>
<td>Carlton Graphics.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.101ER</td>
<td>Buzzer. 1942 &amp; 1946. Published annually by the students of the Utah State Agricultural College of Logan, Utah.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.401</td>
<td>Pioneers and Prominent Men of Utah, 1847-1868, Volumes 1-2. Esshom, Frank. Western Epics, Inc., 1966</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.504</td>
<td>Our Pioneer Heritage, Volumes 1, 4, 5, 7, 10, 12, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19. Carter, Kate B. Daughters of Utah Pioneers, 1958-1976.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.505ER</td>
<td>Daughters of the Utah Pioneers and Their Mothers.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.507</td>
<td>Chronicles of Courage, Volumes 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8. Daughters of Utah Pioneers, 1990-1997.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.512</td>
<td>Tales from the High Country. Stories from Uintah County, Utah. Uintah County Historical Society. 1980.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.900</td>
<td>Utah Death Index, 1898-1905 (Excluding Salt Lake County). Hanson, Judith W. Utah Genealogical Association, 1995.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk44.901</td>
<td>Marriages in Utah Territory 1850-1884</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Bk45.100  Index to the Gazetteer and Business Directory of Addison County, Vermont for 1881-1882.  Compiled by Hamilton Child.  This index covers the text portion of the Gazetteer and does not cover the Business Directory. Data such as occupation, residence, when the men arrived in town, or the earliest date that can be established is given. Families have been put together when it appeared correct. Published February 1882, Syracuse, New York.


Bk45.300  The History of the First Congregational Church of the United Church of Christ; West Brattleboro, Windham County, Vermont, 1770-1970.  Clark, James S.

Bk45.400  Vermont Warnings Out, 779-1817. Volume 1: Northern Vermont.  Rollins, Alden M. One of the most important new Vermont research aids in decades! Here you have all of the rolling stones of 18th and early 19th century northern Vermont - the young families moving from town to town; the young and not-so-young singles who haven't yet settled down; the migrants passing through Vermont on their way East, West, North or South. Virtually every town in northern Vermont, large or small, has had its town records searched by Alden Rollins, often working from the unfiled original records themselves. A great many of these people cannot be found anywhere else. And the records included here not only locate people for you, they also establish the date of residence or removal, often the names of spouses and children and other valuable data. Volume 2: Southern Vermont. This second and final volume covers all of the counties in southern Vermont, but is much larger than the first volume. This new reprint also has additional warnings out which were discovered after the first printing in 1997. As with Volume 1, here we find all of the rolling stones of 18th and early 19th century Vermont; the young families moving from town to town; the young and not-so-young singles who haven't yet settled down; and the migrants passing through Vermont on their way East, West, North or South. Many of those included here cannot be found in any other records. A must for Vermont research, and unexpectedly useful for research in the other New England states as well. It's surprising how mobile our ancestors were in their younger days. A bonus in Vol. 2 is the inclusion of data on Burlington in Chittendon Co.; Waterbury in Washington Co.; Stowe in Lamoille Co.; Shoreham in Addison Co.; and Addington in Middlebury Co. (all found after Vol. 1 was published) plus other additions and corrections to Vol. 1. Picton Press, 1997.


VERMONT - BOOKS


Bk45.507  Other Tales of Old Woodstock, Windsor County, Vermont. Johnson, Margaret L. Woodstock Historical Society, 1957.

Bk45.700  Index to Revolutionary War Soldiers Buried in Vermont.

Bk45.701  Soldiers of the Revolutionary War Buried in Vermont And Anecdotes and Incidents Relating to Some of Them. Crockett, Walter H. Excerpted by permission from the Proceedings of the Vermont Historical Society, this unusual work lists the names of nearly 6,000 Revolutionary soldiers buried in Vermont, many of the soldiers having emigrated there from other states during the years immediately following the Revolution. The names were gathered from a variety of sources, but the largest number by far was extracted from a rare list of Vermont Revolutionary pensioners, a list embracing invalid pensioners, pensioners under the act of March 18, 1818, and pensioners under the act of June 7, 1832. Supplementing the lists is a section devoted to anecdotes and incidents of some of the Vermont soldiers in the various campaigns. The soldiers are listed alphabetically by county or town of interment. Genealogical Publishing Company. 1973.

Reconstructed Census for Berkeley County, Virginia, 1774-1810. Includes: 1774-1781 Rent Rolls; 1782 Tax List; 1783 Tithable List; 1788 Poll List; 1792 Tax List; 1802 Tax List.


Some Emigrants to Virginia - Memoranda in Regard to Several Hundred Emigrants to Virginia During the Colonial Period Whose Parentage is Shown or Former Residence Indicated by Authentic Records. William G. Stanard. This work represents the first attempt ever made to collect the names of the various immigrants to Virginia in regard to whose parentage, family connections, or former houses something definite could be learned. It is an alphabetical list of names of immigrants, with brief notes concerning them and with references to printed books or manuscripts in which proofs of the statements made are either given in full or epitomized. The name of the immigrant is first given, followed next by his dates, and immediately after this the place of his residence in Virginia, and finally the foreign reference. Southern Book Company, 1953.

Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800. Clayton Torrence. This invaluable index, by a distinguished genealogist, has long been regarded as one of the most important sourcebooks in Virginia genealogy. It lists over 50,000 names of individuals for whom wills and administrations were recorded in the counties of Virginia (colony and state), some of which are now in West Virginia. It is arranged by surname, so the entire list of wills of any given family in the state can be found under one heading. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1972. [on loan] (Also on CD 510)


Frederick County, Virginia, Wills & Administrations, 1795-1816. M. N. Kangas and D. E. Payne. This work contains abstracts of all wills and administrations recorded in Frederick County, Virginia, between 1795 and 1816 and refers in total to some 5,000 persons. Not only are these records of value to the researcher because of Frederick County’s frequent boundary changes, but the abstracts themselves are so replete with detail that each one forms a kind of "mini-genealogy." In the case of wills, the abstracts give the name of the testator, the names of his wife and children, and frequently the names of other relatives mentioned in the bequest, as well as the names of executors and witnesses, the dates of filing and probate, and a variety of detail concerning the disposition of the estate itself. Administration accounts are usually sparser, but even here legatees and relatives are often named. In addition, the compilers have thoughtfully added information on their own account, occasionally supplying data pertaining to the relationships between the legatees and the various persons associated with the administration of the estate. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1983.


Index to Obituary Notices - In the Richmond Enquirer from May 9, 1804, through 1828, and the Richmond Whig from January 1824 through 1838. H. R. McIlwaine. This modest work indexes approximately 4,000 obituary notices during the period prior to Virginia's adoption of a uniform vital record system, and it is not confined to Richmond obituaries, but to obituaries of Virginians. Entries are arranged alphabetically by family name, followed by a reference to the part of the state of which the deceased was a resident (usually the county), followed by the name, date, and page number of the newspaper carrying the notice. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc. 1923. (Also on CD 510)

Bk46.107  Virginia Tax Payers, 1782-87 - Other Than Those Published by the United States Census Bureau. Augusta B. Fothergill and John M. Naugle. This is an alphabetically arranged list of 34,000 residents who were not included in the 1790 Federal Census. The authors developed this list from the personal property tax lists of thirty-five separate Virginia counties. Along with the names of taxpayers, information furnished in this list includes the number of the poll, the number of slaves owned, and the name of the county in which the taxpayer resided. Without a doubt, this work represents a crucial supplement to the 1790 Census. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1871. (Also on CD 510)


Bk46.109  Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County, 1745-1800. Volumes 1-3. Lyman Chalkley. This monumental work consists of court records pertaining to the Scotch-Irish pioneers who first breached the mountain barrier sealing off the Atlantic seaboard from the country west of the Blue Ridge. In 1745, when Augusta County, Virginia was erected, its domain extended from the Alleghenies to the Mississippi River, and from the northern part of Tennessee to the Great Lakes. So, this stands as the supreme source of genealogical information for hundreds of thousands who trace their ancestry to Augusta County, and the Great Valley of Virginia. Volume I has abstracts of court order books (1745-1799), plus notes from county court judgments, original papers on suits (1745-1825), and petitions filed in court from 1745 on. Volume II has records of the circuit and district courts, marriage bonds, licenses and returns (1748-1800), land entries (1744-1751), guardians' bonds (1782-1801), administrators' bonds (1776-1810), tax delinquents (1748-1804), proceedings of the Vestry of Augusta Parish (1746-1799), and records of military service in colonial wars and the Revolution. Volume III has will abstracts (1745-1818) and deed abstracts (1745-1792). Each volume is indexed, and the combined total of names is over 50,000! Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.

Bk46.110  City of Richmond, Virginia Wills, 1782-1810. Weisiger, Benjamin B. 1983.


Bk46.112  Local History and Genealogical Research in the University Libraries. McCombs, Dorothy. Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University, Blacksburg, VA 1990.


Bk46.115  Personal Names in Hening’s Statutes at Large of Virginia and Shepherd’s Continuation. Casey, Joseph J. The Green Bookman, 1933.

Bk46.200  1782 Montgomery County, Virginia Personal Property Tax List.

Bk46.201  1815 Tazewell County, Virginia Tax List. Schreiner-Yantis, Netti. 1971.


Bk46.203  Abstracts of Fauquier County, Virginia - Wills, Inventories, and Accounts, 1759-1800. John K. Gott. Fauquier County was erected in 1759 from Prince William County. Like other counties in the northern section of the state, its records are the object of considerable
VIRGINIA - BOOKS

genealogical interest, especially the early wills, which abound with useful data. This volume consists of abstracts of wills, inventories, and accounts for Fauquier for the period 1759-1800. In the instance of wills the abstracts provide the name of the testator, dates of recording and probate, names of heirs, a description of the bequest, names of witnesses, and a reference to the page and the book number in which the original will is recorded. The inventories and accounts contain information customarily found in such records--names of appraisers, executors, and administrators, with the dates of the various instruments. Compiled by an authority on Fauquier County history and genealogy. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1980.


Bk46.205  Fauquier County, Virginia Guardian Bonds: 1759-1871. Gott, John K. Abstracted from the original bonds, where extant, and from the Minute Books otherwise. The abstracts include names of guardians, orphans, deceased parents of orphans, value of the estates of the wards, securities, witnesses, etc. Heritage Books Inc., 1990.

Bk46.206  Early Wills 1765-1799, Mecklenburg County, Virginia. Elliott, Katherine B. This volume contains abstracts of all the wills and administrations recorded in Will Books 1, 2, 3, and a part of Will Book 4, totaling 1,290 original manuscript pages. There are over 4,000 people mentioned in this volume. Southern Historical Press, 1963.

Bk46.207  Abstracts of Wills, Inventories and Accounts, Patrick County, Virginia, 1791-1823. Adams, Lela C. This order book contains brief description of court cases, and in some instances, the names of people involved in court cases that are carried over to another session of the court for disposition. It contains cases of the Commonwealth; grantor and grantee of deeds are listed; surveyors of the roads are names as well as people in the area who happened to work on the roads; lists of people appointed to the militia (officers) and appointments of commissioners, justices of the peace and sheriffs are also found in these records, as well as licenses for people to operate taverns and grist mills; lists of administrators of estates and those who were to inventory the particular estates in question are also found among other valuable information. Southern Historical Press, 1983.


Bk46.300  Huguenot Emigration to Virginia - With an Appendix of Genealogies Presenting Data of the Fontaine, Maury, Dupuy, Trabue, Marye, Chastain, Cocke, and Other Families. Robert Alonzo Brock. This definitive work on the Huguenot emigration to Virginia contains lists of refugees and emigrants and several passenger lists, the longest and most valuable of which is a record of baptisms at Manakin-Town, 1721-1754, which gives the names of godparents (usually relatives) and other genealogical data. An eighty-eight page Appendix contains a several-generation genealogy of each of the families listed in the sub-title above, while the


Bk46.303  The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia from 1653 to 1812. Present-day Middlesex County was at first included in Lancaster County and parish. A few years after 1666, the parish was divided into two parts: Christ Church, Lancaster and Christ Church, Middlesex. The parish register of the latter, containing the baptisms, marriages, and burials of thousands of communicants during the years 1653-1812, is reprinted in this book. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1964.


Bk46.307  Genealogical and Historical Notes on Culpeper County, Virginia. Raleigh Travers Green. The chief printed genealogical source for Culpeper County, this work comprises a reprint of Dr. Philip Slaughter's History of St. Mark's Parish and a genealogical history of the county itself, including an important section entitled Notes for Genealogists, which contains marriage records (1781-1825) and abstracts of wills (1749-1821). The book further includes numerous genealogies--many worked through five generations--colonial military lists, Civil War musters, and a great variety of miscellaneous information, all indexed in one alphabetical sequence. Regional Publishing Company, 1964.


Bk46.309  The Douglas Register - Being a Detailed Register of Births, Marriages and Deaths. . .as Kept by the Rev. William Douglas, from 1750 to 1797. [With:] An Index of Goochland Wills and Notes on the French Huguenot Refugees who Lived in Manakin-Town. William Macfarlane Jones. The celebrated Douglas Register is an indispensable compilation of births, marriages, and deaths covering the period from about 1750 to 1797, with some miscellaneous records going back to 1705. The registers are for the parishes of St. James Northam (Dover Church) and King William, but they concern individuals who were residents of the Virginia counties of Fluvanna, Goochland, Louisa, Orange, and Spotsylvania. Entries under the headings of births, marriages, and deaths are arranged alphabetically, with marriages broken into separate lists for husbands and wives. Altogether the entries exceed several thousand in number. The book further consists of lists of Huguenot settlers at Manakin-Town (King William Parish) and an index of Goochland County wills, 1728-1840, containing about 1,000 names with references to dates and locations. (The early records of Goochland County are inseparable from the early records of Henrico and Powhatan counties, from which Goochland derived.) "The register is of particular interest since the mother's name is shown in each birth entry. Since the records cover a period of almost fifty years and an area of considerable extent in central Virginia, the book is of wide usefulness."-- The Virginia Genealogist (April-June 1967). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author(s)</th>
<th>Publisher/Year</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.310</td>
<td>Records of the Synod of Virginia Presbyterian Church in the United States.</td>
<td>Wilson, Howard McKnight, ed.</td>
<td>Synod of Virginia, 1970</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.311</td>
<td>The Vestry Book of Henrico Parish, Henrico County, Virginia, 1730-1773: From the Original Manuscript, with Notes and Appendix</td>
<td>Brock, R.A.</td>
<td>Heritage Books, Inc., 1991</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.312</td>
<td>The Colonial Clergy of Virginia, North Carolina and South Carolina.</td>
<td>Frederick Lewis Weis.</td>
<td>Clearfield Company, 1955</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.313</td>
<td>Parish Lines Diocese of Virginia.</td>
<td>C. G. Cocke</td>
<td>Virginia State Library, 1967</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.316</td>
<td>The Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter’s Parish, New Kent and James City Counties, Virginia, 1706-1786.</td>
<td>Chamberlayne, C. G., transcriber and editor.</td>
<td>Virginia State Library and Archives, 1989</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.317</td>
<td>The Parish Register of Saint Peter’s, New Kent County, Virginia, from 1690 to 1787.</td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm Ellis Jones, 1904</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.319</td>
<td>The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia, 1723-1758, and Sundry Historical and Genealogical Notes</td>
<td>King, George Harrison Sanford, compiler.</td>
<td>1961</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.320</td>
<td>The Register of Saint Paul’s Parish, 1715-1798, Stafford County, Virginia, 1715-1776, King George County, Virginia, 1777-1798.</td>
<td>King, George Harrison Sanford, compiler.</td>
<td>1960</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.400</td>
<td>Index to Printed Virginia Genealogies - Including Key and Bibliography.</td>
<td>Robert Armistead Stewart.</td>
<td>Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Genealogies of Virginia Families [From The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography]. Five Volumes. From its inception The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography devoted space to the publication of genealogical source material; before long family histories became a permanent and indispensable feature of the Magazine. From 1893 until the apparent decline in this trend in the 1950s, VMHB was the leading journal in the field of Virginia family history, and it is no wonder that today its family history articles are the most sought after by the Virginia researcher. This five-volume work, nearly 5,000 pages in all, contains all the family history articles to have appeared in VMHB from 1893 through 1977. The assembled articles--hundreds of them--touch on families from all parts of the Old Dominion, and the majority trace lines of descent through as many as seven or eight generations, the data covering a period of three or four centuries or more. Upwards of 100,000 Virginians are treated in these pages, each of whom is cited in the specially prepared indexes at the back of the volumes. Please note that until now there has been no complete name index to the family history articles--neither in Swem's Virginia Historical Index nor in the annual indexes of the Magazine itself. Now, at last, the researcher has access not only to the complete collection of family history articles in VMHB but to a completely indexed collection as well. For convenience the articles are arranged throughout the five volumes in a single alphabetical sequence. Following is a listing of the surnames found in the titles of the articles appearing in the volumes: Adams, Anthony-Cooper, Ball, Barret, Bassett-Stith, Battale, Baylor, Berkeley, Bernard, Beverley, Bickley, Blackwell (with Miskell), Booker, Boyd, Bradley-Harrison, Branch, Brent, Brockenbrough, Brodnax, Brooke, Bruce, Buchanan, Buckner, Burwell, Carr (with Broadhead, Winston, Barrett), Carter, Cary, Champe (with Pope, Barradall, Beckwith, Thornton, Taliaferro, Markham), Chappell, Chpell, Chew, Chiles, Claiborne, Clay, Clement (Clements, Clemans), Clifton, Cocke (Cox), Coleman, Coles, Combs, Corbin (with Grosvenor, Pudsey), Corker-Robinson-Moseley-Cockroft, Crockett, Culpeper, Cunningham, Custis, Dabney, Dade, Day, Duke-Moss, Eldridge, Ellyson, Emperour, Eppes, Eskridge, Eubans, Farrar, Ferrar-Collett, Fielding & Davis, Fitzhugh, Fleet, Flourney, Fontaine, Foote, Foxall-Vaulx-Elliott, Garnett, Gay, Gevaudan, Gilson, Godwin, Gorsch, Gorsuch & Lovelace, Gossol, Gray-Boulware-Samuel-Shaddock-Halbert-McGuire-Hamilton, Green, Gregory (with Crocker, Hodges), Grymes, Hancock, Hargrave (with Moseley), Harmanson, Harrison, Healy, Herndon, Heth, Hill, Hoffman, Hooe, Hoxton, Hughes, Johnson, Lanier (with Anderson, Robertson, Jennings, Knight, Woodson), Lee, Lefebure, Le Grand, Lewis, Lightfoot, Lindsay, Ludlow, Mallory, Markham, Marshall, Maupin, Mauzey-Mauzy, Michaux, Micou, Minor, Moore, Mordecai, Morgan, Morriss-Wade, Morton, Moseley, Muse, New, Newsom (with Sheppard, Spencer, Crawford, Carter, Barham, Judkins, Thorpe), Newton, Opie, Parker, Payne, Pendleton, Peticolas, Pickett, Pleasants, Pointdexter, Poythress, Presly, Proby, Pryor, Randolph, Meade-Randolph, Redd, Renick, Revercomb, Richardson, Robard, Robinson, Rodes, Rolfe, Rootes (with Reade, Gwyn, Bernard, Higginson, Thompson, Thornton, Grymes, Cobb, Gordon, Jackson, Minor, Rutherford, Smith, Lipscomb, Whitner), Rosenberger, Royall, Saunders, Scarborough, Skrying, Slaughter, Smith, Southall, Stockdell, Stone, Taliaferro, Tarpley-Taylor, Taylor, Tembte, Terrill, Thomson, Thornhill, thoroughgood, Throckmorton, Todd, Towles, Townley & Warner, Turner, Underwood, Vivion, Walke, Waller, Warren, Washington, Webb, West, Whitehead, Wingfield, Winston, Withers, Womack, Wood, Wromeley, WynWinn, Yates, Yeardley, Yeo & Selden, and Zouch. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1981. (Also on CD 162)

Virginia Historical Genealogies. John Bennett Boddie. This work, naming 4,000 related individuals, contains the lineages of about fifty families, the main branches of which were located in Virginia, Maryland, and North and South Carolina. Genealogies of the following families are given: Allen, Aston, Barker-Bradford-Taylor, Berkeley-Ligon-Norwood, Binns, Butler, Claiborne, Clark, Colclough, Crafford, Crayford-Crafford, Davis, Doniphin, Eldridge, Flood, Godwyn, Gray, Gregg, Grisby, Harris, Haynes, Jones, Mallory, Mason, Moore, Mumford-DeJarnette-Perryman, Newton, Norwood, Pace, Peche-Cornish-Everard-Mildmay-Harcourt-Crispe, Reade, Ruffin, Sledge, Smith, Sowerby-Sorsby, Stone-Smallwood-Smith, Stover, Thomas, Travis, Warren, Woodliffe, Wynne, and Wythe. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.


Pocahontas, Alias Matoaka - And Her Descendants Through Her Marriage at Jamestown, Virginia in April, 1614, With John Rolfe, Gentleman. Wyndham Robertson and Robert A. Brock. This work is the precursor to the new, consolidated volume on Pocahontas above. Chiefly a tabulation of names, although many dates of birth, marriage and death are given, this work traces the descendants of Pocahontas and John Rolfe through seven generations. Names covered include Alfriend, Archer, Bentley, Bernard, Bland, Bolling, Branch, Cabell, Catlett, Cary, Dandridge, Dixon, Douglas, Duval, Eldridge, Etlett, Ferguson, Field, Fleming, Gay, Gordon, Griffon, Grayson, Harrison, Hubard, Lewis, Logan, Markham, Meade, McRae, Murray, Page, Poythress, Randolph, Robertson, Skipwith, Stanard, Tazewell, Walke, West, and Whittle. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1968.


West Virginia Genealogy, Sources and Resources. Carol McGinnis. This detailed guide to genealogical sources and resources in West Virginia covers what records to look for, what is available, and where it can be found. From the large to the small, it identifies records on the state and regional level and then county level (county by county), providing details of vital records, Bible records, church records, cemetery records, newspapers, naturalizations, military records, county and regional records, census records (including special schedules, indexes, and census substitutes), land records, maps, and city directories. Also included is a detailed bibliography of West Virginia genealogical sources--again statewide, regional, and countywide. Also there are appendices with: (1) a complete inventory of the Historical Records Survey Archives on microfilm, and (2) a list of West Virginians who filed Civil War damage claims, 1871-1880. The main focus of the book, however, is on the holdings of the various institutions whose resources support the genealogist's special needs. County by county, it lists the names, addresses, and business hours of libraries, archives, societies, courthouses, and other record repositories; describes their manuscript and record collections; highlights their special holdings; and provides details regarding queries, searches, and restrictions on the use of their records. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1993.


Virginia Immigrants and Adventurers, 1607-1635. A Biographical Dictionary. McCartney, Martha W. In 1607 America's first permanent English colony was planted on Jamestown Island, in Virginia. Soon afterwards, thousands of immigrants flocked to Jamestown and surrounding areas on the James and York Rivers, where they struggled to maintain a foothold. A number of these settlers--by their own prodigious efforts or by virtue of their financial investment in the colony--rose to prominence, leaving a paper trail that historians have followed ever since. The majority, however--the ordinary men, women, and children whose efforts enabled the colony to become viable--simply escaped notice. As a result, 400 years later, we're still curious about Virginia's earliest settlers--who they were, where they lived, and how they lived. To answer these questions, this book brings together a variety of primary sources that inform the reader about the colony's earliest European inhabitants and the sparsely populated and fragile communities in which they lived, resulting in the most comprehensive collection of annotated biographical sketches yet published. From the earliest records relating to Virginia, we learn the basics about many of these original colonists: their origins, the names of the ships they sailed on, the names of the "hundreds" and "plantations" they inhabited, the names of their spouses and children, their occupations and their position in the colony, their relationships with fellow colonists and Indian neighbors, their living conditions as far as can be ascertained from documentary sources, their ownership of land, the dates and circumstances of their death, and a host of fascinating, sometimes incidental details about their personal lives, all gathered
together in the handy format of a biographical dictionary. Maps provided here identify the sites at which Virginia's earliest plantations were located and enable genealogists and students of colonial history to link most of the more than 5,500 people included in this volume to the cultural landscape—establishing definitively a specific location and a timeframe for these early colonists. Placing all this in perspective, an introductory chapter includes an overview of local and regional settlement and provides succinct histories of the various plantations established in Tidewater Virginia by 1635. Genealogical Publishing Co., 2007.


Pioneer Settlers of Grayson County, Virginia - With a New Index. Benjamin Floyd Nuckolls. Grayson County, Virginia is situated just north of the convergence of the North Carolina and Tennessee borders. It is famous in southwestern Virginia as the cradle of the New River settlements-perhaps the first settlements beyond the Alleghanies. The Nuckolls book is equally famous for its genealogies of the pioneer settlers of the county. Ranging from the eighteenth through the nineteenth century, and into the twentieth, and encompassing, on average, as many as a half-dozen generations in each line, the genealogies typically provide the names of the progenitors of the Grayson County line and dates and places of migration and settlement, and then, in fluid progression, the names of all offspring in the direct and sometimes collateral lines of descent. Altogether somewhere in the neighborhood of 4,000 persons are named in the genealogies and indexed for ready reference. The following is a selection merely of some of the most prominent names dealt with: Blair, Bourne, Bryant, Cooley, Cornett, Cox, Dickenson, Dickey, Fulton, Garland, Goodykoontz, Hale, Jones, LeSeuer, Lundy, McCamant, Moore, Nuckolls, Osborne, Perkins, Phipps, Phlegar, Reeves, Skinner, Stanton, Swift, Thomas, Vaughn, Ward, Whitman, and Worrell. Scattered throughout the genealogies are interesting items of history and tradition, as well as a number of photographic portraits and views. Researchers should also note that this reprint contains a new comprehensive index of names prepared expressly for this edition. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1975.

Colonial Surry [Virginia]. John Bennett Boddie. This is a collection of genealogical data from important name lists for Colonial Surry, which once encompassed almost the entire southern part of the state of Virginia (i.e., fourteen present-day Virginia counties). Noteworthy lists include Surry land grants, 1624-1740, and various Surry and Sussex censuses and marriage bonds. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.


Virginia Valley Records - Genealogical and Historical Materials of Rockingham County, Virginia and Related Regions. John W. Wayland. This volume is largely a sourcebook of genealogical and historical materials compiled from public records of the counties of Rockingham, Augusta, Greenbrier, Wythe, and Montgomery. Contents include Rockingham Marriages, 1795-1825; Rockingham Landowners, 1789; Augusta County Church Records, 1756-1844; Men in Service Against the Indians, 1774; Rockingham Militia, 1788; Early Settlers in East Rockingham; Extracts from Augusta Court Records; and Rockingham Wills. The book
also includes sketches of a number of families in the area, among them Bowman, Cassell, Connelly, Craig, Custer, Harnsberger, Hooke, Keesling, Kemper, Kisling, Laird, Miller, Simmern, Sourwine, Spence, and Walker. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.


History of Augusta County, Virginia. Second Edition. J. Lewis Peyton. Augusta County, Virginia, was formed in 1738 from Orange County and was itself the parent county, in whole or in part, of Bath, Botetourt, Frederick, Rockbridge, and Rockingham counties. A stronghold of Scotch-Irish settlement, Augusta commands great interest among genealogists because thousands of 18th- and 19th-century families passed through it en route to the West. J. Lewis Peyton's History of Augusta County, Virginia is the standard work on the county. It is essentially a narrative account of Augusta from its aboriginal beginnings and Spotswood's discovery of the Valley of Virginia through the Civil War. Most of Peyton's account follows county politics, especially Augusta during the French and Indian War and the American Revolution; however, the author also deals with the organization of churches, celebrated court cases (such as trials for witchcraft), formation of cities and towns, conflicts with the Indians, and so on. The author intersperses quotations from court records, legislative sessions, fragmentary marriage records, and other primary sources to embellish his account. Genealogists will value the book, in part, as a companion volume to such Augusta County source record collections as Lyman Chalkley's Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia. Of greater importance to genealogists, however, are the genealogical and biographical sketches of the following pioneering Augusta County families found in the Appendix to the volume: Baldwin, Bell, Campbell, Christian, Crawford, Fleming, Hanger, Hughes, Johnson, Koiner, Lee, Lewis, McCue, McCulloch, McDowell, Madison, Mathews, Peyton, Poe, Porterfield, Preston, Sheffey, Stuart, Tate, Waddell, Wayt, Wetzel, and Zane. The Clearfield edition contains a revised and enlarged name index to the work prepared by Charles R. Carrier in 1953. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1953


Fauquier During the Proprietorship - A Chronicle of the Colonization and Organization of a Northern Neck County. Harry C. Groome. An important collection of early records of Fauquier County, Virginia, this work consists, in the main, of abstracts of land grants and patents for land from 1606 to 1800. Genealogists will delight in Groome's extensive footnotes identifying many of the early settlers of the Northern Neck and their families. Regional Publishing Company, 1969.


History of Southwest Virginia, 1746-1786; Washington County, 1777-1870 with a Re-arranged Index and an Added Table of Contents. Lewis Preston Summers. This is the definitive history of Southwest Virginia, the area originally comprising Botetourt, Fincastle, and Washington counties and now embracing nineteen present-day counties of Virginia and seventeen of West Virginia, as well as parts of other counties in these states. It contains an
impressive amount of historical and genealogical data, which traces the Southwest Virginia counties from their formation down to the end of the 19th century. The author's coverage of new settlements, the opening of roads, conflicts with the Indians, and various colonial wars in Southwest Virginia is particularly strong. Numerous lists of genealogical importance (e.g., colonial, Revolutionary, and Civil War militia, surveyors' lists, civil servants, and elected officials) are scattered throughout the text and especially the appendices, where researchers will discover several thousand ancestors linked to Washington County during the 100 years commencing with the American Revolution. In addition, a separate section is devoted to biographical sketches of more than 100 prominent citizens and includes inset portrait illustrations. A table of contents has been added to this reprint, and the index has been re-arranged to conform to genealogical standards. Regional Publishing Company, 1971.

Bk46.518 Notes on the Settlement and Indian Wars 1763-1783. Doddridge, Joseph. Ritenour and Lindsey, 1912.

Bk46.519 A History of Caroline County, Virginia - From Its Formation in 1727 to 1924 to Which Is Appended "A Discourse of Virginia" by Edward Maria Wingfield, First Governor of the Colony of Virginia. Marshall Wingfield. Wingfield's Caroline County is the definitive genealogical sourcebook on its subject, containing numerous lists of names as well as genealogies and biographical sketches of the county's prominent citizens and early inhabitants. Included among the valuable lists are Revolutionary Soldiers from Caroline County; Officers in the Militia During the Revolution; Land Grants, 1728-1793; First Survey Book, 1729-1762; Obituary Notices, 1800-1838; Clerks and Officials; Caroline County Estates; Church Members; Committee of Safety; and Marriage Bonds. Featured in this work are genealogies of the following families: Armistead, Athey, Baylor, Blanton, Boulware, Boutwell, Bowie, Broadus, Burke, Campbell, Carter, Chandler, Chapman, Coghill, Coleman, Corbin, DeJarnette, Dew, Dickinson, Dorsey, Garrett, Gatewood, George, Glassel, Hawes, Hurt, Martin, Minor, Moncure, Motley, Peatross, Pratt, Redd, Ricks, Scott, Smith, Sutton, Taliaferro, Taylor, Terrell, Thomas, Thornton, Waller, Washington, Woolfolk, and Wyatt. Regional Publishing Company, 1969.


Bk46.523 What I Know About Winchester, Frederick County, Virginia: Recollections of William Greenway Russell 1800-1891. Quarles, Garland R. and Lewis N. Barton, eds. Winchester-Frederick County Historical Society, 1953


Bk46.525 History of Patrick and Henry Counties, Virginia, 1933. Pedigo, Virginia G. and Lewis G.

Bk46.526 A Record of Events in Norfolk County, Virginia, 1861-1862, with a history of the soldiers and sailors of Norfolk County, etc.


Bk46.528 A Seed Bed of the Republic - A Study of the Pioneers in the Upper (Southern) Valley of Virginia. Robert Douthat Stoner.
**A History of Rockbridge County, Virginia.** Oren F. Morton. In collecting materials for his landmark work on Rockbridge County, Oren F. Morton visited every judicial district in the county and examined their public records. Likewise, he examined the records of the parent counties of Orange, Augusta, and Botetourt, and followed up his exhaustive county researches with an examination of the archives of the capitol and state library in Richmond. The resulting publication, *A History of Rockbridge County*, is considered one of the finest county histories ever written. Part One sketches in the history of Rockbridge from its settlement in 1737, with an appreciative eye on the pioneer element of the county--the Irish and the Scotch-Irish. Part Two is a genealogical source-book of Rockbridge County. In it the author lists all the names he came upon in his researches, together with the accompanying fact in each instance. In Sections II to XIII inclusive the names are classified according to the source from which they derive. Miscellaneous facts, such as dates of birth, marriage, death, lists of children, and sundry other particulars are given in Section XIV. A complete index to the more than 15,000 names is not given for reasons that all lists are constructed in alphabetical order. There is, nonetheless, a general index to the text. Regional Publishing Company, 1980.

**German New River Settlement: Virginia.** Rev. Ulysses S. A. Heavener. The German New River Settlement, contiguous to but not technically part of the Middle New River Settlement of Southwest Virginia, occupied an area consisting roughly of the contemporary counties of Giles, Montgomery, and Pulaski. It was settled in the mid-18th century by Rhinelanders from the Palatinate in Germany and is identified by the author of this work as the first legitimate settlement beyond the Alleghenies, antedating the famous Draper's Meadows Settlement by several years. This informative book surveys the history of the German New River Settlement and discusses at some length its component pioneer families. It also includes separate chapters on baptisms, marriage records, and court records and succeeds in identifying all, or nearly all, German New River settlers. The final chapter of the work is devoted to a summary of family histories. (It should be pointed out that most of the German New River settlers are cited in the various passenger lists in I. Daniel Rupp's *Emigrants in Pennsylvania, 1727-1776* and therefore have the distinction of being identified in different phases of emigration and migration.) Genealogical Publishing Company, 1976.

**History of Hardy County of the Borderland.** Moore, Commander Alvin Edward. McClain Printing Company 1963.

**A History of Shenandoah County, Virginia.** Wayland, John W. Shenandoah Publishing House, 1927.

**Hopewell Friends History, 1734-1934, Frederick County, Virginia - Records of Hopewell Monthly Meetings and Meetings Reporting to Hopewell.** Hopewell Friends. This extraordinary compilation, first published to commemorate the 200th anniversary of Hopewell [Friends] Monthly Meeting in 1934, is divided into two parts. The historical section is a broad survey of Hopewell Meeting from its origins nine years before the creation of Frederick County. Of far greater importance to genealogists, the documentary section encompasses 200 years of Quaker records: births, marriages, deaths, removals, disownments, and reinstatements, a good many of which cannot be found in public record offices. (For example, Virginia counties were not required to report to the state until 1825.) The vital records themselves have been supplemented by rare documents, letters, diaries, and other private records. Many thousands of individuals are identified in these records, the index to which runs 225 pages and contains thousands of entries. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1975.


**A History of Highland County, Virginia - With a New 112-Page Index to Names.** Oren F. Morton. This is the standard genealogical and historical reference on Highland County, with emphasis on the pioneer period and the early settlers and their families. An index of 11,000 entries, most with multiple references, has been added to the work for the convenience of the
user. Although considered a history, the major portion of the book is devoted to a transcription of the records from the courthouses of Highland County and the adjoining counties of Augusta, Bath, Orange, and Pendleton and from the archives at Richmond. Part I surveys the early history of the county and includes lists of Highland militia and soldiers in various wars. Part II consists of genealogies of Highland County families, the descent from pioneer ancestors being traced for the main and collateral lines, with nearly 100 pages devoted to pioneer and sub-pioneer genealogy. Regional Publishing Company, 1969.

Bk46.540  

Bk46.541  

Bk46.542  

Bk46.543  

Bk46.600  
Cavaliers and Pioneers. Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants, 1623-1666. Vol. I.  Nell Marion Nugent.  This is one of the most outstanding records of early emigrants to Virginia. It records, under the name of the patentee or grantee, the earliest Virginia land grants and patents from 1623 to 1666, giving the number of acres, locations and dates of settlement, and names of family members, and it further provides references to marriages, wills, and other legal instruments. It also has the names of some thousands who were transported or brought over by the early settlers as "headrights." The index contains the names of about 20,000 persons. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1974.

Bk46.601  
Over the Mountain Men - Their Early Court Records in Southwest Virginia.  Anne Lowry Worrell.  The records in this unpretentious volume are of four kinds--marriages, wills, Revolutionary petitions, and gravestones--though, indeed, the bulk of the work is comprised of marriage records and wills. The marriage records derive from the counties of Bedford, Franklin, Grayson, Pulaski, and Roanoke; and the wills from the counties of Bedford, Botetourt, Carroll, Floyd, Grayson, Pulaski, and Roanoke. There is also a scattering of Revolutionary petitions and tombstone records from many of these same counties. Although the dates of the records vary, most of them touch on the late eighteenth and nineteenth centuries. Entries are arranged alphabetically under record group and county and concern approximately 9,000 persons. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1962.

Bk46.602  
Early Records, Hampshire County, Virginia.  Clara McCormick Sage and Laura Sage Jones.  Hampshire County was the first county wholly in the territory that is now West Virginia. The documents contained in this carefully compiled work are therefore the earliest records of West Virginia. They consist of alphabetically arranged abstracts of: (1) deeds, mortgages, leases, and other instruments from the 1760s to 1800; (2) state censuses of Hampshire County, 1782 and 1784; (3) Revolutionary pensioners in Hampshire County, 1835; (4) marriage bonds, 1824-28; (5) wills from the 1770s to the 1860s; and (6) early estate records. The index contains 11,000 entries, with women listed under both maiden name and married name where known. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1976.

Bk46.603  
Virginia Parish Maps.  The first 8 pages of this book graph the formation of several of the Virginia parishes. The next 5 pages are maps showing the 1634-1692 Colony of Virginia, the 1785 Commonwealth of Virginia, and the Diocese of Southern Virginia (the Parishes in each county as of 1962). This is followed by county maps. Definition of a parish: The official religion of the colony was that of the Church of England, and the parish was its basic unit. Control of each parish was in the hands of the vestry, a committee of laymen who administered the financial affairs of the local church and elected the minister. It also acted like a jury to offenders of the church.
The Wilderness Road - A Description of Routes of Travel. Speed, Thomas. Burt Franklin, 1886.


Fauquier County, Virginia Deeds 1759-1778. Gott, John K. Abstracts include a wide variety of records such as leases, bonds, contracts of sale, mortgages, agreements, and deeds. Each abstract gives the names of all grantors and grantees, and any other individuals mentioned. Heritage Books, Inc.


Early Landowners Near Greenfield, Nelson County, Virginia and The Bell Family Who Once Lived There. Coke, Ben H.

They Went Thataway. Charles Hughes Hamlin. Composed almost entirely of abstracts of wills, deeds, marriage records, powers of attorney, court orders, church records, cemetery records, tax records, guardianship accounts, etc., this unique work provides substantive evidence of the migration of individuals and families to Virginia or from Virginia to other states, countries, or territories. Although primarily concerned with Virginians, the data are of wide-ranging interest. England, France, Germany, Scotland, Barbados, Jamaica, and twenty-three American states are represented, all entries splendidly tied to court sources and authorities. Each record provides prima facie evidence of places of origin and removal, irrefutably linking individuals to both their old and their new homes, and incidentally naming parents and kinsmen, all 10,000 of whom are listed in alphabetical order in the indexes. It is a safe observation that half of the records, having been exhumed from the most improbable sources (some augmented by the compiler's personal files), are the only ones in existence which can prove the ancestor's identity and origin. "Seldom, if ever, has so much useful and original genealogical material appeared within the covers of a single volume."--The Genealogical Quarterly (Summer 1965). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1964.

Patrick County, Virginia, Deed Book No. 1, 1791-1801. TLC Genealogy.

Land Causes, Accomack County, Virginia, 1727-1826. Stratton Nottingham. The land records featured in this work are invaluable to anyone interested in Eastern Shore genealogy. The land causes, or chancery suits, for dower, division of lands, and ejectment proceedings for the period 1727-1826 give in full the declaration of the plaintiff, the answer of the defendants, the verdict of the jury, and depositions, which in many cases give the dates of birth, marriage, and death of the parties concerned in the suit. Land is traced from the original patent to about 1825, showing the various owners and their descendants through several generations. The records include those of the district court as well as the county court and name about 4,000 individuals. The abstracts in most cases are the special verdicts of the juries, which sum up and give in concrete form the declarations and answers to the various suits. Other than wills and administrations, these land records are among the very few surviving Accomack County records that document family origins and descents. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1930.
**VIRGINIA - BOOKS**

**Bk46.618 The Quit Rents of Virginia, 1704.** Annie Laurie Wright Smith. The first part of this work is the Quit Rent Roll of 1704, for the fourteen counties that paid tribute to the King, while the remainder is the list of those in the Northern Neck area who were granted lands by the Lords Proprietors. Over 6,000 individuals are listed alphabetically, and for each is given the county of residence and the acreage owned. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1957.

**Bk46.700 Revolutionary War Records: Virginia - Virginia Army and Navy Forces with Bounty Land Warrants for Virginia Military District of Ohio, and Virginia Military Scrip; from Federal and State Archives.** Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh. Based on widely scattered and little known records, Brumbaugh's massive Virginia compilation is one of the most ambitious collections of Revolutionary War source materials ever published. Described as "a treasure house of information about Virginians in the Revolutionary War," it contains list after list of soldiers and sailors extracted from bounty land warrants, pension applications, land scrip records, records of the State Line and the Continental Line, militia records, Half Pay applications, and so on--many never before published. To quote the experts: "This is one of those basic volumes which should be in any major genealogical collection."--*The Virginia Genealogist*, Vol. 12, No. 2. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1936.

**Bk46.702 List of the Colonial Soldiers of Virginia.** Hamilton J. Eckenrode. This is a basic list of the colonial soldiers of Virginia known to have been engaged in active service, including names of those who participated in the French and Indian War, the Indian Wars, Lord Dunmore's War, and various engagements and campaigns prior to the Revolution. The list was drawn from company rolls, bounty applications, the Washington Papers in the Library of Congress, Hening's Statutes at Large, and Journals of the House of Burgesses, and it is believed to represent a large proportion of the entire Virginia militia, particularly after the year 1754, when muster rolls were more carefully kept. It is believed that few members of the Virginia regiment under George Washington are unaccounted for. In all some 6,700 soldiers are identified in this work, each with references to the exact source of information. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1917.

**Bk46.703 Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution - Soldiers, Sailors, Marines 1775-1783.** John H. Gwathmey. The definitive work on Virginians in the Revolution, this compilation of over 65,000 names supersedes even the great researches of Eckenrode and McAllister. All data that could be found in the files of the War and Navy Departments, the State Archives and Land Office, the County Court order books of the period, early and accredited histories, and scores of miscellaneous sources are included. The men are listed alphabetically by surname, with references to the documents in which evidence of service is found. In the case of officers, for example, the material is remarkably complete. It has been possible to establish the dates of their commissions, when they took their oaths of allegiance, their promotions, citations for gallantry, deaths, and amounts of bounty land awarded them. Even with privates, for whom data is notoriously limited, Gwathmey was able to find men who were receiving pensions long after the war and, thus, establish their post-war residences. For persons interested in tracing the descendants of Virginia soldiers, and who wish to understand the magnitude of Virginia's contribution to the American cause, this volume is invaluable. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk46.704 Virginia Ancestors and Adventurers.** Charles Hughes Hamlin. This collection of genealogical vignettes derives from a variety of miscellaneous records and documents. Like the author's *They Went Thataway*, it attempts to prove, by a process of careful selection and evaluation, the Virginia connections of an individual or family, focusing exclusively on those persons who either moved to or from Virginia. All data originates from records in the public domain and includes materials drawn from wills, deeds, court orders, census records, tax records, birth, death, and marriage records, church records, military records, powers of attorney, and estate records. Accurate and reliable citations to sources and authorities are given for each item found in the public records. In addition to the above-mentioned records, this work draws on Revolutionary War Size Rolls and the old *Virginia Gazette*. The specific task of the records is to provide documentary evidence of the migration of individuals and families to
VIRGINIA - BOOKS

Virginia or from Virginia to other states, countries, or territories. In many instances the records are annotated with notes and comments from the compiler's own files and previous research. Proof of internal migration is generally considered to be the type of evidence hardest to establish and easiest to misunderstand, but this work confidently identifies thousands of migrant Virginia ancestors and thousands more of their kinsmen, all of whom are easily located by reference to the comprehensive indexes. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1967.

Bk46.705 Virginia's Colonial Soldiers. Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck. American military history began with the establishment of the Virginia colonial militia in the seventeenth century. Although ill-trained, it was the colony's only defense against Indian attacks and invasion by hostile powers. The records left are fragmentary and scattered, and it has always been hard to locate them and make them accessible. With the publication of this work that problem is now behind us. From research based on county court minutes and orders, bounty land applications and warrants, records of courts martial, county militia rosters, Hening's Statutes at Large, the Draper manuscripts, and manuscripts in the Public Record Office in London, we now have an authoritative register of Virginia's colonial soldiers. And it is not merely a dry catalogue of names and dates, for included are the military's "size" rolls which routinely give the soldier's place of birth, age, residence, occupation, and physical description. And sometimes this was made even more informative when the enlisting officer recorded his impressions of the soldier! Little is known of the ordinary people of colonial Virginia for they left no diaries or journals, but now we have the rare privilege of coming almost face to face with them in this remarkable book. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1988.

Bk46.802 Virginia Genealogical Research. Schweitzer, George K.


Bk46.804 Research in Virginia. Elliott, Wendy L.

Volume 1: Maps by John R. Hildebrand, Benjamin Borden Grant, Conveyances in Borden Grant 1741-1780, Meeting Houses in Beverly Manor and Borden Grant, Beverly Manor; 1853 Map Portfolio for Virginia Pennsylvania, North Carolina, Kentucky, Tennessee; 1917 Pilgrimage for Mothers and Widows, Virginia Women, West Virginia Women; Records Lost in Virginia Counties, A Guide to Counties of Virginia, County Records in Virginia State Library; Notes on the State of Virginia Population; 1858 West Virginia Newspapers.
Volume 3: First Meeting of the Society of the Cincinnati in the Commonwealth of Virginia and List of Members; Virginia Soldiers in the U.S. Army, 1800-1815; Virginia and Maryland Map; In the Beginning All Was Virginia; Virginia Marriages; Indian Localities Map and Earliest English Names; 1609 Charter and List of Subscribers; Population in Virginia from Number of Tithables; Route of George Rogers Clark Map; Historical Diagram of Virginia Map; Tories and Soldiers in Virginia; Cursory Analysis of Adventurers of Purse and Person; Tidewater America Map; Engagement of Northampton; A List of the 1700 Fleet from Virginia.
Volume 4: Virginia Names; Established Churches in the Colonies in 1775; James City, Virginia Map; 1770 Meeting of the Merchants; 1773 List of the House of Burgesses; 1770 Association in Williamsburgh; 1763 Indian Demarcation Line; Virginia Colonial Abstracts; Maps of Virginia Territory in Ohio; Records of Ante-Bellum Southern Plantations; The Draper...
**VIRGINIA - BOOKS**

Manuscripts; 1623 Lists of the Living and the Dead in Virginia; Some Grants of the Virginia Company; Virginia Cavalcade.

**Volume 5:** Map of the Land Claimed by the Indiana Company; Land Speculation-Assets for A Quick Return; Indiana Company Accounts; A Select Guide to the Manuscript Court Records of Colonial Virginia; Court Chart for Virginia; Maps of Virginia in Context; Virginia Migration from the Tidewater Settlements, Gloucester County Churches, Mitchell's 1775 Map of the Virginia Section of North America; Soldiers at the Battle of Point Pleasant; Research in Virginia's District of West Augusta; Original Map of the District of West Augusta; West Augusta and Ohio Valley Surnames; Maps of the French Occupation of the Ohio Valley, 1780-1802 Western Land Cessions, Western Parts of the Colony of Virginia; 1777-1778 Muster Rolls for Frontier Defense on the Upper Ohio.

**Volume 6:** The One Hundred; The First Residents of Jamestown; The History of Virginia From Its First Settlement to the Present Day; Virginia Map; Names of the Adventurers for Virginia, as They Were in the Year 1620; Virginia Genealogy Resources.

**Volume 7:** Virginia Colonial Censuses; Why Maps Are Important; Virginia County Outline Map; Virginia Census Information by County; Virginia Churches; Ages of Lower Norfolk County People; 1786-1787 Potomack Company Workmen at the Great Falls; Virginia Sources; Early War Records; Virginia Military District Records; Southside Virginia Publications; Genealogical Research in Virginia - A Migrational Approach.

**Bk46.903**  
*Virginia Marriages, 1700-1799.*  
McDonald, Cecil D. Jr.

**Bk46.904**  
*Marriages of Some Virginia Residents, 1607-1800; 7 Volumes.*  
Wulfeck, Dorothy Ford.

**Bk46.905**  
*Virginians & West Virginians, 1607-1870, Volume 1* - Patrick G. Wardell. This popular volume provides vital statistics on people born in Virginia or West Virginia as drawn from the three biographical volumes of the six-volume work, History of Virginia (American Historical Society: Chicago and New York, 1924). This set can be found in many large libraries, but lacks an index and thus is seldom used by genealogists. Data is provided on nearly 20,000 people. Every person indicated to be a Virginia or West Virginia native has an entry. Each entry includes the full name of the subject, date and place of birth, names of parents and spouses to the extent that this information is given in the original text. A surname index to the family articles in the original volumes is included for those wishing to seek out the additional biographical data that is often included. Most of the people were born in the nineteenth century. Heritage Books, Inc., 1986.

**Bk46.906**  
*Early Fauquier County, Virginia Marriage Bonds, 1759-1854.*  
Chappelear, Nancy and John K. Gott.

**Bk46.908**  
*Montgomery County, Virginia Circa 1790. A comprehensive study, including the 1789 tax lists, abstracts of over 800 land surveys and data concerning migration.*  
Schreiner-Yantis, Netti.

**Bk46.909**  
*Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages 1771-1825.*  
Eliza Timberlake Davis. Frederick County, with Augusta County, at one time embraced all of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and Wisconsin. The 4,000 marriage records compiled in this volume (mostly bonds and ministers' returns) should be of particular interest to researchers whose forebears crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains. Genealogical Publishing Company,

**Bk46.910**  
*Abstracts of Wills, Inventories, and Administration Accounts of Loudoun County, Virginia, 1757-1800*  
Junie Estelle Stewart King. These probate records include the names of the testator, spouse, children, family members, executors and witnesses, the dates of the will and its probate, and its location. Supplementing this are a 1761 rent roll, lists of militia officers and pensioners, and inscriptions from four cemeteries. The new index has 4,250 entries. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1940.
**VIRGINIA - BOOKS**

**Bk46.912**  
*Births from the Bristol Parish Register of Henrico, Prince George, and Dinwiddie Counties, Virginia, 1720-1798.* Churchill Gibson Chamberlayne. The births found in this volume are among the oldest known to exist for Bristol Parish, which was established in 1643 and, at one time, embraced the whole valley of the Appomattox River. All told some 6,500 children and parents are listed here, with the dates of birth and, sometimes, the dates of baptism following. With a new Index. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1898.

**Bk46.913**  
*Early Records of Fauquier County: Marriage Bonds, 1759-1854; 1820 Census.*

**Bk46.914**  
*Some Virginia Marriages, 1700-1825.* McDonald

**Bk46.915**  
*Abstracts of Fauquier County, Virginia - Wills, Inventories, and Accounts, 1759-1800.* John K. Gott. Fauquier County was erected in 1759 from Prince William County. Like other counties in the northern section of the state, its records are the object of considerable genealogical interest, especially the early wills, which abound with useful data. This volume consists of abstracts of wills, inventories, and accounts for Fauquier for the period 1759-1800. In the instance of wills the abstracts provide the name of the testator, dates of recording and probate, names of heirs, a description of the bequest, names of witnesses, and a reference to the page and the book number in which the original will is recorded. The inventories and accounts contain information customarily found in such records--names of appraisers, executors, and administrators, with the dates of the various instruments. Compiled by an authority on Fauquier County history and genealogy. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1976.

**Bk46.916**  

**Bk46.917**  
*Loudoun County, Virginia Marriages, 1760-1850.* Virginia Historic Marriage Register.

**Bk46.918**  
*Virginia County Records, Vol. IV--Early Virginia Marriages.* William Armstrong Crozier. Author William Armstrong Crozier originally published the contents of *Virginia County Records* in magazine format. When the periodical was terminated, ten volumes in the first series and one in a new series had been published. With the exception of Volume I (New Series), which focuses on Westmoreland County, the articles in these books range over numerous Virginia counties and record categories. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1909.

**Bk46.919**  
*Marriage Bonds of Bedford County, Virginia, 1755-1800; Bedford County, Virginia: Index of Wills, from 1754 to 1830.* Earle S. Dennis and Jane E. Smith. Bedford County, Virginia, was formed from portions of Albemarle and Lunenburg counties in 1753. These Bedford County marriage bonds, the oldest of record, furnish the names of about 3,000 prospective brides and grooms, and there are references to some 1,500 parents and sureties. This edition is in an improved format, and the index of brides is in strict alphabetical order. Augmenting this work is the Index of Wills, an alphabetical list of several hundred testators with the probate dates. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1932.

**Bk46.920**  
*Marriage Records of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1730-1852.* Augusta B. Fothergill. This compilation was originally undertaken at the request of the Board of Supervisors of Brunswick County, who suggested that Miss Fothergill copy and index the Brunswick County marriage bonds from 1752, when they first appear among miscellaneous papers, until the commencement of vital records in 1852. When once she set to the task, Miss Fothergill discovered that she could improve the basic list of marriages by adding inferential marriage proofs from estate settlements, wills, and deeds. The resulting compilation, running from 1730 to 1852, is a composite of more than 3,000 marriage records. As is customary in such compilations, men are listed in alphabetical order, with an index of brides comprising a separate section. Incidental information found among the records, and employed here, includes references to places of residence and to guardians, sureties, and parents. All told the work identifies 7,500 brides, grooms, parents and sureties, and the exact date of the marriage or bond. With an improved index. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1953.
Births, Deaths and Sponsors, 1717-1778 from the Albemarle Parish Register of Surry and Sussex Counties, Virginia. John Bennett Boddie. This register is unique in that it is the only existing complete parish register for the section of Virginia south of the James River extending from Brunswick to Princess Anne counties. It is alphabetically arranged by family name and includes names, dates of births, and less frequently, deaths, names of parents, and the names of all sponsors at christenings (those who were godparents, usually being relatives). There is a separate index to sponsors, which, when calculated with the main entries in the text, pushes the total number of persons named to approximately 11,000. In the interests of genealogical and historical accuracy, it should be noted that Albemarle Parish was created by an Act of the General Assembly of Virginia in 1738 from the parishes of Southwark and Lawne's Creek, having its northern boundary along Blackwater River. Surry County was formed in 1652 out of territory belonging to James City County south of the James River, and Albemarle Parish was a part of Surry until 1754, when Sussex was partitioned off. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1958.


Gravestone Inscriptions from 61 Graveyards in Frederick County, Virginia and the Counties That Were Once a Part of Frederick County. Includes the Inscriptions from the “Old Lutheran and German Reform Graves” in Mt. Hebron Cemetery. Book 5. Death dates range from the 1700's to early 1900's. Indexed. Winchester-Frederick County Historical Society.


Williamsburg Wills. William Armstrong Crozier. Since Williamsburg was the site of a colonial chancery court, the town retained copies of depositions, court orders, and wills from various Virginia counties. Although most of the early records were destroyed in various fires, all the wills of the chancery court had already been abstracted, and it is these will abstracts which comprise this volume. Williamsburg Wills consists of abstracts of 350 wills from the chancery court, containing information not to be found anywhere else. Arranged alphabetically according to the name of the testator, the abstracts, typically, furnish the date of the will and the date of probate, the name of the county, and the names, with relationships, of all heirs. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1906.

Virginia Colonial Abstracts - Washington County Marriage Register, 1782-1820. Published between 1937 and 1949 in the form of thirty-four paperback volumes, Virginia Colonial Abstracts brought together a wealth of data from the records of Tidewater Virginia--vital records of birth, marriage, and death; tax lists, court orders, militia lists; wills; and deeds. Genealogical Publishing Company.

High on a Windy Hill - Tombstone Inscriptions for Washington County, Virginia. Note: Several cemeteries near the lines of adjoining counties have been included. Catherine S. McConnell. The Historical Society of Washington County, Virginia.

A Brief of Wills and Marriages in Montgomery and Fincastle Counties, Virginia, 1773-1831. Anne Lowry Worrell.
VIRGINIA - BOOKS


Bk46.933  Fredericksburg, Virginia Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns, 1782-1850; Tombstone Inscriptions for St. George Cemetery, Fredericksburg, Virginia, 1752-1920. Catherine Lindsay Knorr. 1954.

Bk46.934  Wills and Administrations, Accomack County, Virginia, 1663-1800. Stratton Nottingham. The abstracts of wills and administrations in this compilation were drawn from a critical study of the records of Accomack County, Virginia, perhaps the oldest county in America. These abstracts, naming approximately 30,000 individuals, were compiled with the following objectives: to locate every record of will and administration, to obtain the names of every beneficiary of an estate, to discover the degree of relationship of the beneficiary to the testator or intestate, and to discover the nature of the inheritance. Of great importance to genealogists, special attention is paid to the orders of probate, which often contain the names of children and heirs not mentioned in the body of the will, particularly the "heir at law." It was not unusual for a man to give his eldest son his share of his estate before his death; when this was done, very often the eldest son was not mentioned in the will, but when the will was probated the heir at law was cited to appear and show cause why the will should not be admitted to record. This order gives the name of the heir at law, which is duly set forth in the order of probate. Again, a man frequently left property to his wife and made her his executrix, but did not state her name; when the will was probated her name was mentioned in the order either as qualifying or as relinquishing her right to qualify. This is an outstanding example of the thoroughness of the work, which was originally published in two mimeographed volumes in 1931 and is now reformatted and reprinted in one volume with a single, comprehensive index. Stratton Nottingham, the compiler, was peculiarly fitted for this work, having a natural taste for antiquarian research, a wider reading than the average searcher, considerable knowledge of the law, familiarity with Accomack families, and a marked ability to read old script. The far-flung descendants of old Accomack families—at least those interested in their family history—can be thankful that it was Stratton Nottingham who memorialized their history. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1931.

Bk46.935  Abstracts of the Wills and Administrations of Accomack County, Virginia, 1800-1860. Barry W. Miles and Moody K. Miles, III. This book starts where Stratton Nottingham left off in his Wills and Administrations of Accomack County, Virginia, 1663-1800. It ends with an administration recorded 30 January 1860 and a will probated 28 January 1861. It also contains a listing of the administrations contained in County Order Book, 1786-1787, which was omitted from Nottingham's book. In addition to the wills and administrations, as contained in Nottingham's book, this compilation also contains brief abstracts of the estate inventories, sales, audits and settlements recorded in the higher court (district, superior and circuit courts) wills, wills and deeds, and wills &c books for the period 1800-1860; and in the lower court (county court) wills &c books for the period 1800 to 1828.

Bk46.936  Loudoun County, Virginia Marriage Bonds, 1762-1850. Loudoun County was formed in 1757 when it was cut off from Fairfax. It was divided into two parishes, Cameron and Shelburne, the dividing line between them being Goose Creek. Cameron Parish records are nonexistent, therefore it was thought important to note when it appeared on the bond that a participant was from Cameron Parish. Aurelia M. Jewell. 1962.

Marriage Records of Berkeley County, Virginia 1781-1854. Guy L. Keesecker. Berkeley County was formed from Frederick County, Virginia in 1772 and remained a part of Virginia until the state of West Virginia was created in 1863. Because of its location, Berkeley County was a natural magnet for migration and a focal point of westward expansion. Much of the action of this legendary drama took place in the eastern panhandle of what is now West Virginia, and the first great migrations to the West cut right through Berkeley County, originating for the most part in Pennsylvania and Maryland. The bulk of Berkeley County's early records--including its marriage records--can be found today in the courthouse in Martinsburg, West Virginia. The marriage records commence in 1781 and are recorded in marriage bond books, church record books, and a miscellaneous volume of marriage records, and are more or less complete up through 1854. The present work is a digest of the marriage records for the entire period from 1781 through 1854. It is arranged in alphabetical order by the names of both brides and grooms and contains the records of nearly 6,000 marriages. In addition to the names of the bride and groom, information given with each entry includes the date of the marriage bond, the date of the marriage itself, the names of suretors or bondsmen, the name of the performing minister, and a reference to the location of the actual marriage record. At least 15,000 persons are mentioned in this work, not counting ministers. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

Petersburg, Virginia Hustings Court: Marriage Bonds, Marriage Register, and Ministers' Returns, 1784-1854. Compiled and Indexed by Thomas P. Hughes, Jr. and Jewel B. Standefer.

Montgomery County, Virginia Will Book 1, 1786-1809. Note that a Will Book contains more than just Wills. There are Inventories, Settlements, Accounts, and Dowder Settlements on many of the wills themselves. Also found in this volume are some land transactions, some road works, some slaver sales, and some court actions. James L. Douthat.

Culpeper County, Virginia Marriages, 1780-1853. Marriage Bond: Culpeper County followed the rubrics of regulations for marriages which dated from the colonial period. In 1660/1661 the law requiring a bond was first enacted. Because of a scarcity of ministers, the colony required that all persons wishing to be married by license must go to the county court clerk and give bond with sufficient security (usually $150 by the nineteenth century) that there was no lawful cause to prevent the marriage. The license was then prepared by the clerk and presented to the minister who would perform the ceremony. Another option was to perform the ceremony 'by banns', that is, after publicly announcing or 'publishing' the intentions of the parties at three congregational meetings. Such marriages avoided the necessity of a bond or license from the clerk. This custom predominated in several religious denominations. John Vogt and T. William Kethley, Jr. Virginia Historic Marriage Register.


Early Marriages, Wills, and Some Revolutionary War Records: Botetourt County, Virginia. Anne Lowry Worrell. These records are from the late 18th through the early 19th century. Over 6,000 individuals are named in the marriage records, which are arranged alphabetically by grooms’ names, and they include the names of the brides and sureties and the dates. The probate records are arranged alphabetically by decedents, and they identify heirs, with relationships, and give the probate date. At least 2,000 persons are named in these records. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1958.
VIRGINIA - BOOKS

Bk46.952  Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1763-1800.  William Montgomery Sweeny.  Commencing two years after the county's formation, these 4,000 marriage bonds or ministers' returns list the grooms alphabetically by surname, followed by the full name of the woman, the date of the marriage bond or minister's return, and the names of parents, sureties, and officiating ministers. Women's names are separately indexed. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1937.


Bk46.960  Marriages of Culpeper County Virginia 1781-1815.  Knorr, Catherine Lindsay.  1954.

Bk17.504  The Big Sandy Valley - A History of the People and Country.  William Ely.  The Big Sandy Valley, which is today situated mostly in Eastern Kentucky, encompasses all or part of sixteen counties in Kentucky, Virginia, and West Virginia. Unlike Willard Rouse Jillson's excellent regional history with the same title, Ely's book is crammed with annals, sketches, and anecdotes of the settlers of the Big Sandy Valley. It consists mainly of biographical sketches of individuals and their families, with considerable genealogical data, the period covered being 1790 through the 1880s. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk17.601  A Calendar of the Warrants for Land in Kentucky - Granted for Service in the French and Indian War.  Philip Fall Taylor.  Here is a complete list of the land surveys made in Kentucky (at the time still a part of the Virginia Colony) on behalf of men who fought in the French and Indian War. Each entry gives the name of the soldier, his rank, acreage, date of the survey, and various notes by the surveyor indicating where the land was situated and, when available, to whom it was subsequently assigned. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk33.211  Surry County, North Carolina Deed Books A, B, and C, 1770-1788.  Mrs. W.O. Absher.  Deed books A and B have been out of print for some time and now are being combined with Book C in a brand-new volume. Surry County was formed from Rowan in 1770 and is one of those very important counties in which so much migration came via Virginia, as well as New Jersey and Pennsylvania.

Bk38.527  The Scotch-Irish of Colonial Pennsylvania.  Dunaway, Wayland F.  The best history of the Scotch-Irish of colonial Pennsylvania ever written, Dunaway's classic is indispensable to the genealogist because it outlines the circumstances behind the settlement of Lowland Scots in Ulster, their life in that Province for two or three generations, and the reasons for their emigration to America, further tracing the important migratory movements of the Scotch-Irish from Northern Ireland to Pennsylvania, and from Pennsylvania down the foothills of the
The Pennsylvania-German in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783.  Henry Melchior Muhlenberg Richards.  This work succeeds in consolidating the records of the vast majority of Pennsylvania-Germans who took part in the Revolutionary War and is probably as close as we are likely to get to a definitive history and roster.  Quite apart from the invaluable rosters and service records, the book explores the history of the various units, their organization, personnel, and campaigns.  Inevitably, the bulk of the work focuses on the Pennsylvania-Germans in the Continental Army, the Pennsylvania Line, the German Regiment, and the Flying Camp, though there is considerable data on the Pennsylvania-Germans in Maryland and Virginia regiments.  Of almost equal importance are the chapters on the Emergency Men, patriots and non-combatants, each with biographical sketches of eminent men.  Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1978.

Tennessee Cousins - A History of Tennessee People.  Worth, Stickley Ray.  An immense amount of genealogical data is on tap in this well-known book, which is not confined to Tennessee but reaches out to the Carolinas, Georgia, Maryland, Virginia, and other Southern states as well.  Over 6,000 names are in the index, with some names having as many as fifty references.  All Tennessee counties are covered, each with pertinent genealogical data such as abstracts of wills and deeds, tombstone inscriptions, marriage records, and sketches of early settlers.  The most important records include First Court Records of Washington District, the Marriage Records of Greene, Washington, Jefferson and Knox counties, and Revolutionary Soldiers of Roane County.  "This well-known and well-used book contains a considerable body of genealogical records from most of Tennessee's counties. . . .it is an extremely valuable tool, primarily for its index, which has one of the best clues to the specific county or counties of Tennessee in which a sought-for family may have lived at one time.  No library offering services to Tennessee genealogical researchers should be without it."-- Tennessee Historical Quarterly (Spring 1969).  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.

Hampshire County, Virginia (now West Virginia): Volume I--Minute Book Abstracts 1788-1802.  Vicki Bidinger Horton.  Hampshire County was formed from the Virginia counties of Augusta and Frederick in 1754.  Later, during the American Civil War, it became the first Virginia county wholly in the territory that is now West Virginia.  Mrs. Vicki Horton is the compiler of a number of Hampshire County genealogical source record collections.  The Hampshire County Minute Book abstracts in this volume comprise some of the earliest records of the state of West Virginia.  The dates of coverage of the various Minute Books are 1788-1791, 1795-1799, and 1799-1802, respectively.  The contents of Mrs. Horton's abstracts range over orders to bind orphaned and poor children (sometimes mentioning complete families), grand jury lists, indictments, commissions, overseers of the roads, ordinary licenses, suits, oaths of office, militia lists, and more.  Genealogical Publishing Company.

Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina.  Dorothy Williams Potter.  The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction.  By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States.  Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida.  So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina.  Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal.  No wonder this
book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission!

Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.117 **Bristol and America - A Record of the First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685.** R. Hargreaves-Mawdsley. This volume presents a list of more than 10,000 indentured servants who embarked from the British port of Bristol for Virginia, Maryland, New England, and other parts between 1654 and 1685, giving information on the passengers' origin and destination. Records the name of practically every person who left England for **Virginia**, Maryland, and the West Indies for the period covered. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.140 **The Trail of the Huguenots - In Europe, the United States, South Africa and Canada.** Addenda and Corrigenda by Milton Rubincam. George Elmore Reaman. This is the story of the great exodus of the Huguenots from France at the end of the seventeenth century, and of their dispersal to places in Europe, the United States, Canada, and South Africa. It traces their migrations through Europe and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States, providing startling insights into the origins of many of our earliest colonial settlers. Over half of the book is devoted to the Huguenots and their direct descendants in Canada and the United States, dealing with those who settled in North and South Carolina, **Virginia**, Pennsylvania, New York, and New England. An Appendix has the names of hundreds of Huguenot immigrants with dates and places of their arrival; there are short biographical sketches with genealogical data, a list of English surnames of French derivation, additions and corrections by Milton Rubincam, and an index of names and places other than those mentioned in the genealogies and appendices. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.203 **List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707.** Elizabeth French. This is a list of indentured servants who sailed from Liverpool to **Virginia**, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New England, and the West Indies. For each is given the name, age, period of indenture, and the person to whom indentured. Occasionally additional data is provided. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.304 **History of the Huguenot Emigration to America.** Charles W. Baird. This is the standard work on the Huguenot emigration to America. Baird's work is so thorough that there are few Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied. The bulk of the work is devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War. Throughout the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Rhode Island, South Carolina, and **Virginia**, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states. In addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus serving as a guide to further information. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.401 **Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies.** Montague S. Giuseppi. This helpful book contains copies of all the returns of naturalizations of foreign Protestants sent from the Colonies to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations during the period 1740 to 1772. It refers to some 6,500 persons--mostly Germans--who were naturalized in accordance with an act of 1740. The returns are from the colonies of South Carolina, North Carolina, **Virginia**, Maryland, New York, and Pennsylvania, and from Jamaica in the West Indies, with those from Pennsylvania predominating. The entries generally include name, religion, town and county of residence, and date of naturalization. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk63.109 **The Bristol Registers of Servants Sent to Foreign Plantations, 1654-1686.** Peter Wilson Coldham. In 1654 the Bristol City Council passed an ordinance requiring that a register of servants destined for the colonies be kept, the purpose being to prevent the practice of dumping innocent youths into servitude. The registers, covering the period 1654 to 1666, are the largest body of indenture records known, and they also are a unique record of English emigration to the American colonies. Of the total of 10,000 servants in these registers, almost
all came from the West Country, the West Midlands, or from Wales. Most entries give the name of the servant, his place of origin (until 1661), length of service, destination (usually Virginia, Maryland, or the West Indies), name of master, and, after 1670, the name of the ship. Four indexes have been included, one each for servants, masters, places of origin, and ships.
| Bk47.1870 | 1870 Federal Census of Washington Territory, Snohomish County. |
| Bk47.1871 | Klickitat, census 1871-1883; 1885; 1887; 1889 |
| Bk47.1871 | Yakima, census 1871-1883; 1885; 1887- incl. Benton, Kitts, Chln- 1871; 1883 |
| Bk47.1889 | Kittitas, Census 1885, 1887, 1889 |
| Bk47.1889 | Census 1889 - Asotin; Columbia; San Juan; Snohomish [separate books] |
| Bk47.100 | Senior Citizen Honor Roll 1971; PndOr |
| ~ | Bibliogr. WA State Hist. Soc. Library |
| Bk47.102 | Genealogy Sources in Washington |
| Bk47.104 | Public Library Genealogical Holdings; + supplement; Spokane, Spokane |
| Bk47.106 | DAR WA State, Index |
| Bk47.107 | Library Guide Genealogical Holdings in Tri-Cities |
| Bk47.109 | Subject Catalog of Holdings of Yakima Genealogical Society. |
| Bk47.110 | Genealogist's Guide to the Suzzallo Library, University of Washington |
| Bk47.111 | State Cemeteries and Burial Plots |
| Bk47.112 | Baker Family Papers; Walla Walla |
| Bk47.113 | Penrose Memorial Library Handbook. 1974; Whitman, Walla Walla. |
| Bk47.114 | Keewaydin Yearbook 1921; Kennewick, Benton |
| Bk47.115 | Directory, Residents 1967; Walla Walla, Walla Walla |
| Bk47.116 | Directory 1979; Walla Walla, Walla Walla |
| Bk 47.117 | Polk's Pasco and Kennewick City Directory, 1952–53, including Richland. R.L. Polk & Co., Seattle, WA. |
| Bk 47.117 | City Directory 1978, 1988; Kennewick, Richland, Pasco |
| Bk 47.117 | Polk’s Pasco and Kennewick City Directory, 1980, including West Richland. R.L. Polk & Co., Seattle, WA. |
| Bk 47.117 | Polk’s Pasco and Kennewick City Directory, 1981, including West Richland. R.L. Polk & Co., Seattle, WA. |
| Bk 47.117 | Polk’s Pasco and Kennewick City Directory, 1985, including West Richland. R.L. Polk & Co., Seattle, WA. |
| Bk 47.117 | Polk’s Pasco and Kennewick City Directory, 1986, including West Richland. R.L. Polk & Co., Seattle, WA. |
WASHINGTON - BOOKS

Bk 47.117  Polk's Pasco and Kennewick City Directory, 1987, including West Richland.  R.L. Polk & Co., Seattle, WA.

Bk 47.117  Polk's Pasco and Kennewick City Directory, 1993, including West Richland.  R.L. Polk & Co., Seattle, WA.


Bk 47.118  Tri-Cities Telephone Directories.


Bk 47.119  Pacific NW Newspapers on Microfilm at the University of Washington.

Bk 47.119  Index to Pasco WA Newspapers.  Oct 1915-1925.  Hanson, Betty L.  The Pasco Express & Progress and The Pasco Herald.

Bk 47.120  High School Yearbooks 1953-54, 1956-57 Richland, Benton [1953 missing]


Bk 47.134  WA Internment Association, 1988 Membership Roster


Bk 47.136  Reunion - John Ball School, 1948-1955; Richland, Benton

Bk 47.137  The Eh Kah Nam: HS Publication Mar 1917-Feb 1920, Walla Walla

Bk 47.138  1946 College Year Book; Seattle, King

Bk 47.139  Columbia River Exhibition.  ABC Homes.  The Houses that Hanford Built.  A to Z House Plans.


Bk 47.142  The Passing Parade.  Published by Associated Students of Wapato Junior High School, 1937.

Bk 47.143  1965 Parkenn.  Yearbook for Park Junior High, Kennewick, WA.

Bk 47.144  1977 Keewaydin.  Yearbook for Kennewick High School.  Kennewick, WA.

Bk 47.145  1970 Shifting Sand.  Yearbook for Tri-City Junior Academy, Pasco, WA.

Bk 47.145  1971 Shifting Sand.  Yearbook for Tri-City Junior Academy, Pasco, WA.

Bk 47.145  1974 Shifting Sand.  Yearbook for Tri-City Junior Academy, Pasco, WA.

Bk 47.145  1975 Shifting Sand.  Yearbook for Tri-City Junior Academy, Pasco, WA.

Bk 47.145  1977 Shifting Sand.  Yearbook for Tri-City Junior Academy, Pasco, WA.


Bk47.147 The Society of Mayflower Descendants in the State of Washington. 1998.

Bk47.159ER Polk’s Yakima City Directory, Including Sunnyside, and Toppenish and Yakima County Residents. 1939.

Bk47.160ER Polk’s Yakima City Directory, Including Cowiche, Moxee City, Naches, Selah, Union Gap and Wapato. 1958.

Bk47.161ER Polk’s Yakima City Directory, Including Selah, Union Gap, Wapato. 1970.

Bk47.162ER Polk’s Yakima City Directory, Including Selah, Union Gap, Wapato. 1976.

Bk47.163ER Polk’s Yakima City Directory, Including Selah, Union Gap, Wapato. 1985.


Bk47.166ER Polk’s Yakima City Directory, Including Selah, Union Gap, Wapato. 1996.


Bk47.168ER Polk City Directory. Including City of Ellensburg and Yakima County. 1998/1999.


Bk47.171ER Waiilatpu, Volume XV. Class of 1927, Whitman College. 1926.


Bk47.173ER Lolomi 1923. Yakima High School Yearbook.

Bk47.174ER Lolomi 1925. Yakima High School Yearbook.

Bk47.175ER Lolomi 1926. Yakima High School Yearbook.

Bk47.176ER Lolomi 1927. Yakima High School Yearbook.

Bk47.177ER Lolomi 1943. Yakima High School Yearbook.

Bk47.178ER The Chinook 1949. Annual Publication of the Students of the State College of Washington.


Bk47.181ER The Wye-Jay-Cee. Published by the Associated Students of Yakima Valley Junior College. 1950.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.182ER</td>
<td>1951 Central Washington College Hyakem. 1951.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.183ER</td>
<td>1960 Paw Prints: Highlands Junior High School.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.184</td>
<td>Yakima High School Twenty-Ninth Annual Commencement. Class of 1924.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.188</td>
<td>Kuay Annual 1928. Queen Anne High School Annual for 1928.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.189</td>
<td>Kuay Annual 1930. Queen Anne High School Annual for 1930.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.192</td>
<td>Index to Pasco Washington Newspapers 1915-1920.</td>
<td>Hanson, Betty L. The Pasco Express &amp; Progress and The Pasco Herald 1990</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.193</td>
<td>Index to Pasco WA Newspapers Oct 1915-1925.</td>
<td>Hanson, Betty L. The Pasco Express &amp; Progress and The Pasco Herald</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.241</td>
<td>Court House Records 1884-1917, Winters; Franklin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.242</td>
<td>Probate Records. 1861-1907; Comprehensive Index; Cowlitz</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.300</td>
<td>Catholic Church Records of the Pacific Northwest. Volumes 1 and 2.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.301</td>
<td>Church directory of Benton/Franklin Counties</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.302</td>
<td>Tempered By Faith; brief history of LDS Richland Washington Stake; Benton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.305</td>
<td>Central United Protestant Church, Richland, WA. Staff and Church Roster. 1987.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.400ER</td>
<td>Washington Pioneers, V 1, 2 &amp; Corrections</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.401</td>
<td>Remarkable Washington Women</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.403</td>
<td>Whitman Mission 29 Nov 1847 Families</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.500</td>
<td>As The Valley Was; Yakima</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk47.501</td>
<td>Glancing Back Through The Years</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
WASHINGTON - BOOKS

Bk47.502 History of the Yakima Valley; Benton ; Kittitas
Bk47.503 Waits Mill-History of Waitsburg, Laidlaw; Walla Walla
Bk47.504 Washington State - A Literary Chronicle. Lee
Bk47.505 Hist. Memories From Mon. & Plaques of W.WNC
Bk47.506 Kahlotus is Home. Phlippay; Franklin
Bk47.507 As I Remember - History; Ritzville, Adams
Bk47.508 Early Birds in the Northwest. Bond
Bk47.509 The Cowboy Packer - Early Days. Chelan; Douglas; Okngn
Bk47.510 One of a Kind, Orchard; Waitsburg, Walla Walla
Bk47.512 Illustrated History. Klickitat,Yakima and Kittitas Counties. 1904
Bk47.514 Railroads, Reclamation and The River. History; Pasco, Franklin Counties.
Bk47.515 News Abstracts. VI-1884-86; V2-1887-89; Lewis
Bk47.516 Evolution of Wastington Counties
Bk47.517 Tales of Richland, White Bluffs, Hanford; Benton
Bk47.518 News Abstracts. 1882-1901 Columbia - Volumes 1-9; 12-13
Bk47.519 Direc. Oral History in WA State
Bk47.520 Statue of Mother Joseph - A Sister of Providence
Bk47.521 Newspapers, May 1905-Jul 1909, V 12, 13; Clmb
Bk47.524 Past at Present in Issaquah, WA, Fish; Issaquah, King
Bk47.525 With Pride in Heritage (History of Jefferson County)
Bk47.526 Orting Valley, Yesterday and Today, 1987; Prc
Bk47.527 100 years in Pictures, 1984; Pasco, Franklin
Bk47.528 Homesteaders of Chelan Butte. Ford Van Voorhis
Bk47.529 A Nice Place to Raise a Family 1920-1949; Walla Walla
Bk47.530ER Passport to Ballard-The Centennial Story; King
Bk47.531 They Claimed a Desert, Morris; Quincy Valley, Grant
Bk47.532 Beyond The Bend, History of the Nile Valley
Bk47.533 History of Central Washington, Hull
The Selah Story, Yakima
Short History of Rosalia, Campbell; Whitman
Finley-Hover, History of River View HS; Finley, Benton
Name On The Schoolhouse
Native People of the Cowlitz Prairies, Noga
History of Klickitat County, by May, 1982
Tiger by the Tail, 25 years- Tri City Herald; Kennewick, Benton
Kin-i-wak-, Kenewick, Tehe, Kennewick / Parker; Benton
Lewis & Clark: Voyage of Discovery in Mid-Columbia River Region
Centennial of WW YMCA-Sharing a Century 1886-1986, People All Kinds; Wll Wll
Story of Sacagawea State Park; Franklin
Proceedings of Dayton, WA Community Study; Clmb
Great Memories Early Hanford and Tri Cities; Benton
Washington Biographical Dictionary. People of all times and places who have been important to the history and life of the state. Somerset Publishers, Inc.
Told By the Pioneers - Reminiscences of pioneer Life in Washington. 1 Secretary Of State E. N. Hutchenson. 1937
The Old Town Trio. Hanford, White Bluffs, and Richland were the original Tri-Cities. Stang, John. Mid-Columbian, Winter 2010.
Goodbye, White Bluffs. Mary P. Harris. 1972


The Historical Walla Walla Valley. Maxey, Chester Collins.

Washington Territory Donation Land Claims

Map, Early Washington Atlas. Preston

Sacagawea Heritage Trail; Franklin


Honor Roll WWI Yakima Co

Early Military Tombstone Inscr., Winters

The Melting Pot-7th Annual WSGS Conference 1990

Syllabus-A New West; 1996 WA State Society Conf

Benton County Place Names

Images of America, Kennewick, WA


Cemetery, Winters; Walla Walla

Cemetery Recs, Winters; Franklin

Marriages 1880-1890; Spokane

Tombstone Inscriptions Columbia Co, Winters

Memorial Recs of So. King Co, V 1,2

Deaths 1891-1906; Lewis

Birth & Death Records; Klickitat

Cemetery Records V1-5; Whtcm

Records of Ykm & Bntn Co 1869-1907, V3 Marriages; V4 Probate Recs

Records of Ykm & Bntn Co 1869-1907, V1 Birth Recs; V2 Death Recs

Early Marriages, 1862-1899; Walla Walla

Desert Lawn Mem. Park Cem (^ extraction room); Kennewick, Benton

Burial Records; Waitsburg, Walla Walla
Bk47.913  Tombstone Inscr. Adams Co, Winters
Bk47.914  Tombstone Inscr. Klickitat Co, Winters
Bk47.915  Marriages from Courier Reporter 1907-1929; Kennewick, Bntn
Bk47.916  Obits from Courier Reporter V1-1924-1940; V2- 1930-1935; Kennewick, Benton
Bk47.919  Mueller's Chapel of Falls Funeral Rec Index 9 Jun 1910=13 Apr 2001; Kennewick, Bntn
Bk47.920  Bruce Lee Memorial Chapel Index to Funeral Records; Pasco, Franklin

Bk47.922  **King County, Washington Deaths 1891-1907**. South King County Genealogical Society. Anyone doing research on King County will be interested in this compilation of approximately 20,000 pre-1907 death records. (The state of Washington did not require counties to record deaths until 1907.) Information contained in this book has been extracted from records of the Seattle-King County (Washington) Health Department, covering the period August 2, 1891 to May 29, 1907. Arranged alphabetically by surname, each entry contains some or all of the following: location of the record on the original microfilm, name of the deceased, date of death, age, sex, place of death, and place of birth. A map of King County is included. Heritage Books, Inc., 1996.

Bk47.924  **Deaths, Marriages, Marriage Licenses, Births, Divorces Reported In the Tri-City Herald, Kennewick, WA**. Hanson, Betty L., Jacque Madison, and Wanda Benson. Tri-City Herald. 1990.


Bk47.927  **Waitsburg Burial Records**. Walla Walla Valley Genealogical Society. 1977.
West Virginia

**West Virginia Estate Settlements - An Index to Wills, Inventories, Appraisements, Land Grants, and Surveys to 1850.** Ross B. Johnston. This is an index of wills, inventories, appraisements, land grants, and surveys up to 1850. It covers the thirteen counties that were formed before 1800, and it contains the names of about 25,000 residents, alphabetically arranged by the names of the principals in the estate settlements. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Reprint of 48.201)

**Hampshire County, West Virginia Surnames and Researchers.** Vicki Bidinger Horton. The Hampshire Review.

**Early Records, Hampshire County, Virginia.** Clara McCormick Sage and Laura Sage Jones. Hampshire County was the first county wholly in the territory that is now West Virginia. The documents contained in this carefully compiled work are therefore the earliest records of West Virginia. They consist of alphabetically arranged abstracts of: (1) deeds, mortgages, leases, and other instruments from the 1760s to 1800; (2) state censuses of Hampshire County, 1782 and 1784; (3) Revolutionary pensioners in Hampshire County, 1835; (4) marriage bonds, 1824-28; (5) wills from the 1770s to the 1860s; and (6) early estate records. The index contains 11,000 entries, with women listed under both maiden name and married name where known. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1976. (Available on CD520)

**Hampshire County, Virginia (now West Virginia): Volume I--Minute Book Abstracts 1788-1802.** Vicki Bidinger Horton. Hampshire County was formed from the Virginia counties of Augusta and Frederick in 1754. Later, during the American Civil War, it became the first Virginia county wholly in the territory that is now West Virginia. Mrs. Vicki Horton is the compiler of a number of Hampshire County genealogical source record collections. The Hampshire County Minute Book abstracts in this volume comprise some of the earliest records of the state of West Virginia. The dates of coverage of the various Minute Books are 1788-1791, 1795-1799, and 1799-1802, respectively. The contents of Mrs. Horton's abstracts range over orders to bind orphaned and poor children (sometimes mentioning complete families), grand jury lists, indictments, commissions, overseers of the roads, ordinary licenses, suits, oaths of office, militia lists, and more. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**West Virginia Estate Settlements - An Index to Wills, Inventories, Appraisements, Land Grants, and Surveys to 1850.** Ross B. Johnston. This is an index of wills, inventories, appraisements, land grants, and surveys up to 1850. It covers the thirteen counties that were formed before 1800, and it contains the names of about 25,000 residents, alphabetically arranged by the names of the principals in the estate settlements. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Chronicles of Old Berkeley - Narrative History of a Virginia County from Its Beginnings to 1926.** Mabel Henshaw Gardiner and Ann Henshaw Gardiner. The Seeman Press. 1938.

**History of Hampshire County, West Virginia - Its Earliest Settlement to the Present.** H. Maxwell and H. L. Swisher. 1897.

**A History of Monroe County, West Virginia.** Oren F. Morton. Morton's Monroe County comprises both a sourcebook of genealogical data and a group-family record, with slightly greater detail marshaled in the sourcebook section. A significant portion of the work, nevertheless, is devoted to the general history of the county, explaining, in the customary manner, when, how, and why the county was settled and tracing the various phases of its development. The group-family portion of the book, occupying a full third of the text, carries the lines of descent far enough down to enable the present generation to recognize relationships. An abundance of available data, coupled with the desire to set forth the family histories of as many county residents as possible, compelled the author to employ a compact form of
narrative. This "skeletal" history, embracing all vital and ascertainable facts, has the virtue of precluding biographical embellishments, and at once puts before the researcher all that he needs to know of several hundred families and many thousands of related individuals. All families discussed in this section are indexed alphabetically for easy reference. The remainder of the book is comprised of genealogical source materials. As chapter headings give a fair indication of the contents, we might list here some of the most important: Records of Greenbrier County; Surveys and Patents; Early Land Conveyances; Chronological Abstracts from the County Records; Monroe County Baptists; Presbyterians; Methodists; Military Officers; Soldiers in Dunmore's War, the Revolution, War of 1812, and the Civil War; County Officials; Monroe County Voter's List; and the Censuses (i.e. tax lists) of 1782 and 1789. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk48.503 A History of Pendleton County, West Virginia. Oren F. Morton. After dwelling at some length on the history of Pendleton County from its origins as part of Augusta County, Virginia, this work brings its full weight to bear on hundreds of family histories, with references to more than 15,000 individuals, each meticulously developed from the public records at Richmond and at the county seats of Augusta and Rockingham. As a rule, Morton traces the entire adult posterity of each Pendleton County pioneer and sub-pioneer ancestor in a perfectly fluid progression, and furnishes much in the way of personal accounts and family traditions. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk48.504 Pioneers and Their Homes on Upper Kanawha [West Virginia]. Ruth Woods Dayton. Kanawha County, West Virginia (formerly Virginia) was formed in 1788 from Greenbrier and Montgomery counties. It is today the most populated of West Virginia counties inasmuch as it encompasses Charleston, the state capital. Ruth Dayton's history of Upper Kanawha pioneers and their homes, first published in 1947, is a wonderful companion volume to her Greenbrier Pioneers and Their Homes. The Kanawha volume concentrates on the region of the Kanawha Valley "formed by the confluence of the New and Gauley rivers, to Davis Creek, a tributary which joins the Kanawha a few miles below Charleston, WV." Mrs. Dayton's approach, once again, is to blend architectural history and genealogy in chapters devoted to Kanawha's historic sites and the people who built, occupied, or were otherwise connected with them. As was the case with the Greenbrier book, this sequel features more than twenty delightful line drawings of Kanawha pioneer homesteads drawn by the artist Naomi S. Hosterman. Among other things, the book covers the formation of the county, its geography, and its role in the American Revolution. There is also a bibliography and a brief appendix listing the earliest justices, civil officials, military officers, and trustees of Kanawha. What will command the attention of genealogists, however, are Mrs. Dayton's biographical/genealogical essays concerning the following Kanawha families or pioneers: Anne Bailey, Bream, Clendenin, Cobb, Craik, Dickinson, Donnally, Hansford, John Harriman, Samuel Hensley, Simon Kenton, Littlepage, Lovell, MacFarland, Miller, Montgomery, Morris (including a detailed genealogy in the Appendix), Benjamin Morris, Patrick, Dr. Richard Putney, Quarrier, Rand, Rogers, Anne Royall, Ruby, Ruffner, Shrewsbury, Levi Welch, and Col. Henry Wood. Genealogical Publishing Company.


Bk48.506 Fire In the Hole - Stories of the Early Days of Coal Mining in West Virginia. Russell F. Bonasso.


Bk48.508 The History of Randolph County, West Virginia - From Its Earliest Settlement to the Present, Embracing Records of All the Leading Families. Hu Maxwell. Hu Maxwell's History of Randolph County, originally published in 1898, is a representative work of the day,
combining political history and the progress of local institutions with sketches of contemporary luminaries and their families. The first third of the book Maxwell devotes to the history of the state of West Virginia, with emphasis on the Indian Wars, the Revolution, and, of course, the formation of the new state from the western portion of Virginia during the War for Secession. Part II focuses on Randolph County itself, in particular on early settlers, organization of the county, court proceedings, lists of officials, religious denominations, newspapers, railroads, etc. It is the third part of the book, however, that holds greatest interest for genealogists since it consists of genealogical/biographical essays of 300 Randolph County citizens and their families (some of them illustrated). Genealogical Publishing Company.

History of Grant and Hardy Counties, West Virginia.  
Images of America - McDowell County (West Virginia).  
Archer, William R.  
Land Entry Book, Greenbrier County, West Virginia.  
Sims Index to Land Grants in West Virginia.  
Land records comprise one of the most important sources for early American genealogical research, since sometimes they are the only records that can place an individual in a particular place at a particular time. For this reason Sims Index to Land Grants in West Virginia is an essential resource for anyone researching their early Virginia/West Virginia ancestors. A comprehensive guide to pre-1900 land records in West Virginia (which until 1863 was part of the Commonwealth of Virginia), our facsimile reprint of Sims Index lists land grants that were made by Lord Fairfax prior to the creation of the Virginia Land Office in 1779, as well as those issued by the Commonwealth of Virginia for land now located in West Virginia, and by the State of West Virginia under its first Constitution. The information contained in this exhaustive compilation was compiled by Edgar Sims, the State Auditor of West Virginia, from copies of land grants filed in his office. More than 50,000 entries are included, each containing the name of the grantee, amount of acreage, location and date of grant, and the grant book and page numbers. Sims meticulously examined each record to ensure that the spellings of the names of grantees, location, and descriptions of tracts were accurate, and that any variations of spellings of grantees’ names were also indexed or noted. Records are listed for Barbour, Berkeley, Boone, Braxton, Brooke, Cabell, Calhoun, Clay, Doddridge, Fayette, Gilmer, Grant, Greenbrier, Hampshire, Hancock, Hardy, Harrison, Jackson, Jefferson, Kanawha, Lewis, Logan, Marion, Marshall, Mason, McDowell, Mercer, Monongalia, Monroe, Morgan, Nicholas, Ohio, Pendleton, Pleasants, Pocahontas, Preston, Putnam, Raleigh, Randolph, Ritchie, Roane, Taylor, Tucker, Tyler, Upshur, Wayne, Webster, Wetzel, Wirt, Wood, and Wyoming counties, West Virginia, as well as for the portions of Augusta, Bath, Botetourt, Frederick, Montgomery, Russell, Tazewell, and Wythe counties, Virginia, that were used in the formation of West Virginia. In a great many cases the land grants indexed here pre-date the earliest extant census records or supplement existing census records, and are thus indispensable for finding individuals who lived in the area that later became West Virginia. Note: This reprint includes the 16-page Supplement of 1956 covering grants of Fincastle, Giles, and Rockingham counties. Genealogical Publishing Company.

The Soldiery of West Virginia in the French and Indian War; Lord Dunmore's War; the Revolution; the Later Indian Wars; the Whiskey Insurrection; the Second War with England; the War with Mexico. And Addenda Relating to West Virginians in the Civil War.  
Virgil A. Lewis. This is the most comprehensive compilation of West Virginia soldiers in the Revolution and other wars, containing rosters and, in many cases, service records of thousands of soldiers, with narratives on the various wars. The rosters and rolls, here collected for the first time, are drawn from both published and unpublished sources, the original records being in many cases in the Department of Archives and History of the State of West Virginia. "The reader is struck by the extent of the troop rosters, especially in regard to detail. All manner of tidbits of information went into the routine rosters of participants, replete with rank and survival data."--West Virginia History. Genealogical Publishing Company.
West Virginians in the American Revolution. Ross B. Johnston. The Revolutionary War soldiers identified in this work lived at one time or another in what is now the State of West Virginia, their military duties having been discharged in the service of other states, notably Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Maryland. The data given for each soldier typically includes the name, age, date of birth, service record, date pension applied for and granted, place of residence, names of wife and children, and, in support of the pension claim, comrades-in-arms.

Cemetery Records; Kanawha; Monroe

Marriage and Death Notices for Wheeling, West Virginia and the Tri-State Area, 1818-1857. This volume is a listing of the paid marriage and death notices found in various newspapers published in Wheeling, West Virginia, from 1818 though 1857. The newspapers covered not only Wheeling, but roughly a 60 mile radius around the city, which includes, the Tri-State Area of West Virginia, Ohio, and Pennsylvania. Presented here are 1200 extracted marriage and death notices, 1300 brides and other family members, with a list of 200 ministers. In all, reference is made to 2700 individuals. These notices could act as a substitute for "official" vital statistics, many of which were not recorded until a later date. The marriage and death notices contain an abundance of genealogical information. They may include, among other information, the names of children, parents, grandparents, other family members, date of the event, place of the event, cause of death, residence, former residence, occupation, etc. Pioneers and Revolutionary War veterans are also identified.

Springfield District, Hampshire County, West Virginia Cemeteries. Vicki Bidinger Horton.

Newspaper Abstracts From The South Branch Intelligencer (Hampshire, Mineral, and Hardy Counties, West Virginia), 1837-1839. Vicki Bidinger Horton.

The Big Sandy Valley - A History of the People and Country. William Ely. The Big Sandy Valley, which is today situated mostly in Eastern Kentucky, encompasses all or part of sixteen counties in Kentucky, Virginia, and West Virginia. Unlike Willard Rouse Jillson's excellent regional history with the same title, Ely's book is crammed with annals, sketches, and anecdotes of the settlers of the Big Sandy Valley. It consists mainly of biographical sketches of individuals and their families, with considerable genealogical data, the period covered being 1790 through the 1880s. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Virginia Wills and Administrations, 1632-1800. Clayton Torrence. This invaluable index, by a distinguished genealogist, has long been regarded as one of the most important sourcebooks in Virginia genealogy. It lists over 50,000 names of individuals for whom wills and administrations were recorded in the counties of Virginia (colony and state), some of which are now in West Virginia. It is arranged by surname, so the entire list of wills of any given family in the state can be found under one heading. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1972. [on loan]

West Virginia Genealogy, Sources and Resources. Carol McGinnis. This detailed guide to genealogical sources and resources in West Virginia covers what records to look for, what is available, and where it can be found. From the large to the small, it identifies records on the state and regional level and then county level (county by county), providing details of vital records, Bible records, church records, cemetery records, newspapers, naturalizations, military records, county and regional records, census records (including special schedules, indexes, and census substitutes), land records, maps, and city directories. Also included is a detailed bibliography of West Virginia genealogical sources--again statewide, regional, and countywide. Also there are appendices with: (1) a complete inventory of the Historical Records Survey Archives on microfilm, and (2) a list of West Virginians who filed Civil War damage claims, 1871-1880. The main focus of the book, however, is on the holdings of the various institutions whose resources support the genealogist's special needs. County by county, it lists the names, addresses, and business hours of libraries, archives, societies, courthouses, and other record repositories; describes their manuscript and record collections; highlights their special holdings;

Bk46.517  
**History of Southwest Virginia, 1746-1786; Washington County, 1777-1870 with a Re-arranged Index and an Added Table of Contents.** Lewis Preston Summers. This is the definitive history of Southwest Virginia, the area originally comprising Botetourt, Fincastle, and Washington counties and now embracing nineteen present-day counties of Virginia and seventeen of West Virginia, as well as parts of other counties in these states. It contains an impressive amount of historical and genealogical data, which traces the Southwest Virginia counties from their formation down to the end of the 19th century. The author's coverage of new settlements, the opening of roads, conflicts with the Indians, and various colonial wars in Southwest Virginia is particularly strong. Numerous lists of genealogical importance (e.g., colonial, Revolutionary, and Civil War militia, surveyors' lists, civil servants, and elected officials) are scattered throughout the text and especially the appendices, where researchers will discover several thousand ancestors linked to Washington County during the 100 years commencing with the American Revolution. In addition, a separate section is devoted to biographical sketches of more than 100 prominent citizens and includes inset portrait illustrations. A table of contents has been added to this reprint, and the index has been re-arranged to conform to genealogical standards. Regional Publishing Company, 1971.

Bk46.602  
**Early Records, Hampshire County, Virginia.** Clara McCormick Sage and Laura Sage Jones. Hampshire County was the first county wholly in the territory that is now West Virginia. The documents contained in this carefully compiled work are therefore the earliest records of West Virginia. They consist of alphabetically arranged abstracts of: (1) deeds, mortgages, leases, and other instruments from the 1760s to 1800; (2) state censuses of Hampshire County, 1782 and 1784; (3) Revolutionary pensioners in Hampshire County, 1835; (4) marriage bonds, 1824-28; (5) wills from the 1770s to the 1860s; and (6) early estate records. The index contains 11,000 entries, with women listed under both maiden name and married name where known. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1976.

Bk46.909  
**Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages 1771-1825.** Eliza Timberlake Davis. Frederick County, with Augusta County, at one time embraced all of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and Wisconsin. The 4,000 marriage records compiled in this volume (mostly bonds and ministers' returns) should be of particular interest to researchers whose forebears crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains.
Wisconsin

Bk49.500 North Prairie, Wisconsin - An Historic Wisconsin Village, 1834-1950. Donald J. Kabitzke


Bk49.504 Wisconsin’s German Element: J. H. A. Lacher's Introductory History. Don Heinrich Tolzmann, ed.. The German element of the United States refers to all immigrants and their offspring from Germany, Austria, Switzerland, and other German-speaking areas of Europe. Today, Wisconsin represents one of our "Germanest" states, with no less that 55 percent of its population claiming German origin. During the great auswanderung of Germans to America of the mid-nineteenth century, hundreds of thousands of these emigrants lost no time in finding their way to Wisconsin and the other four states carved out of the Old Northwest Territory, often seeking a railroad connection to the midwest immediately upon disembarking at their port of entry. This phenomenon practically ensures that today's German element is able to trace its origins in Wisconsin as far back as 150 years. J. H. A. Lacher's treatise on the German element of Wisconsin, originally published by a division of the Steuben Society of America in 1925, is still the standard introduction to its subject. It has now been edited for republication by German-American authority Don Heinrich Tolzmann. The first section of the work focuses on Wisconsin's rich German religious establishment: Catholics, Lutherans, German Evangelical Synod, German Reformed, Evangelical Association, Liberals and Jews, and it gives the names and places of origin and settlement of pioneering clergymen and other immigrants in the various denominations. Section Two looks at representative German-Americans and their vocations in Wisconsin, with emphasis upon agriculture, art, education, temperance, business, music, cuisine, medicine, and the bar. One of the keys to Germans' assimilation in America was the ease with which they were able to transplant various social and cultural institutions in the building of a German-American identity in their adopted homeland. This is borne out in the third section of the book, which homes in upon Wisconsin German politics, the German press, sports, thrift, men of letters, German place names and patronymics, and the impact of World War I. Genealogists will find references to some 750 German surnames at the back of this volume, while persons seeking to do further research into Wisconsin German history or genealogy should consult the selective bibliography at the back of the book, which has been updated by the editor. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk49.600 1976 Land Ownership Atlas for Lafayette County, Wisconsin.


Bk49.900 Old Cemetery Burials of Milwaukee County, Wisconsin. Elizabeth Doherty Herzfeld. Arranged alphabetically by surname of the deceased, is a listings of burials in 17 older cemeteries in Milwaukee County, Wisconsin drawn from burial records and physical listing of tombstones. Records may contain: cemetery; surname, given name, maiden name, marital status, date and place of birth and death, age at time of death and cause of death for the deceased; tombstone inscription; additional names listed on the same or adjacent stones, and location within cemetery. Heritage Books, Inc., 1995.
Bk49.901  **Births, Deaths, Marriages and Other Genealogical Gleanings From Newspapers for Crawford, Vernon and Richland Counties, Wisconsin, 1873-1910**  - Vernon D. Erickson. This new work is an extensive conglomeration of alphabetically arranged citations, totaling nearly 6,000, taken from local area newspapers. Each entry gives the person's first and last name, the event or activity (which frequently includes additional names of family members, friends, neighbors, etc.), and the newspaper. Other records encompass: divorces, immigration, military service, land sales and crime, to name a few. Heritage Books, Inc., 1997.

Bk46.909  **Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages 1771-1825.**  Eliza Timberlake Davis.  Frederick County, with Augusta County, at one time embraced all of West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois, Michigan, and **Wisconsin**. The 4,000 marriage records compiled in this volume (mostly bonds and ministers' returns) should be of particular interest to researchers whose forebears crossed the Blue Ridge Mountains.
My Folks Claimed the Plains: Pioneer Stories About Early Settlers of Colorado, Iowa, Kansas, Nebraska, Oklahoma, South Dakota, Wyoming, Etc.
### Section 51.1 - General & Indexes

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bk51.101</th>
<th>Newspapers on Microfilm, Bell &amp; Howell</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.102</td>
<td>Newspaper Holdings-Cent. WA Univ. Library</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.103</td>
<td>Bacon's Newspaper Direc 1995</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.105</td>
<td>Nat'l Directory, Local Researchers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.107</td>
<td>Direc of N. American Railroads Assc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.108</td>
<td>Writings on Am. History for 1953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.109</td>
<td>The Ancestry Family Historian's Address Book. Juliana Szucs Smith. Knowing where to go for information is half the battle. That's why The Ancestry Family Historian's Address Book is an important addition to the family historian's arsenal. It is the most extensive list of genealogical addresses in print today. Also, this has a directory of contact information for societies, archives, and other organizations throughout the United States—including many you may never have thought to investigate. Ancestry Publishing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.110</td>
<td>Directory of Family Associations. Elizabeth Petty Bentley and Deborah Ann Carl. There are many uses for a directory of family associations but undoubtedly the best use for it is for genealogical research--for making contact with family members, sharing information about family history, developing common ground between people of the same surname, arranging reunions, discovering who's out there and where you connect on the family tree, and finding out where you can go with your own research. And there are a host of other uses--kin searching and heir searching, for example, determining family migration patterns, even marketing your own genealogical research. The possibilities are endless. Based largely on data received in response to questionnaires sent to family associations, reunion committees, and one-name societies, the 4th edition of the Directory of Family Associations gives you access to a range of possibilities, offering information on approximately 6,000 family associations across the United States. Since by their very nature some of these organizations exist for only a brief period of time or lack the staff to answer queries, the compilers have supplemented the available information with data found on the World Wide Web and with details gleaned from notices in the standard family history journals and newsletters. The result is an immensely useful A-Z directory of family associations giving addresses, phone numbers, contact persons, and publications (if any). So whether you're just starting your genealogical research or already waist deep in your investigations, planning a family reunion or hoping to attend one, or simply curious about your family or your surname, the course you choose from now on will be governed by this indispensable directory. Genealogical Publishing Company, 2001.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| Bk51.111 | A Bibliography of American County Histories. P. William Filby. Compiled for use by historians and genealogists, A Bibliography of American County Histories provides a state-by-state listing of all published county histories of any significance, giving information concerning title, author, and place and date of publication, as well as details of editions, reprints, and indexes, so the reader can learn what is available almost at a glance. The work is based primarily on the holdings of the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library, but draws as well on published state bibliographies and lists of county histories furnished by librarians in each state. Comparatively few county histories are published any more--their now almost quaint subject matter features biographical sketches, lists of vital records, and narratives of early explorations and settlements--so this book will remain the standard bibliography for years to come. The late P.W. Filby was a world-renowned scholar, bibliographer, and cryptologist. He was the author or compiler of twenty books, including works on calligraphy, genealogy, and immigration. His best known works in bibliography include the monumental American & British
**UNITED STATES GENERAL - BOOKS**


<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bk51.113</th>
<th>Hereditary Reg. of U.S. America 1986</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.114</td>
<td>Am. Genea. Lending Libr: Catalog US Census Records 1790=1920; Catalog US Military, Passenger, Misc. Lists; Catalog Surname, Ethnic &amp; Special Collections</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.114</td>
<td>National Archives Resources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.114</td>
<td>Canadian Census, American Genea. Lending Libr. 1661-1891</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.114</td>
<td>Drhm Genealogical Register Index 1994 (surnames being researched)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.114</td>
<td>Nrhmb Genealogical Register Index 1994 (surnames being researched)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.114</td>
<td>Microfilm Publications, Nat'l Archives</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.114</td>
<td>Ontr Niagara Peninsula-Cemetery Recs Canada Side 1728-1919</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.116</td>
<td>Newspapers, A Guide to Interlibrary Loan, 1993</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.117</td>
<td>Guide to Newspaper Research</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.118</td>
<td>Were Your Ancestors in the Newspaper?</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.119</td>
<td>Handy Tips to Genea Research in New England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.120</td>
<td>Biblio. of Sources for Black Family Hist. in the Allen Company Public Library, IN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.121</td>
<td>Black Studies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.122</td>
<td>A Tune In The Air, Hilliard</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.123</td>
<td>Direc. Am Libraries with Genea or Local Hist Collections, Filby</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.130</td>
<td>Funeral Directors, American Blue Book, 1976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.131</td>
<td>Funeral Directors, Yellow Book, 1988</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.132</td>
<td>Membership Directory &amp; Buyers Guide American Cemetery Association 1988</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.133</td>
<td>Funeral Directors, Red Book</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk51.134</td>
<td>Cemeteries of US, Burek</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**UNIVERSAL STATES GENERAL - BOOKS**

Bk51.138  

Bk51.139  

Bk51.143  
Lands Records of America; Military Records of America; Census Records of America.  Kirkham, E. Kay.

**Section 51.2 - Census**

Bk51.200  
Guide to records in National Archives-Pacific NW Region

Bk51.201  
Genealogists Guide to the Allen Co, IN Publ Libr

Bk51.202  
Federal Population Censuses 1790-1890;1900-1910

Bk51.203  
Federal Population Census 1900

Bk51.204  
Federal Population, Census 1910

Bk51.205  

Bk51.206  
Census of Cherokees, 1835 (on loan)

Bk51.207  
Fed.Pop. & Mort. Census Availability

Bk51.208  
State Census Records.  Ann S. Lainhart.  State censuses rank with federal censuses as a major genealogical resource, but, because they were taken randomly, remain a much under-utilized resource in American genealogy. State censuses not only stand as substitutes for some of the missing 1790, 1800, 1810, and 1890 censuses (as well as many county and statewide enumerations lost or destroyed between 1790 and 1890) but also as valuable population enumerations in their own right. Many state censuses, for example, asked different questions than the federal census, so they record information that cannot be found elsewhere in federal schedules. Ann Lainhart's inventory of state census records is the first comprehensive list of state census records ever published. State by state, year by year, often county by county and district by district, she shows the researcher what is available in state census records, when it is available, and what one might expect to find in the way of data. In this way Ms. Lainhart has removed one of the last uncharted territories in American genealogy, opening up a range of fresh opportunities for the researcher.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1992.

Bk51.210  
A Century of Population Growth from the First Census of the United States to the Twelfth, 1790-1900.  This famous work on the population growth of the United States, originally published by the Bureau of the Census, is the statistical and historical basis of the greatest pool of genealogical information in existence--the U.S. Census. Included is a set of maps of the original thirteen states, plus Kentucky and Tennessee, showing the changes in county boundaries, 1790-1900. Also there is a table of 4,000 surnames most frequently found in the 1790 census which shows spelling variations and the frequency of occurrence of the names in the various states and territories. The bulk of the work is an examination of the following subjects: the population before 1790; the distribution of the population in the states and territories; the population in the counties and subdivisions; the white and negro population; sex and age of the population; the family in 1790; surname distribution in 1790; nationalities of the heads of families; nationalities of the foreign-born population at different times 1790-1900; interstate migration--an analysis of population by place of residence and birth. Supporting these studies is a vast amount of information on the social and economic factors inherent in the
returns, with statistical analysis of all the enumerations 1790-1900. Also there are tables and charts based on state enumerations showing population statistics before 1790, and there are similar tables derived from 1790-1900 censuses showing characteristics of the white, Negro, and foreign-born population. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1909.

Bk51.211 Federal Population Census Catalog, 1930
Bk51.217 U.S. and Special Census Catalog. An Invaluable Aid to Genealogical Research.
Bk51.299 Age Search Info

Section 51.3 -

Section 51.4 - Genealogy
Bk51.400 V1 A-J Genea. in Library of Congress
Bk51.400 V2 K-Z Genea. in Library of Congress
Bk51.400 Genealogies Cataloged- Libr Congress since 1986, V 3

Section 51.6 - Maps, Land Records
Bk51.600 American Property Records, Eakle
Bk51.601 Land Records of America, Kirkham
Bk51.602 Grassroots of America
Bk51.603 Land & Property Research in the United States. E. Wade Hone. When early settlers left their homelands to start a new life in America, they had dreams of owning their own land and prospering from their own efforts. As such, when it came to ensuring that their precious land was, without doubt, their own, they were careful to provide all of the information requested of them by the various government agencies. It is this care in reporting, and the wide variety of records it produced, that makes this reference so valuable. In Land and Property Research in the United States, you will learn how to make use of a record type that is applicable to more people than any other record type. Full of maps, images, and illustrative diagrams, Land and Property Research in the United States the most comprehensive and useful review of land and property research for genealogists.
Bk51.605 Searching American Probate Records
Bk51.606 Land Recs, Military Recs, Census Recs, Kirkham

Section 51.8 - Research
Bk51.800 American Library Directory 1966-67
Bk51.802 WPA Hist. Records Survey Publications
Bk51.803 Lest We Forget, Research in WA DC
County Courthouse Book. Elizabeth Petty Bentley. Based on her written survey of county courthouses and other jurisdictions, Mrs. Bentley here presents the names, addresses, phone numbers, and dates of organization of all county courthouses, and for those that responded (65 percent), a concise summary of record holdings, personnel, and services. Besides its obvious genealogical uses, the County Courthouse Book can also be used for land title searches, legal investigations, questions of property rights and inheritance, and indeed for personal searches and investigations of all kinds. But it is the genealogist who stands to benefit most from the book because it offers a concise guide to the county courthouses and courthouse records which are the main focus of his research. Just the book he's always needed. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1995.

Library of Congress-Guide to Genea & Historical Research, Neagles

The Adoption Search, Brink

Adoption Reprints

Find Anyone Fast / Johnson-Knox

Printed Sources: A Guide to Published Genealogical Records. Cory Meyerink. Every day valuable new resources for family historians are published. But such printed sources can help you only if you know where to find them and what they contain. Cory Meyerink's Printed Sources is a comprehensive directory to everything from "how-to" tutorials to "where-to" guides plus published original records, indexes, and more. These convenient and very affordable published resources can save you enormous amounts of time and money that you might otherwise spend to find and view original documents in some distant, dusty archive. Ancestry.

Section 51.9 - Vital Records

Marriage Notices, 1785-1794 for the Whole United States from the Massachusetts Centinel and the Columbian Centinel. Charles Knowles Bolton. Arranged in alphabetical order, this work cross-references over 5,000 names of brides and grooms from the Massachusetts Centinel and the Columbian Centinel. While primarily New England marriages, there are entries from all of the original colonies and Ohio. The data includes age, occupation, notation of a previous marriage, and the name of the minister. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1900.

V-1,2,3,4,5 Marriages of Some Am. Resid; Guide to Documents

Families: Volume I, Yates Publ. Company

Bible Records, Vol. 1,2, Tally-Frost

Microfilmed County Court Minutes Where and how to obtain the County Court Minutes for each state.

Anglo-Americans in Spanish Archives - Lists of Anglo-American Settlers in the Spanish Colonies of America. Lawrence H. Feldman. We often forget that a large chunk of colonial America was once under Spanish control. When early in the 19th century this territory came under U.S. jurisdiction, the records of the colonial administration were sent to Cuba, thence to Seville, Spain, where they were housed in various archives. In Seville, the researcher can still find the papers relating to the administration of the Spanish-American colonies, in particular, census lists, lists of landowners and slaveowners, and arrival lists. From the principal archives in Seville (e.g. Archivo General de Indias), and from other archives, Lawrence Feldman has extracted the names of about 7,000 Anglo-American settlers, arranging them in tabular format by state. Thus, from the records mentioned above, Mr. Feldman has compiled name lists and
associated data (places of residence, dates, occupations, etc.) from the records dealing with Mobile and Tombecbe (Alabama), Pensacola and Saint Augustine (Florida), Baton Rouge (Louisiana), Natchez and Nogales (Mississippi), and New Madrid (Missouri), with smaller lists for Belize in Central America. Not only is this data unique, but it is otherwise totally inaccessible to the American researcher. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1991.

Bk51.907  Social Sec. Applications: A Genea Resource

BIOGRAPHICAL RECORDS

Section 52.1 - General & Indexes
Bk52.102  Who's Who in Commerce & Industry, V 5

Section 52.4 - Genealogy
Bk52.400  Who's Who in the West, V 13
Bk52.401  Register of Qualified Huguenot Ancestors, Volumes 1, 2

CHURCH RECORDS

Section 53.1-4  L.D.S. Records
Bk53.100  LDS Genealogist's Handbook, Fudge/Smith
Bk53.101R  Register of Genealogical Society Call Numbers, Volume 1.  Laureen R. Jaussi and Gloria D. Chaston.
Bk53.102R  Register of Genealogical Society Call Numbers, Volume 2.  Laureen R. Jaussi and Gloria D. Chaston.
Bk53.108  Hncck Nauvoo  Official Minutes of Nauvoo Lodge
Bk53.400  From You to Your Ancestors
Bk53.401  Royal Ancestors of some LDS Families
Bk53.402  Encyclopedic History of the Church

Section 53.5  Other Church Records
Bk53.500  Survey of American Church Records, Kirkham, V 1, 2
Bk53.501  Baptist, Materials Towards Hist. of PA, New Jersey, RI, V 1
Bk53.501  Baptist, Materials Towards Hist. of DE, MD, VA, NC, GA, SC, V 2
Bk53.502  The Episcopal Church Annual - 1978
Bk53.503 Yearbook of American Churches, Landis

Bk53.504 U.S. Catholic Sources - A Diocesan Research Guide. Virginia Humling. Now you can more easily locate records of religious events such as baptisms and marriages, as well as other ecclesiastical documents related to Catholic churches throughout America. Such documents are primary resources for valuable genealogical data. While the parish is the most fundamental unit for researching Roman Catholic records, diocesan archives are often the key to locating parishes, schools, hospitals, and other Catholic institutions--some of which may have moved or closed over the years. U.S. Catholic Sources identifies each archdiocese and diocese in the U.S. and provides geographical boundaries, addresses and contact information, and briefly outlines the holdings and research policies for each. Diocesan archives often contain copies of: - diocesan newspapers - diocesan, parish & institutional histories - records from closed churches and more. Ancestry, 1995.

Bk53.505 Ministers & Churches of Central German Confer. (Methodist) 1835-1907

Bk53.506 Puritan Family: Religion & Domestic Relations in 17th Century New England

Bk53.600 Genealogical Abstracts of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, Volume One: 1836 and Beyond. Sherida K. Eddlemon. The Cumberland region included Kentucky, Tennessee and parts of what was then known as Virginia. The area became known as "Cumberland Country" since the pioneers had to cross over the Cumberland Mountains and through the Cumberland Gap to reach the territory. The 22 churches whose records were abstracted for this book were located in Arkansas, Illinois, Kentucky, Mississippi, Missouri, and Tennessee. These early church records are an untapped rich resource for the genealogical researchers. The records in this book include marriages, births, baptisms, communions, deaths, and registers of deacons and lay members. This volume includes listings from the following churches: Arkansas churches Prairie Grove C. P. Church of Washington County and Rock Springs - Oak Grove C. P. Church of Pope County; Illinois church Shiloh - Mount Pleasant C. P. Church of Cass County; Kentucky churches Sand Springs - Mount Pleasant C. P. Church of Daviess County and Shady Grove C. P. Church of Graves County; Missouri church Hernando C. P. Church of DeSoto County; Missouri church Shawnee Mound C. P. Church of Johnson County, Huntsville C. P. Church of Randolph County, Ely - Union Valley C. P. Church of Marion County, Mount Hope C. P. Church of Randolph County, Rochester C. P. Church of Andrew County, Surprise C. P. Church of Lafayette County, Watson C. P. Church of Atchison County, Keysville C. P. Church of Crawford County and Union Chapel C. P. Church of Randolph County; Tennessee churches Cave Spring C. P. Church of Overton County, Parkes Station-Zion C. P. Church of Maury County; Alred - Shiloh C. P. Church of Overton County, Post Oak - Spence's Chapel C. P. of Decatur County, Beaver Creek C. P. Church of Jackson County and Silver Creek C. P. Church of Maury County. Heritage Books, Inc., 1995.

Bk53.700 Our Quaker Ancestors - Finding Them in Quaker Records. Ellen Berry and David Berry. Our Quaker Ancestors sets out to acquaint the researcher with the types of Quaker records that are available, the location of the records, and the proper and effective use of those records, guiding him through the pyramidal "meeting" structure to the records of birth, marriage, death, disownment, and removal awaiting him in record repositories across the country. The work begins with a short but essential history of the Quaker movement and a discussion of its organization and structure, particularly as it affects genealogical research. Later chapters describe Quaker migrations to and within America, the special types of records available for research, and the Berrys' own methods for locating and using those records. In addition, there are chapters on record repositories and libraries with Quaker source material, non-Quaker repositories, and Quaker sources and repositories outside the U.S., together with a bibliography, maps of selected meeting locations, and a glossary of terms peculiar to the Society of Friends. This is indispensable for anyone tracing ancestors who were either birthright members of the Society or who became members through "convincement" or marriage. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1987.
Bk53.701  Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy. Vol. I: (North Carolina Yearly Meeting). William Wade Hinshaw. Painstakingly developed from monthly meeting records, Hinshaw's Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy is the magnum opus of Quaker genealogy. In its production thousands of records were located and abstracted into a uniform and intelligible system of notation. The data is arranged by meeting, then alphabetically by family name, and chronologically thereunder. Volume I, covers the oldest meetings in North Carolina. The North Carolina volume is complete in itself for the thirty-three monthly meetings of the Carolinas and Tennessee which were part of the North Carolina Yearly Meeting. The records consist of every item of genealogical value, including births, marriages, deaths and minutes of proceedings, grouped together for each meeting by families, in alphabetical order, and covering the period from 1680 through the early 1930s. The minutes relating to certificates of removal are numerous and of great genealogical interest, as they give evidence either of membership in a previous monthly meeting or membership in a new meeting, thus enabling genealogists to trace Quaker ancestors from one place to another. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1936.

Bk53.703  Guide to Manuscript Collections of Friends Hist Library of Swarthmore College

Bk53.704SC  Ency f Am. Quaker Genealogy, Hinshaw, Index

UNITED STATES HISTORY

Section 54.1 - General

Bk54.100  Formation of the Union, Nat'l Archives

Bk54.102  American Guide, Source Bk & Travel Guide, US

Bk54.103  Genea. & Local Hist. Books in Print, V1,2,4

Bk54.106  Culture on the Moving Frontier

Bk54.107  Guide to Draper Manuscripts, Harper

Bk54.108  The Oregon & California Trails

~  US History Chronology, Internet 1998

Section 54.2 New England States


Bk54.201  The Real Founders of New England - Stories of Their Life Along the Coast, 1602-1628. Charles Knowles Bolton. Mr. Bolton shows us that there were planters and settlers, fishermen and traders all along the New England coast years before the landing of the Mayflower. Genealogists will want to pore over Bolton's treatment of the intriguing Popham Colony of 1608 and the valuable appendices to the work, which identify hundreds of lesser-known early New Englanders. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1929.

Bk54.203  New England Marriages Prior to 1700. Torrey, Clarence Almon. This work, compiled over a period of thirty years from about 2,000 books and manuscripts, is a comprehensive listing of the 37,000 married couples who lived in New England between 1620 and 1700. Listed are the names of virtually every married couple living in New England before 1700, their marriage date or the birth year of a first child, the maiden names of 70% of the wives, the birth and death
years of both partners, mention of earlier or later marriages, the residences of every couple and an index of names. The provision of the maiden names make it possible to identify the husbands of sisters, daughters, and many granddaughters of immigrants, and of immigrant sisters or kinswomen. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1985.

Bk54.203 S1  Supplement 1 to Torrey’s New England Marriages Prior to 1700.  Sanborn, Melinde Lutz. Clarence Almon Torrey’s New England Marriages Prior to 1700 is the most complete index of its kind, naming almost 99% of the married couples in New England before 1700. Over a period of forty years Torrey extracted every available reference to marriages of early New England settlers from thousands of books and journals in the library of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, creating the most frequently consulted finding-aid in all of early New England genealogy. When he died in 1962, his manuscript had achieved almost legendary fame. In 1991 Melinde Sanborn produced the first supplement to Torrey, a work that was developed largely from additions, corrections, and deletions that had appeared in the major genealogical journals in the nearly thirty years since Torrey’s death. Four years later, in 1995, she produced the second supplement, which also drew extensively on periodical literature (from 1991 to 1995), but had a greater emphasis on the unpublished work of some of the leading New England genealogists and also derived from studies of English marriages of colonial immigrants and from studies of immigrant clusters, most notably the Great Migration project and the Mayflower Families Through Five Generations project. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1991.


Bk54.203BIBL  Torrey Bibliography - Key to the Abbreviations in “New England Marriages Before 1700” by C. A. Torrey.


Section 54.3  Southern States

Bk54.300  The Outlaw Years, The History of the Land Pirates of Natchez Trace

Section 54.4  Middle States

~  Turnbo’s Tales of the Ozarks: Biographical Stories
~  Turnbo’s Tales of the Ozarks: Schools, Indians, Hard Times, and More Stories
~  Turnbo’s Tales of the Ozarks: War and Guerrilla Stories
~  Turnbo’s Tales of the Ozarks: Incidents, Mean Tricks and Fictitious Stories.

Section 54.5  Western States

Bk54.500  Owyhee Trails, The West Forgotten Corner
Bk54.502  Ghost Towns of the West
Bk54.503  Life on the Dry Side (Hist. back roads of NW)
Bk54.504  In the Ruts of Wagon Wheels-Pioneer Roads E. OR
Bk54.505  Just Rambling Around Blue Mt Country-Eastern WA & OR
Bk54.507  History of USA, Henry Elson
~
Bk54.508  Description of counties [Dakota]
Bk54.509  The Story of Hells Canyon
Bk54.510  Travels in the Great Western Prairies, the Anahuac and Rocky Mountains and in the Oregon Territory.  Farnham, Thomas J.  Pacific Northwest National Parks & Forests Assoc., 1983
Bk54.542  Lewis & Clark Voyage Research report; Discovery in Mid-Columbia River Region
Bk54.700  Military Service Recs, Select Catalog of Nat’l Archives Microfilm Publ.
Bk54.800  Ancestree Climbing in Midwest
Immigration; Migration; Indexes

Bk55.100R Emigration Records Film Register - Passenger. List Firm Numbers for Vessels Arriving at U.S. Ports.

Bk55.101 Ships of Our Ancestors. Michael J. Anuta. Ships of Our Ancestors is a compilation of photographs of the steamships that were employed in transporting immigrants to this country in the heyday of mass migration. These were the propeller-driven, steel-hulled leviathans of legend, owned and operated by such famous shipping lines as North German Lloyd, White Star, Cunard, Guion, Red Star, Inman, and Hamburg-American. Photos of nearly 900 ships are arranged here in alphabetical order, and each ship is further identified by date, shipping line, and source. For genealogists the photographs represent a visual testimony of the great passenger ships that grew old in service and then passed from the scene without a trace. They are proof of a bygone time and our connection to it. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.102 Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration. Walter Allen Knittle. This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their families, and the dates of emigration. Their major destinations and places of settlement were Pennsylvania, North Carolina, and the Hudson and Mohawk Valleys of New York. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 267)


Bk55.107 A Bibliography of Ship Passenger Lists, 1538-1825. Being a Guide to Published Lists of Early Immigrants to North America. Compiled by Harold Lancour. Revised and enlarged by Richard J. Wolfe, with a list of passenger arrival records in the National Archives by Frank E. Bridgers. To those engaged in the study of American genealogy and immigration, Harold Lancour's Passenger Lists will require no introduction. Since its publication by The New York Public Library 26 years ago as a modest booklet it has achieved a remarkable reputation as one of the most useful tools for aiding in the identification of persons coming to North America before 1825, and the demand for copies of it has not diminished over the years in spite of the fact that it has long since gone out of print. The usefulness of the Lancour Bibliography lies not only in bringing together references to so many scattered lists but in the utilitarian manner in which it has organized and presented them. It has been my intention in undertaking the revision and enlargement of Passenger Lists to preserve as much as possible the identity and practical intent of the original. Only such changes and modifications have been adopted as would improve upon the aim and usefulness of the work or which seemed necessary in order to incorporate into it the many items which have appeared in print since 1938. The standard for including a list in the revised edition is proof of overseas origin. Every entry appearing in the second edition of Passenger Lists (1938) has been described anew and has been completely reindexed for inclusion in the "Index of Ship Names" at the end of the volume. And to these have been added approximately 145 new references.

Bk55.108 Ship Passenger Lists - The South, 1538-1825. Carl Boyer. Contents include: Thomas Seharf's History of Maryland from the Earliest Period to the Present Day (excerpt); Gordon Ireland's Servants to Foreign Plantations from Bristol, England, 1654-1686; Thomas Scharf's Names of Aliens Naturalized by Special Acts, 1666-1750; Edward Duffield Neill's Passengers on the American Merchant, 1714; Thomas Scharf's List of Rebbells Transported in the Shipp the Friendship of Belfast, 1716; Thomas Scharf's Rebell prisoners transported [in] the Good Speed, 1716; Frank F. White, Jr.'s A List of Convicts Transported to Maryland (excerpts); Thomas Scharf's Scotch prisoners deported to Maryland on the ship Johnson, 1747; Naturalization of Maryland Settlers in Pennsylvania;
**Immigration: Migration - Books**

Kate Singer Curry's *Naturalizations during the Court Sessions of January, 1798, Washington Co., Maryland;*

Robert Armistead Stewart's *Ancient Planters - Lists of the Livinge & the Dead in Virginia, 1623; Census of Inhabitants;*

*Musters of the Inhabitants in Virginia 1624/1625;*

*Burgesses of the Assembly Convened at Jamestown, 1629; Muster of the Inhabitants in Virginia [1625];*

Winifred Lovering Holman's *Marriages of Emigrants to Virginia;*

Mr. Danniell Gookines *Muster Minutes of the Council and General Court, 1622-1624 (excerpt);*

George Cabell Greer's *Early Virginia Immigrants;*

H. G. Somery's *Passengers for Virginia, 1635;*

William Glover Stanard's *Some Emigrants to Virginia;*

Martha W. Hiden's *Accompts of the Tristram and Jane (excerpts);*

R. Sharpe France's *Early Emigrants to America from Liverpool;*

William Macfarlane Jones' *The Douglas Register; Huguenot Refugees on Board Ship 'Mary and Ann' (extract);*

Mrs. Grant E. Lilly's *Passengers on the Peter and Anthony;*

Robert Alonzo Brock's *Huguenot Emigration to Virginia;*

William Fletcher Boogher's *Immigrant List, 1707;*

William Macfarlane Jones' *The Douglas Register; 227 William Wallace Scott's *Importations;*

Mrs. W. W. King's *Augusta County Early Settlers, Importations, 1739-1740; Virginia Holland's Abstracts of Naturalization Records, Circuit Court, District of Columbia;*

Rev. William J. Gammon's *Emigrants to Bath County, North Carolina, 1695-1702;*

Adelaide L. Fries' *Records of the Moravians in North Carolina;*

A. R. Newsome's *Records of Emigrants from England and Scotland to North Carolina, 1774-1775; Foreign Protestants for Carolina in 1679;*

Daniel Ravenel's *Liste des Franquis et Suisses;*

Theodore D. Jervey's *The White Indentured Servants of South Carolina;*

Henry A. M. Smith's *Purrysburgh;*

Gilbert P. Voigt's *The German and Swiss-German Element in South Carolina, 1732-1752; Janie Revill's *A Compilation of the Original Lists of Protestant Immigrants to South Carolina, 1763-1773;*

E. Merton Coulter's *A List of the First Shipload of Georgia Settlers;*

E. Merton Coulter and Albert B. Saye's *A List of the Early Settlers of Georgia;*

Adelaide L. Fries' *The Moravians in Georgia, 1735-1740;*

Archivo General de Indias, Seville. *Catalogo de Pasajeros a Indias durante los Siglos XVI, XVII y XVIII Redactado por el Personal Facultativo;*

*Ship Lists of Passengers Leaving France for Louisiana, 1718-1724; L. Perez' French Immigrants to Louisiana, 1796-1800; Mrs. F. O. James' Passenger Lists Taken from Manifests of the Customs Service, Port of New Orleans, 1813-1837. Bk55.108 also includes Index of Ship Names, Index of Place Names, Index of Personal Names, and Index of Variant Surname Spellings.*

**Founders and Patriots of America Index.** To qualify for membership in the National Society of Daughters of Founders and Patriots of America (NSDFP), one must possess a Founder ancestor who arrived in one of the colonies between May 13, 1607, and May 13, 1686, and a Patriot ancestor who rendered military service, civil service, or aid in establishing American Independence in the period 1775 to 1784. In 1975 the National Society published an index to its lineage records. From its founding until 1975, NSDFP published thirty-four volumes of lineage records (available at many libraries), encompassing the proven lineages of its membership. It should be pointed out that the volumes refer to a combined 9,275 Founders and Patriots. (Also on CD 506)
Bk55.110  **Ellis Island - Gateway to America.** Loretto Dennis Szucs. Beneath the shadow of the Statue of Liberty stands Ellis Island, threshold of liberty for more than 16 million immigrants. For them and countless others whose parents, grandparents, and great-grandparents began a new American life there, Ellis Island is the symbolic shrine to freedom and opportunity. Over half the current population of the United States is directly related to immigrants who passed through what was the principal immigrant receiving station from 1892 to 1954. Ancestry Publishing, 1986. (Missing)

Bk55.111  **The Road to Oregon - A Chronicle of the Great Emigrant Trail.** W. J. Ghent. The sources for the present work are largely the journals and travel-books of the trapper era (which over a period of many years has been a favorite field of the author's) and the diaries and reminiscences of the emigrants published in the Transactions of the Oregon Pioneer Association, the Quarterly of the Oregon Historical Society, the Washington Historical Quarterly, and various California publications. AMS Press, 1929.

Bk55.112  **The Palatine Pamphlet - Suggestions for its Use.** Charles M. Hall. The prime objective of this booklet is to aid you, the researcher, in finding the exact origin of your 18th century immigrant ancestor in Europe. Although the "Palatine Pamphlet" contains no surname index, it serves as a guide to several indexes which give origins of immigrants. All of those sources listed in the Reference Section of this pamphlet are found in the Library of the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in Salt Lake City. There are many other surname indexes available in Libraries in Lancaster and Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in Washington D.C., in Kaiserslautern and Frankfurt, Germany and in other libraries. In using this booklet, you should first determine the ship on which your ancestor arrived. The second step is to study the list of passengers in Strassburger and Hinke's "Pennsylvania German Pioneers" or Rupp's "30,000 Names of Immigrants" arriving on the same ship with your ancestor. The third step could be to check the references used in finding the origins of the persons or families we have located on your ancestor's ship, including references for other ships arriving in America the same year. It may also be well to check origin references used for other ships containing passengers of the same surname or same religion as your ancestor, whenever these are available. In the "Origin of Passengers" column we have given the Landkreis (new County) from which the ancestor came. The reason for this is that many of the towns or parishes used in the Reference material no longer exist, or are difficult to locate. We should add here, that the immigrant often changed religions along the way. It is possible your ancestor could have signed out of the Lutheran church in Switzerland, been associated with the Mennonites in the Pfalz (Palatinate) and settled with the Quakers in Virginia. In a case of this kind, such an ancestor would be listed as a Mennonite, since that was the group with which he was traveling.

Bk55.113  **The Latter-Day Saints' Emigrants Guide: Being a Table of Distances, Showing All the Springs, Creeks, Rivers, Hills, Mountains, Camping Places, and All Other Notable Places from Council Bluffs to the Valley of The Great Salt Lake.** W. Clayton. 1848.

Bk55.114  **The Trans Mississippi West, 1803-1853. A History of its Acquisition and Settlement.** Cardinal Goodwin. This volume covers the period of expansion in the United States which begins with the acquisition of Louisiana in 1803 and ends with the Gadsden Purchase fifty years later. During the last fifteen years a great deal has been done by State Historical Societies and by individual students to develop the local history of communities west of the Mississippi. While the work is incomplete, enough has been accomplished to justify one in attempting to give a general account of the acquisition and settlement of the country by the people of the United States. This work is the beginning of such a study. While the writer has made liberal use of the monographic and other secondary works dealing with the Trans-Mississippi West, he has not confined his investigations to them. Frequently he has gone to the sources, and occasionally work in these primary materials has rewarded him with new information. Particularly is this true with investigations connected with such topics as explorations and commerce in the Southwest. The volume, too, will be found to contain a more complete account of the settlement of the country west of the Mississippi by citizens of the United States than has appeared formerly. Some of the information presented has been
Passports of Southeastern Pioneers, 1770-1823 - Indian, Spanish and Other Land Passports for Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North and South Carolina. Dorothy Williams Potter. The southern states east of the Mississippi were in a territory that was for a long time under Spanish or Indian jurisdiction. By law, only persons issued passports were allowed to enter the southeastern territories, and so the passport records have the largest body of data relating to the pioneers to the Southeastern United States. Dorothy W. Potter spent eight years doing research in the records of the War Department, the State Department, the archives of the individual states, as well as records of the Spanish and the British in West Florida. So she has assembled a complete collection of the passports and travel documents issued to individuals and families going to the Mississippi Valley area from Tennessee, Kentucky, Georgia, Mississippi, Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina. Never again can genealogists complain that research in the Old South is hampered by lack of a comprehensive source book, for in this one outstanding reference work there is now a huge and invaluable body of source material at their disposal. No wonder this book was awarded the Certificate of Merit by the Tennessee Historical Commission! Genealogical Publishing Company.

They Came in Ships. John P. Colletta. In this book, author and genealogist John P. Colletta prepares you to undertake the search for your immigrant ancestor’s arrival record. They Came in Ships guides you step-by-step through the research process, whether your immigrant ancestor arrived in a sailing vessel in the sixteenth, seventeenth, eighteenth, or nineteenth century, or on board a steamship in the nineteenth or twentieth century. Ancestry Publishing.

Bristol and America - A Record of the First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685. R. Hargreaves-Mawdsley. This volume presents a list of more than 10,000 indentured servants who embarked from the British port of Bristol for Virginia, Maryland, New England, and other parts between 1654 and 1685, giving information on the passengers' origin and destination. Records the name of practically every person who left England for Virginia, Maryland, and the West Indies for the period covered.

Imigrants to the Middle Colonies - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists and Associated Data from The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Michael Tepper. The articles in this collection deal mainly with ports in New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Maryland and list some 5,000 17th- and 18th-century arrivals. While about half of the articles deal with English and German immigrants, others are concerned with immigrants of Dutch origin, and some few deal with Huguenots and Jews. As is customary with ships' passenger lists, the data provided consists of a mixture of references to ships, ports and dates of embarkation and arrival, wives, children, age, religion, occupation, and places of origin and residence. The documentation is spare and copious by turns. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 170)

American Passenger Arrival Records - A Guide to the Records of Immigrants Arriving at American Ports by Sail and Steam. Updated and Enlarged. Michael Tepper. Millions of people made their way to America in the most determined and sustained migration the world has ever known. Initially they left traces of their immigration in scattered records and documents. Later their arrival here was documented so minutely that the records resulting are among the largest, the most continuous and the most uniform in the nation's archives. These passenger arrival records identify by name, place of origin, and other particulars the vast majority of persons who participated in the great Atlantic migration. This work examines the records in their historical and legal framework, and it explains what they contain, where they can be found, and how they can be used. In effect, it is a road map through the mass of records and archival resources documenting immigrant arrivals from the time of the earliest settlements to the passage of the Quota Acts three centuries later. This new edition features
expanded coverage of colonial emigration records, finding aids and reference materials, National Archives microfilm programs and publications, current projects and new developments in immigration research, and more. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.123 **Immigration Digest.** Arlene H. Eakle. **Volume One,** January 1987:
Naturalization Records
Canadian Sources
Geerman Sources:
Germans from Russia: A Bit Here and a Bit There...
German Colonies in Bessarabia
Ethnic Studies Information Guides
Reference Sources: Migration, Emigration, Immigration
Review article, Colin James

Bk55.123 **Immigration Digest.** Arlene H. Eakle. **Volume Two,** March 1987:
Locating the Birthplace of an Ancestor - Dutch Passenger Lists
Dutch Households in 1850, 1860, 1870 Censuses
Passport Applications
Names
Registration of Alien Enemies, Kansas Ursula E. Huelsbergen
Emigration-Immigration Sources Checklist
Map, Swiss Cantons about 1850
Swiss Echoes for Genealogists
Special Collections: Swiss Records
Searched by Julius Billeter

Bk55.123 **Immigration Digest.** Arlene H. Eakle. **Volume Three,** May 1987:
Passenger Lists
Passenger Lists at Miscellaneous Ports Galveston, TX Lists
San Francisco, CA Lists
Seattle, WA Lists
Victoria, Australia Lists Passenger List Literature
P. William Filby
Review: Passenger and Immigration Lists Index
Arlene H. Eakle Special Collections:
Immigrant Genealogical Society, North Hollywood, CA
Major Indexes: English Collection, Family History Library
Salt Lake City, UT County Outline Map of Ireland County Outline Map of Scotland

Bk55.123 **Immigration Digest.** Arlene H. Eakle. **Volume Four,** January 1988:
Administrative Boundary Atlas: Germany
Germany, 1919-1933
Boundary Details, Post-World War I
Landforms of Europe
States of the Federal Republic of Germany Administrative Subdivisions of East Germany
Sixteenth Century Germanic Europe
Europe in 1648
Germany in the 19th Century
Growth of Brandenburg Prussia Unification of Germany
Europe, 1914
Europe, 1919-1938
Extent of Nazi Expansion, 1942
German Controlled Europe, 1944
France, 1648-1798
Congress of Berlin, 1878
Disappearance of Poland
German Colonies in Russia
European Emigration, 1820-1920
Immigration Digest. Arlene H. Eakle. Volume Five:
New Immigration-Emigration Indexes For European Ancestors. The most significant
development in European Genealogy within the last ten years is the proliferation of new name
indexes to European records. This issue of the Immigration Digest features more than 60 of
these new indexes. The Family History Library of the LDS Church houses the largest single
collection of European research materials. There materials can be read in the main library in
Salt Lake City, UT or in more than 1,000 branch libraries borrowing the specific microfilm reels.
The indexes listed in this Digest include many from this Family History Library- collection. In
most instances, there is no need to write to German archives nor to engage the services of a
genealogist in Germany to consult these materials.

Immigration Digest. Arlene H. Eakle. Volume Six, September 1988:
Handwriting
German Script
Gothic Print Alphabet
Ellis Island Immigration Museum
French Pregnancy Rolls
Piedmont Project - Italy
Revolution: A Reason to Emigrate
The ' 48ers
Baden Soldiers . Indexed French Records
Europe in 1914 - Map
German Areas Under Foreign Administration
Territorial Changes - Russia, 1947 ,
Naming Patterns - Foreign Origins

Immigration Digest. Arlene H. Eakle. Volume Seven, August 1996:
Foreign Versions of English Names
Map of Europe, 1648
Foreign Equivalents of United States Military and Civilian Titles
Update III of Passenger and Immigration Lists: October 1988, P. William Filby

Immigration Digest. Arlene H. Eakle. Volume Nine:
German Research at a Mormon Family History Center. Carol Mehr Schiffman
Is Your Name "Dutchified"? Don Yoder
Family History in Surnames. Lawrence Maidbury
Literature on Personal Names in English. Elsdon C. Smith
Irish Family History Research Courses, 1990.
Maps: Ireland Provinces
Ireland in the XIIth Century

Immigration Digest. Arlene H. Eakle. Volume Ten:
Map of Civil Parishes of County Mayo
The Thanet Obituary 1809-1837
German Ancestors, German Queries
German Immigration Protestants in France Map Naturalizations
Jewish Ancestors
**IMMIGRATION: MIGRATION - BOOKS**

Swedish Ancestors
West Indies Map
European Origins -- A New Research Strategy: Occupation
Belgium, Germany, Rumania, Czechoslovakia, and Poland Maps

**Bk55.123 Immigration Digest.** Arlene H. Eakle. **Volume Eleven,** 1994:
British Migration to America before 1775
Special Projects
Search for Passengers of "Mary and John" - 1630
Mayflower Families
Map: Origins of the Pilgrims Emigrant Lists and Studies
How to Document an Occupation
Map: Location of Manufactories - 1797 (Massachusetts)
Mills of Scotland
Genealogical Research
Map: Ohio River Landings
Surname Survey Strategies Surname Strategies
Colorful Ancestors
Immigrant Contact Points
Records of European Ancestors: A Checklist to Bridge the ocean Strategies

**Bk55.123 Immigration Digest.** Arlene H. Eakle. **Volume Twelve,** August 1996:
WHO ARE THE SCOTS IRISH?
The Importance of Naming Patterns in Scots-Irish Families
Cornish
Scottish
Welsh
Norman
English
Flemish
French
French Huguenot
German Palatine
Jewish
Invasions - Map: Norman, Scots from Ireland, Norse Map: Norse Invasions of Ireland
Map: The Viking Settlements
Map: The Pale
Map: The Huguenot Settlements in Ireland
Map of Scotland, c. 1054 AD
Map: Highland Line, Scottish Shires
The Scotch-Irish Families of America: Given Names
The Scots-Irish: Select Bibliography
Maps: Ireland
Map: The Boundary Position of Ulster Map: The Face of Ulster
Map: The Plantations
Tracing An Irish Ancestor: Basic Sources - What Has Survived? Marriage Records
Census Records
Census Substitutes
Military Lists
Irish Military in France
Map: Europe in 1648
Irish Military in Spain
Chronological Table of Military Events: 1568-1794
Survival of the Records
Irish Local Heritage Centers
New Indexes
Genealogy Microfilm Resources

**ER:** Extraction Room  **MC:** Map Case  **~:** Missing Books  **R:** Reference Desk  **SC:** Security Cabinet
American Migrational Patterns. Arlene H. Eakle. Today, numerous interstates, freeways, parkways, highways and access roads criss-cross every state in the nation. When we travel or move, we can select from this wide variety the route which appeals most. We can travel by car, bus, plane, ship or train, but America's early routes of travel followed natural traces and waterways. Early land trails were migratory traces made by animals. These trails were later used by Indians as they sought better hunting grounds and finally white mountain men and settlers who widened and improved them. Ever moving, seeking new, more fertile lands, the pioneer shifted his home six or more times in his lifetime. As civilization crept in on him, he moved on.

Map Guide to American Migration Routes, 1735-1815. William Dollarhide. This book identifies the important overland wagon roads used by Americans from about 1735 to 1815. During this period, the French-Indian War, the Revolutionary War, and the War of 1812 all played a critical role in the development of improved roads in America. The roads identified begin with the King's-Highway of 1735 from Boston to Charleston and end with the roads resulting from the War of 1812 in the Old Southwest.

The Trail of the Black Walnut. George Elmore Reaman. This is a superb piece of research on the little-known Pennsylvania-German connection in the founding of Upper Canada. Starting soon after the outbreak of the American Revolution, numerous Pennsylvania-German families and so-called "Plain Folk" (i.e. Mennonites, Dunkards, Moravians, Amish, Hutterites, etc.) migrated to Canada in successive waves. Together, in cultural and religious groups and in kinship groups, they settled in five main areas: Niagara (1776), Essex (1780), Eastern Ontario (1784), York County (1793), and Waterloo (1800). In this work, the author of The Trail of the Huguenots recounts the story of this settlement of Ontario and lists the names of the first recorded settlers, giving their township and county of residence, date of settlement, nationality, and religion. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Germany and America 1450-1700. Don Tolzmann. Published in commemoration of the 500th anniversary of the discovery of America, this work vividly describes the German role in the discovery, exploration, and early settlement of America. Legend says that Tyrker accompanied Leif Ericson to the New World and, thus, was the first German in North America. The first Germans to land in what would become the US, arrived at Port Royal, South Carolina, in 1562. Group immigrations began in the 1600s. This work also described the conditions in Germany prior to 1700 which contributed to the German immigrations to America and included several facsimile title-pages of books published in Europe in the 17th century which encouraged immigration. Heritage Books, Inc.


German Immigration to America: The First Wave

The Antwerp Emigration Index - 1855. C. M. Hall.

Emigrants from England to the American Colonies, 1773-1776. Peter Wilson Coldham. After the end of the French and Indian War there was alarm in England that the outflow of men, women, and children to the colonies would depopulate entire parts of England and Scotland. So, in 1773, the British Government took steps to stem the loss. Short of limiting or banning emigration to the colonies, it was proposed that data on emigration be compiled which would ultimately help the Government in curbing the exodus. In December 1773, every port in England and Scotland was required to submit returns, or reports, of this information to the Treasury. These returns were then carefully collated, copied, and collected into registers (now in the Public Record Office) which were to contain "a minute account of every individual person." The registers relating to emigrants from England were originally transcribed by Gerald Fothergill and published in The New England Historical and Genealogical Register between
1908 and 1911. However, this transcription has been found to be deficient in certain areas, and so Peter W. Coldham has re-transcribed the data. It now includes all relevant information from the registers, showing port by port, in order of departure, the names of the ships, the name of each emigrant, his place of residence, occupation, age, and his destination in the colonies. So, in this new transcription, every emigrant officially recorded leaving from an English port between 1773 and 1776 is listed, in all about six to seven thousand persons! Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.134 **A List of Emigrants from England to America, 1718-1759.** Marion Kaminkow and Jack Kaminkow. This work is a transcription of some 3,000 indenture forms on file at the Guildhall in London pertaining to individuals who bound themselves into servitude in the American plantations from 1718 to 1759. In general, the following details are usually provided for each servant: name, parish and county of origin, age, occupation, name of agent, length of service, and destination in the colonies. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.135 **Emigrants from Scotland to America, 1774-1775.** Viola R. Cameron. Transcribed from old Treasury Papers in the Public Record Office in London, this work lists some 2,000 persons by age, station, occupation, residence in Scotland, destination in America, and reasons for emigrating. Various states along the eastern seaboard are noted as places of embarkation. This work is of great value in bridging the Atlantic during the tumultuous years 1774-1775. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.136 **Emigrants from Saxony (Grandduchy of Sachsen-Weimar-Eisenach) to America, 1854, 1859.** Clifford Neal Smith. One of author Clifford Neal Smith’s primary goals has been to rescue buried data pertaining to 18th- and 19th-century German emigration and make it available to researchers. Smith’s German-American Genealogical Research Monographs, from which we have reprinted this booklet, was an important instrument for achieving that objective. Smith culled *Emigrants from Saxony* from two articles by Dr. Herbert Koch, published in 1959 and 1961, that name German emigrants found in official notices compiled in the process of issuing permits to leave Saxony. Mr. Smith has arranged the passengers in alphabetical order, giving their place of origin within Saxony and, in many cases, remarks such as name of spouse, number of offspring, and occupation. Most of these emigrants went to the U.S., others to Brazil or Canada. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.137 **Inventar der Quellen zur Geschichte der Auswanderung, 1500-1914.** [Inventory of Sources for the History of Immigration from 1500-1914.]

Bk55.138 **Auszanderungen aus Baden und dem Breisgau.** Hacker, Werner. [Immigration from Baden and Breisgau]

Bk55.139 **Auszanderer aus Jockgrim im 19. Jahrhundert.** Rasimus, Hans. [Immigration from Jockgrim in the 19th Century.]

Bk55.140 **The Trail of the Huguenots - In Europe, the United States, South Africa and Canada.** Addenda and Corrigenda by Milton Rubincam. George Elmore Reaman. This is the story of the great exodus of the Huguenots from France at the end of the seventeenth century, and of their dispersal to places in Europe, the United States, Canada, and South Africa. It traces their migrations through Europe and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States, providing startling insights into the origins of many of our earliest colonial settlers. Over half of the book is devoted to the Huguenots and their direct descendants in Canada and the United States, dealing with those who settled in North and South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, New York, and New England. An Appendix has the names of hundreds of Huguenot immigrants with dates and places of their arrival; there are short biographical sketches with genealogical data, a list of English surnames of French derivation, additions and corrections by Milton Rubincam, and an index of names and places other than those mentioned in the genealogies and appendices. Genealogical Publishing Company. *Also on CD 600*
The Wake of the Prairie Schooner. Irene D. Paden. Of all the great pioneer routes of travel in North America, none surpassed in importance those leading from the Missouri River to Oregon and California: by the former went trappers, missionaries, and settlers from the east to the great northwestern wilderness and transformed it into an American commonwealth; over the latter beaver hunters, gold seekers, adventurers, and settlers found their way to California in the days before the transcontinental railroad. These pioneers came on foot, on horseback, pushing handcarts, or in conveyances drawn by oxen, horses, and mules, in various combinations. The earliest woman overland migrant to Oregon came as a bride in a gig, fashioned by the groom from two wheels of a wagon, the major portion of which had to be left behind on the trail. The Wake of the Prairie Schooner is not only interesting but thoroughly sound. Every page bubbles with human emotion evoked by the author's sympathetic interpretation of old documents and her examination of surviving vestiges left by wayfarers along the trail.

Transcript of Three Registers of Passengers from Great Yarmouth to Holland and New England, 1637-1639. The records here transcribed are taken from three documents, one in the Bodleian Library and two in the Public Record Office. At the foot of each of the three is the name of the responsible official, Henry Hill, who is described in one of them as "Deputie Clarke to the office for passengers over sea." All three documents record particulars of travellers who took the oath of allegiance to the King before proceeding overseas to Holland and one also records the passengers on three vessels which sailed to New England. Entry 704, for example, records: EDWARD ALLIN of Colby in Nofrk; baker aged as to goe into Holland to see frinds at Roterdam and gather oweing him and to Retorne with in two monethes. Norfolk Record Society, 1954.

Handy Tips on Immigration, Emigration and Naturalization Sources. Everton Publishers.

Across the Atlantic and Beyond: The Migration of German and Swiss Immigrants to America. Charles R. Haller. The author discusses several aspects of life of the German and Swiss immigrants to America, based on his research of his ancestors: the mechanics of name changes; the world in which his ancestors lived and the circumstances that led them to migrate; the rapid spread of Protestantism; the rise in literacy. Includes: changes in Germanic surnames; changes in city an villages names; Mennonite and Quaker settlements of Pennsylvania; Protestantism behind the German migration; and the push and pull of the Germans--in America, war, kings and queens, the Rhine, crossing the Atlantic, and the prairies of Kansas. Heritage Books, Inc., 1993.


Passenger and Immigration Lists Bibliography 1528-1900. Filby, William P. Gale Research Company, 1981. [See also CD 354]


Scotch Irish Pioneers in Ulster and America. Bolton, Charles Knowles. This is a study of the emigration from Northern Ireland of persons of Scottish and English descent. Chapters are devoted to the Scotch-Irish settlements in Pennsylvania, Maryland, South Carolina, and Massachusetts and include valuable lists of early pioneers. In addition, considerable space is devoted to the redoubtable settlers of Londonderry, New Hampshire. The book's extensive appendices contain lists of great genealogical importance, including (1) petitioners for transport from Northern Ireland (1718); (2) homestowns of Ulster families, with names of the Scotch-Irish in New England from presbytery and synod records (1691-1718); (3) members of the Charitable Irish Society in Boston (1737-1743); (4) names of fathers in the Presbyterian baptismal records in Boston (1730-1736); and (5) names of ships carrying passengers from Ireland to New England (1714-1720). Biographical information, which is to be met with throughout the volume,
**IMMIGRATION: MIGRATION - BOOKS**


**Bk55.151**

**New World Immigrants. A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists and Associate Data from Periodical Literature. Volumes 1 and 2.** Tepper, Michael, ed. Ship passenger lists are the delight of the genealogist for they provide the first record of an ancestor on American soil. Numerous passenger lists have appeared in articles in a wide variety of periodicals. This work is a collection of ninety-seven articles from some fifty periodicals, mostly totally unknown to the researcher. This collection gives access to material previously difficult to locate for no library in the country can claim to have every issue of every periodical in this compilation. Periodicals drawn on range from the obscure Pennsylvania Dutchman to the scholarly American Genealogist, from bi-weeklies to annuals, and, within the general time frame 1618-1878, the articles identify upwards of 27,500 emigrants, mainly English, Irish, Scottish, German, Swiss, French, Dutch, Norwegian, and Russian-German. The articles are arranged in approximate chronological order usually by earliest date of record, the bulk of the work taken up with passenger lists of the pre-Revolutionary period. In fact, the entire first volume is given over to the hundred-year period 1618 to 1718. While the distribution between articles on passenger lists of the 17th and 18th centuries is roughly even, the 19th century is represented by a mere 15 articles, the last being the passenger list of 1878. Yet these articles are nearly unmatched in scope, and even the relatively barren period before the advent of the official U.S. Customs Passenger Lists in 1820 is generously represented. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1980. *(Also on CD 170)*

**Bk55.152**

**Immigrant Ancestors.** Virkus, Frederick Adams, ed. A List of 2,500 Immigrants to America before 1750. We have selected the section entitled "Immigrant Ancestors" from Volume VII of Virkus' Compendium of American Genealogy for reprinting because it is the most complete of the listings which appear in the back of each of the seven volumes. It is an alphabetically arranged list of about 2,500 immigrant ancestors whose names appear frequently in the Compendium. Information given includes birth, ancestry, time and place of arrival, and marriage and death of each immigrant. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1980.

**Bk55.156**

**Handy Tips To Migratory Patterns And Immigration To The United States.** *(Pamphlet)*

**Bk55.157**


**Bk55.158.**

**Immigration and Ships Passenger Lists Research Guide.** Brandow, James C., ed.

**Bk55.159.**

**Passengers to America - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists from The New England Historical and Genealogical Register.** Tepper, Michael H. These ships’ passenger lists originally appeared in The New England Historical and Genealogical Register from 1847 to 1961. They have been excerpted in their entirety, consolidated and indexed by passenger and ship. Most of the immigrants were of British or Irish provenance, and they sailed from London, Liverpool or Bristol and landed in New York or Boston. About 18,000 persons are named in these lists. Genealogical Publishing Company. 1980. *(Also on CD 170)*

**Bk55.200**

**The Original Lists of Persons of Quality - Who Went from Great Britain to the American Plantations, 1600-1700.** Localities Where They Formerly Lived in the Mother Country, the Names of the Ships in Which They Embarked and Other Interesting Particulars. John Camden Hotten. This is the most famous of all ships’ passenger lists and historically the most important single-volume list of English-speaking immigrants of the colonial period ever published. Transcribed from the records of the British State Paper Office, it contains the names of over 11,000 immigrants with their ages, former places of residence, and the names of ships in which they embarked. The use of the book is greatly enhanced by a sixty-six page index, giving the Christian as well as the family name of all immigrants cited in various lists throughout the work. Genealogical Publishing Company.
Omitted Chapters from Hotten's Original Lists of Persons of Quality... and others who went from Great Britain to the American Plantations, 1600-1700. Brandow, James C., ed.

Directory of the Ancestral Heads of New England Families, 1620-1700. Frank R. Holmes. A highly esteemed guide to New England ancestry, this work consists of an alphabetically arranged list of nearly 15,000 heads of families who arrived in New England in the 17th century. For each, the known facts are supplied, and this includes the earliest place of residence in New England, the place of immigration, where the immigrant moved to in New England, occupation, dates of birth and death, the derivation of surnames, and the source citations. Genealogical Publishing Company.

List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707. Elizabeth French. This is a list of indentured servants who sailed from Liverpool to Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New England, and the West Indies. For each is given the name, age, period of indenture, and the person to whom indentured. Occasionally additional data is provided. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bibliography on the Colonial Germans of North America - Especially the Pennsylvania Germans and Their Descendants. Emil Meynen. Anyone wishing to know what has been written on the Pennsylvania Germans will welcome the reappearance of this classic bibliography. Anyone aspiring to a command of the literature on the Pennsylvania Germans must master its contents; and anyone doing research in Pennsylvania-German genealogy must have it at his side. It is basic, and no efficient research can be done without it. Divided into subject categories, the bibliography contains citations to all published writings dealing with the Germans in colonial North America (chiefly Pennsylvania), whether in the form of general histories, magazine articles, newspapers, pamphlets, mug-books, church records, town, county, and state histories, or printed genealogies, and it attempts to give as complete an account of the printed source material as possible. It is in effect the starting point in Pennsylvania-German research because it acquaints the researcher with everything that had been published up through the cut-off year of 1933. Altogether the bibliography contains citations to about 8,000 items which range across subjects as diverse as immigration and architecture. The bulk of the citations, however, are to books and articles dealing with such subjects as emigration from the Palatinate, the German settlements in Pennsylvania and other colonies, immigration and migration, church history, local history, biography, and genealogy, this last group alone encompassing citations to no fewer than 1,700 family histories. An excellent place to begin research! Used wisely, this book will eliminate the need to ransack whole libraries in search of answers. Genealogical Publishing Company.

The Complete Book of Emigrants, Vol. 1, 1607-1660. Peter Wilson Coldham. This is a heroic attempt to bring together from English sources a complete list of emigrants to the New World from 1607 to 1660. No doubt records of passengers leaving for America were kept in this period, but while no systematic record has survived, the remaining records are substantial. Some were collected and published by John Camden Hotten over 100 years ago, and they were the passenger lists he found in the British State Papers. Since then a great many sources have been found and the time has been long overdue for these facts to be assembled in one comprehensive book. Hence the publication of this work by the English scholar Peter Wilson Coldham, the leading authority on early English emigration records. His book is a reworking of the Chancery records and records of the Exchequer, the 1624 and 1625 censuses of Virginia, the records of licenses and examination of persons wishing to "pass beyond the seas." To Hotten's basic list, which he has revised and augmented to 1668, Coldham has added fascinating records of vagrants, waifs, and prostitutes who were transported to the colonies. He has also added new transcriptions of records--not in Hotten--of servants sent to "foreign plantationes" from Bristol, 1654-1660. And he has added much more from port books, court records, and from any types of official papers and documents. As a result this book is a stupendous achievement. Genealogical Publishing Company.
**IMMIGRATION: MIGRATION - BOOKS**

**Bk55.205**

*The Complete Book of Emigrants, Vol. 2, 1661-1699.* Peter Wilson Coldham. From every available source in the public archives of England, Peter Wilson Coldham, the foremost authority on English emigration records has put together a comprehensive list of emigrants who sailed to America between the years 1661 and 1699, thus extending by forty years the period of coverage begun in *The Complete Book of Emigrants, 1607-1660* and bringing to a conclusion his efforts to document emigration from England to America during the whole of the seventeenth century. Arranged by year, and thereunder by date of record, the entries give, usually, name, age, occupation, residence, ship, and destination, and for each there is a precise source citation. In total some 30,000 emigrants of the period 1661-1699 are identified, bringing the total named in the two volumes to over 50,000! As with the first volume, two superb indexes to persons and ships reduce the chore of searching the records to seconds. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.205**

*The Complete Book of Emigrants, Vol. 3, 1700-1750.* Peter Wilson Coldham. Taking as its subject the first fifty years of the eighteenth century and following the arrangement of the two earlier works in this distinguished series, the third volume of *The Complete Book of Emigrants* provides a comprehensive list of emigrants from surviving records in English archives. The records used in this volume, in addition to the usual spread of sources, derive principally from (1) Plantation Apprenticeship Bindings; (2) Port Books; and (3) Convict Pardons on Condition of Transportation. Again, as with the other volumes, there are indexes of names and ships. Altogether some 25,000 emigrants are identified, bringing the total names in the three volumes to over 75,000. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.207**

(Same as Bk55.208)

**Bk55.208**

*Lists of Swiss Emigrants in the Eighteenth Century to the American Colonies.* Albert B. Faust and Gaius M. Brumbaugh. This is the authoritative work on Swiss emigration to the Carolinas and Pennsylvania in the 18th century. Volume I identifies approximately 2,000 emigrants from the Canton of Zurich during the period 1734-1744, most references comprising such useful data as age, date of birth or baptism, trade, name of wife, names of children, and place of origin and destination. Volume II extends the scope of investigation to Bern (1706-1795) and Basel (1734-1794) and surpasses Volume I in the quantity and variety of assembled data. Genealogical Publishing Company. *(Also on CD 267)*

**Bk.55.209**

*The Great Migration Begins. Immigrants to New England 1620-1633.* Vol. 1 (A-F); Vol. 2 (G-O); Vol. 3 (P-W). Anderson, Robert Charles. The goal of the Great Migration Study Project is to create comprehensive biographical and genealogical accounts of all immigrants to New England from 1620 to 1643, from the arrival of the Mayflower to the decline of immigration resulting from the beginning of the Civil War in England. This three volume set, already a classic, contains the most accurate, up-to-date information on over 900 early New England families. New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1995.

**Bk55.210**

*The Great Migration. Immigrants to New England 1634-1635.* Vol. 1 (A-B); Vol. 2 (C-F); Vol. 3 (G-H); Vol. 4 (I-L); Vol. 6 (M-P). Anderson, Robert Charles. This is the first volume of the second series, documenting the immigration of families and individuals to New England during the watershed years of 1634 and 1635. About thirteen hundred individuals or families are known to have come to New England in 1634 and 1635, amounting to twenty percent or more of the entire Great Migration. New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1999, 2001, 2003, 2005, 2007.

**Bk55.211**

IMMIGRATION; MIGRATION - BOOKS


Bk55.213 The Pilgrim Migration. Immigrants to Plymouth Colony 1620-1633. Anderson, Robert Charles. In this popular book from the Great Migration series, Robert Charles Anderson tells the story of the Pilgrim Migration by relating the story of each family or individual known to have resided in Plymouth Colony between 1620 (when the Mayflower arrived) and 1633. Each of the more than two hundred sketches provides information on the early histories of these immigrants as well as their New World experiences. This material is followed by complete genealogical accounts, including all marriages and children of the immigrants. Reviewing the book, author Nathaniel Philbrick (Mayflower: A Story of Courage, Community, and War; the award-winning In the Heart of the Sea) has lauded Anderson’s efforts: “Applying the skills he has perfected in his ongoing Great Migration Study Project, Robert Charles Anderson has created the essential Pilgrim reference work. Here in one volume are concise but richly detailed biographies that are full of scholarly rigor and yet are a pleasure to read. A remarkable work of synthesis and original research, this book will be the bible for Pilgrim studies for a long time to come. New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2004.

Bk55.214 Immigration to America. 1607-1707.


Bk55.216 English Estates of the American Colonists 1700-1799. Coldham, Peter Wilson.


Bk55.300 Directory of Scottish Settlers in North America, 1625-1825. David Dobson. Volume I. Based on documents found in British archives and a handful of published sources, this work has the names of over 5,000 Scottish emigrants appearing in ship passenger lists before 1825. It also has data on about 1,000 Scots who settled in North America between 1625 and 1825. The bulk of the immigrants identified arrived in the U.S. or Canada between 1773 and 1815. The information given on each immigrant varies according to the type of record, but there is a fair mix of data giving age, date of birth, occupation, place of residence, names of family members, date and place of arrival, and circumstances of emigration. Volume II. This volume, unlike the first, is based largely on previously published material such as government serial publications, contemporary newspapers, periodical articles, and family histories. In addition, there is data from some previously unpublished ships’ passenger lists and documents in the Scottish Record Office in Edinburgh. At least half of the immigrants identified in this volume sailed to Canada or the West Indies initially, the rest arriving at ports in the coastal states of America. Among them were doctors, ministers, educators, indentured servants, transportees, merchants, and ordinary laborers. About 4,000 immigrants are listed. While the data provided varies according to the records used, there is a general amalgam of information giving age, date and place of birth, occupation, place of residence, names of spouse and children, date and place of arrival in North America, and the death date. Volume III. The data, from newspapers of the period, provides information on about 3,000 Scottish emigrants. (Also on CD 268)

Bk55.303 The Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783 David Dobson About 150,000 Scots emigrated to America before the Revolutionary War, but the records on them are notoriously hard to find. However, it has been clear for some time that in archives in Scotland and England there is much information on a number of these emigrants. David Dobson has extracted data from a wide variety of sources including family and estate papers, testamentary and probate records, burgh muniments, sasine and deed registers, Sheriff's Court records, Court of Session and High Court of Judiciary records, port books, customs registers,
contemporary diaries and journals, contemporary newspapers and magazines, professional
and university records, Privy Council and colonial records, records of Episcopal and
Presbyterian churches, monumental inscription lists, and the 1774-75 Register of Emigrants.
For each of the 7,000 persons listed, a maximum of twenty-three points of information is
provided: name, date of birth or baptism, place of birth, occupation, place of education, cause
of banishment (where applicable), residence, parents’ names, emigration date and whether
voluntarily or involuntarily transported, port of embarkation, destination, name of ship, place
and date of arrival, place of settlement, names of spouse and children, date and place of death,
where buried, probate record, and source citation. The Original Scots Colonists of Early
America. Supplement 1607-1707. This Supplement contains data that enlarges on some of the
information found in David Dobson's Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783 for
the time period 1607-1707; it also contains completely new information gleaned from recent
research. The original publication, issued by Genealogical Publishing Company. in 1989, was
based entirely on source material located in the United Kingdom, while this volume contains
primary and secondary material from both U.K. and U.S. sources. The Supplement concentrates, moreover, on seventeenth-century emigration, a far more difficult period to
document than that of the following century. The four main phases of Scottish immigration
during this century were: (1) Nova Scotia in the 1620s; (2) New England and the Chesapeake
mid-century; (3) South Carolina in the mid-1680s; and (4) East New Jersey, also in the
mid-1680s. In total, probably around 4,000 Scots settled between Stuartstown, South Carolina
and Port Royal, Nova Scotia before 1700. Thanks to the unstinting efforts of Mr. Dobson,
virtually all of them are identified in The Original Scots Colonists and in this present
Supplement. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD 268)

History of the Huguenot Emigration to America. Charles W. Baird. This is the standard
work on the Huguenot emigration to America. Baird's work is so thorough that there are few
Huguenot names for which some new fact or illustration is not supplied. The bulk of the work is
devoted to the important emigration of French Protestants (via the Netherlands and Great
Britain) in the last quarter of the 17th century to the time of the Revolutionary War. Throughout
the text, in both narratives and records, there is a profusion of genealogical detail on the early
Huguenot families of Connecticut, Massachusetts, New Jersey, New York, Rhode Island, South
Carolina, and Virginia, later families having dispersed to Pennsylvania and other states. In
addition, extensive genealogical notices are given in footnotes, with references to sources, thus
serving as a guide to further information. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Also on CD
600)

Bonded Passengers to America, 1615-1775. Volumes 1-2. Coldham, Peter Wilson. The
transportation of convicted felons to remote and inhospitable frontier areas to expiate their
offenses by unremitting hard labour is a practice at least as old as the Roman Empire. Few
colonizing powers, however, can have relied as heavily and consistently on the wholesale
deportation of their prison population as did England throughout two and a half centuries of
imperial expansion. By the time America made her Declaration of Independence in 1776, the
prisons of England had disgorged over 40,000 of their inmates to her colonies, there, most of
them to survive and populate the land of their exile. The County of Middlesex, which enclosed
the City of London to the north of the Thames River, was one of the smallest in England, having
an area of barely 200 square miles, but for centuries it was the most densely populated county
in the Kingdom. Over the space of 150 years, Middlesex provided some 15,000 labourers for
the American colonies by "due process of law" in the shape of convicted felons who were
bonded by the Courts as plantation servants for periods ranging from seven years to life. An
official estimate made in the late 18th century was that one in three of all felons in England was
convicted in Middlesex. The English Courts between them may safely be reckoned as having
been responsible from 1615 to 1775 for the provision of some 50,000 plantation servants who
thus formed by far the largest identifiable class of colonial settlers throughout the period of
British rule in the Americas.
IMMIGRATION: MIGRATION - BOOKS


Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.307  Palatine Families of New York. Henry Z Jones, Jr. Every Name index plus German place name index. Hank Jones' massive two volumes fully document the account of all 847 Palatine families who came to colonial New York from Germany in 1710. The volumes trace the American descendants of many of them down to the American Revolution. Also included is the German ancestry, often back into the 17th century, for over 500 of the 847 families! Much of the German research was done by the late Carla Mittelstaedt-Kubaseck, working from the original records in Germany which have never been microfilmed. Picton Press, 1985.

Bk55.308  Westerdale to America: Some 18th Century German Immigrants. Annette K. Burgert and Henry Z Jones Jr. This book by two of the best-known German migration researchers documents the German origins, in the Westerdale Region of southern Germany, of more than 265 individuals and/or families which emigrated to America in the mid-18th century. Their German ancestry is included and, in many cases, exactly where they settled in Pennsylvania, New Jersey, New York, Maryland, and the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia. Picton Press.

Bk55.309  Palatine Families of Ireland. Henry Z Jones, Jr. Representing 30 years of research, this study of the 1710 Palatine immigrants to Ireland includes documentation on 172 different surnames and for 33 of the families there is an added bonus - establishment of their German ancestry - making that vital but difficult link back into Germany. There is also an addendum on 'possible' Palatine families in Ireland, where documentation is lacking. Many descendants of the 1710 settlers moved later in the 18th century to Canada and America. The Germanic names now often sound 'Irish' and many descendants, whether in Ireland, Canada, or America, are unaware of their heritage. Picton Press, 1990.

Bk55.310  A List of Emigrant Ministers to America, 1690-1811. Gerald Fothergill. In 1690, the recently installed Protestant King William initiated the policy of paying a bounty of 20 pounds to every Minister and Schoolmaster of the Church of England who was authorized to serve in British colonies in the Americas. Although the statutory origin of this policy is somewhat obscure, the historian Gerald Fothergill was able to piece together a list of some 1,200 prelates and teachers on whose behalf a warrant was issued from 1690 through 1811. Fothergill's list, which is reproduced in these pages, was compiled from a class of records housed at the Public Record Office known as Money Books, King's Warrant Books, Treasury Papers, and Exchequer of Receipt Papers. The ministers, and a far lesser number of schoolmasters, are arranged alphabetically here, and for each we are given his colony of destination, date of emigration, and the source. In about 15 percent of the entries, additional information--such as the prelate's date of birth, name of parent, date of death, school presided over, etc.--is also disclosed. A number of the qualifying ministers, it should be noted, were actually born in the colonies. Researchers hoping to find additional information on a particular priest, such as a person's removal from one colony to another, education, date returned to England, and so on, may wish to consult the rich reports of the Anglican Church's Society for the Propagation of the Gospel. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1904.

Bk55.311  Women's Diaries of Westward Journey, Schlissel

Bk55.312  The Plains Across, Unruh

Bk55.313  More Palatine Families. Henry Z Jones, Jr. More Palatine Families, the sequel to celebrated The Palatine Families of New York, includes data on 316 Palatine families who arrived in New
IMMIGRATION; MIGRATION - BOOKS

York and New Jersey 1717-1776, plus their European origins. It also includes some 1710 immigrants who returned to Germany, or whose destination is unknown, plus some additional discoveries on families of the Palatine immigrants of 1710. Material on later immigrants to the middle colonies in America, 1722-1776, discovered at the Fürstl. Wied Archives at Neuwied and in the Sayn/Hachenburg files at the Hauptstaatsarchiv in Wiesbaden rounds out the book. This last section covers 437 immigrants to America in the mid-18th century, many of whom settled in Pennsylvania. Many immigrant entries from various German regions 1722-1776 are also included.

Bk55.314  
Huguenot Research Information

Bk55.317  
Erin’s Sons: Irish Arrivals in Atlantic Canada. 1761-1853. Volumes 1 and 2. Punch, Terrence M. From the time of the earliest European colonies, there were Irish settlers in the four provinces of Atlantic Canada—Newfoundland and Labrador, Prince Edward Island, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia. The first Irish arrivals came to Newfoundland as seasonal fishermen; between 1785 and 1835 a sizable number settled there, traveling from Waterford, Kilkenny, Wexford, Tipperary, and east Cork to work in the fishery industry. Increased immigration of the Irish elsewhere in Atlantic Canada began in the early 1800s, peaking during and shortly after the great Irish Famine in the mid-nineteenth century. During this time, large numbers of Irish and Scots-Irish immigrants passed through the Atlantic Canada ports of St. John and Halifax and a score of lesser ports, though a great many of these immigrants soon relocated to New England. Despite the flow of Irish through Atlantic Canada, the early records of these immigrants are fewer and less informative than those of New England and New York from the same period. Erin’s Sons: Irish Arrivals in Atlantic Canada 1761–1853 goes a long way toward rectifying this problem. Author Terrence M. Punch has combed through a wide-ranging and disparate group of sources—including newspaper articles and advertisements, local government documents and census records, church records, burial records, land records, military records, passenger lists, and more—to identify as many of these pioneers as possible and disclose where they came from in the Old Country. These sources often contain details that cannot be found in Irish records, where few census returns survived from before 1901, and where Catholic records began a generation or more after their counterparts in Atlantic Canada. Genealogical Publishing Company, 2008.

Bk55.400  

Bk55.401  
Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies. Montague S. Giuseppi. This helpful book contains copies of all the returns of naturalizations of foreign Protestants sent from the Colonies to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations during the period 1740 to 1772. It refers to some 6,500 persons—mostly Germans—who were naturalized in accordance with an act of 1740. The returns are from the colonies of South Carolina, North Carolina, Virginia, Maryland, New York, and Pennsylvania, and from Jamaica in the West Indies, with those from Pennsylvania predominating. The entries generally include name, religion, town and county of residence, and date of naturalization. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.402  
Guide to Naturalization Records in the United States. Christina K. Schaefer. Comparable in many ways to census records, naturalization records are a mine of priceless information and include such items as place and date of birth, foreign and current places of residence, marital status, names, ages and places of birth of other family members, occupation, port and date of entry into the U.S., and more. Since any court of record can process naturalization papers, records relating to naturalization can be found in a bewildering variety of courts; until the appearance of this guide, however, there was no practical means of locating these widely scattered records, nor any reference tool that even made an attempt at centralizing information. State by state, county by county, city by city, the Guide to Naturalization Records identifies all repositories of naturalization records, systematically indicating the types of records held, their dates of coverage, and the location of original and microfilm records. The Guide also pinpoints the whereabouts of federal court records in all National Archives facilities. But perhaps the
most unique feature of the *Guide to Naturalization Records* is that it identifies every single piece of information on naturalizations that is available on microfilm through the National Archives or the Family History Library System, including the call numbers used by each institution. Records that are available on microfilm through other facilities have also been included. Other special features of this work include an overview of the history of naturalization and citizenship, a special appendix on Native American tribal citizenship records, hard-to-find information on the records of Japanese and Chinese Americans, and records of internment of American citizens by the U.S. Government. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Crozier's General Armory.** William Armstrong Crozier. This esteemed book contains descriptions of nearly 2,000 coats of arms. Details include the name of the first person in the family to settle in America, the date of his arrival and place of settlement, and, in the majority of cases, the name of the town or country whence he came. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**American & Brit. Genea & Heraldry, Filby**

**Index to Genealogical Periodicals - 3 Volumes in 1.** Donald Lines Jacobus. This work is absolutely vital to researchers seeking to locate pertinent data buried in the many genealogical and historical periodicals published in this country between 1858 and 1952. Each volume contains a name index, alphabetically arranged, and a place and subject index, all entries referring to articles appearing in more than fifty periodicals published during a time span of nearly 100 years. As a further aid to research, a valuable list of supplementary sources is included, such as the author's selective index of families treated in certain pedigree or ancestral books dealing chiefly with New England and New York families. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1932.

**American Genealogical Index, Munsell 1900**

**Check List Historical Recs & Publications**

**Genealogical Periodical Annual Index: Key to the Genealogical Literature, Volumes 2, 6, 7, 8, 13-31.** The mass of valuable reference material published in genealogical periodicals each year is quite astounding, but it is difficult to search without a comprehensive index. Genealogical Periodical Annual Index has been providing a comprehensive surname, locality, and topical index to over 300 major English-language genealogical periodicals for the past forty years. Since GPAI indexes book reviews, as well as all substantive periodical articles, it is an important key to the genealogical literature that can be utilized by all genealogical and historical researchers. The citations in GPAI are of three basic types: surname, locality, and topical. Bible records, family records, and genealogies are indexed under the name of the male progenitor. The citation gives his date of birth or some other vital statistic if possible, identifies his wives, and indicates the places the family lived. Record abstracts are indexed under the appropriate geographical headings, such as state, county, town. Articles which do not fit under the foregoing headings are indexed under the appropriate topical heading such as African American (and other ethnic groups), Civil War (and other wars), computer genealogy, immigration, medical, methodology (including all kinds of how-to subjects), Quakers (and other religious groups), etc. All the citations include a description of the type of record, i.e., Bible record, genealogy, book review, newspaper abstracts, city directory, obituary, military records, school records, census records, etc. The citation also identifies the periodical, volume, issue, and page number where the article begins. A directory of the periodicals indexed is provided, so the researcher can acquire copies of articles of interest. Heritage Books, Inc. (Why is this under immigration?)

**Encyclopedia of Local History & Genealogy - Swiss Surname Index.**

**Surname Index, Kosciusko Co IN**

**Mid-Columbia Dist. Ancestral Lines**
Bk55.559  Surname Searchers

Bk55.560  Seventeenth Century Colonial Ancestors of Members of the National Society Colonial Dames XVII Century, 1915-1975. Mary Louise M. Hutton. This publication is a key to the lineage records of members of the National Society Colonial Dames. The base work is a complete list of the 8,000 seventeenth-century ancestors from whom descent has been positively proved by members of this prestigious hereditary society. As a rule, each entry gives the name of the colonial ancestor, his dates of birth and death, the name of his wife, his colony of residence, and his occupation or service. Genealogical Publishing Company.  (Also on CD 506)

Bk55.561  Current Genealogical Publications, V 3, 5, 9

Bk55.565  Surname Register Conejo Valley

Bk55.570  Dict. of American Biography, 1935

~  Names, Names & More Names, Locating your Dutch Ancestors in Colonial America


Bk55.604  New Jersey and New York Ship Passenger Lists, 1600-1825. Boyer, C. (Same as Bk32.100)

Bk55.605  A Collection of Upwards of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania from 1727 to 1776. Israel Daniel Rupp. This work is concerned mainly with early Palatine immigration and contains 319 ships' passenger lists with a total of 30,000 names. The arrangement is chronological according to date of arrival, listing the names of the ships on which the passengers arrived and the places from which they emigrated. In addition, the appendices list over a thousand early settlers who landed at some port other than Philadelphia, but who afterwards came to Pennsylvania from New York, North Carolina, and Georgia. Included are "Names of the First Palatines in North Carolina, 1709 and 1710," and "Names of Salzburgers Settled in Georgia, 1734-1741." To those engaged in the study of American genealogy, this work will require no introduction. Over the years it has achieved a reputation as one of the most useful tools for identifying persons who came to North America between 1727 and 1776, and the demand for copies of it has not ceased since its original publication over 100 years ago. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1876.

Bk38.503  The German Immigration into Pennsylvania Through the Port of Philadelphia from 1700 to 1775, and the Redemptioners. Frank R. Diffenderffer. This important historical study deals with the background of German immigration, especially that of the Palatines, the causes, migration patterns, the leading figures in the movement, and the disposition of the immigrants. Much of the book deals with the redemptioners, those who bound themselves to service as payment for the trip to America. It covers the types of bond servants and evaluates their role in the development of the German settlements, with accounts of their rise, progress, and place in American Society. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1900.

Bk38.502  Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750 - With Their Early History in Ireland. Albert Cook Myers. Here in one volume is combined a history of the Quakers in Ireland and in Pennsylvania--a work no less esteemed for its invaluable abstracts of genealogical source materials. The Appendix, comprising fully one-third of the volume, includes biographical sketches and abstracts of certificates of removal received at various monthly meetings, together providing such information as dates of birth, marriage and death, places of residence in Ireland, names of family members, dates of immigration, and places of residence in Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969. (Same as Bks 38.118 & 38.502)
IMMIGRATION; MIGRATION - BOOKS

Bk55.611 True and Authentic Register of Persons . . . Who in The Year 1709 Journeyed . . . from Germany to America. Ulrich Simmendinger. *The Simmendinger Register*, as this work is called, consists of an alphabetical list of approximately 500 Palatine families who were settled in or near the Mohawk Valley of New York in the year 1717. These families were the survivors of the great Palatine migration from the Rhineland in 1709--a migration that took them first to England and then, in 1710, under the patronage of Queen Anne, to America. The author himself participated in this migration and, upon his return to Germany in 1717, he published this little pamphlet as a kind of message from the colony overseas to friends and relatives back home in Germany. An authoritative register of pioneer Palatine families and early settlers of the Mohawk Valley. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1934.

Bk55.612 Emigrants from the Palatinate to the American Colonies in the 18th Century

Bk55.613 Mennonite Immigration to PA in the Eighteenth Century (Same as Bk38.119?)

Bk55.614 Pennsylvania German Pioneers: A Publication of the Original Lists of Arrivals in the Port of Philadelphia from 1727 to 1808. 2 volumes. Ralph Beaver Strassburger and William J. Hinke. The most complete collection of colonial passenger lists ever published, this work comprises all the original lists of persons who arrived in the port of Philadelphia between 1727 and 1808. The lists were assembled from state archives and give the names of 38,000 immigrants, names of ships, dates of arrival, and places of origin. As no other port maintained such extensive and continuous records, this work is foremost among compilations of its kind. Volume I covers the period 1727-1775 and contains 324 ship passenger lists, including captains' lists, signers of the oath of allegiance, and signers of the oath of abjuration. Volume II covers the period 1785-1808 and includes 182 additional lists, in many cases giving ages, occupations, and birth-places. All names and variant spellings are listed in the Index, which comprises some 450 pages and 50,000 references. Our publication is a reprint of the work originally compiled for the Pennsylvania German Society. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975.


Bk55.616 Some Connecticut Nutmeggers who Migrated. Knox, Grace Louise and Barbara B. Ferris, compilers. If you have a broken branch on your family tree and suspect a Connecticut connection, this could be the book for you. This volume provides brief genealogical data on men born in Connecticut from the early 1700's to the early 1800's who migrated to Ohio, Michigan, Pennsylvania, and elsewhere. The data provided for each man varies, but includes his date and place of birth, marriage, and death, and the names of his parents to the extent that all that data was available. The corresponding information is also given for the wife. The data was extracted primarily from published sources such as town and county histories, and family genealogies. Each entry has a citation to the source which is listed in full in the bibliography. The entries are alphabetically arranged by the man's name and there is a cross-index to the buried names. There are about 2,000 articles naming in excess of 5,000 people. Heritage Books, Inc., 1988.

Bk55.617 Topographical Dictionary of 2885 English Emigrants to New England 1620-1650. Banks, Charles Edward. This "Dictionary" contains genealogical records of nearly 3,000 emigrants, giving their English homes, names of ships in which they sailed, towns in which they settled in New England, and references to the printed or manuscript sources from which the information derived. In collecting data for this work, Col. Banks made seven visits to England, searching
the records of nearly 2,000 parishes in order to connect the New England immigrants with their native parishes. Additional information is provided in a series of indexes: Index to Emigrants to New England; Index of the Wives and Children of the Emigrants; Index of Parishes; Index of Ships; and Index of Towns in New England. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1981.

**Immigrants to New England 1700-1775.** Bolton, Ethel Stanwood, compiler. Listed in Harold Lancour's Bibliography of Ship Passenger Lists, this work consists of an alphabetical list of 2,250 immigrants to New England during the period 1700 to 1775. Entries contain important information such as place of origin and place of settlement, dates of departure and arrival, name of wife, date of marriage, and names of children. The data derives from a variety of printed sources (town records, family compendia, genealogies, local histories, etc.), and in each instance the exact source of information is cited, thus serving as a guide to further research. An eleven-page index contains the names of brides and others mentioned in the entries. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1979.

**Ship Passenger Lists, Pennsylvania and Delaware. 1641-1825.** Boyer, Carl.

**A Key to Southern Pedigrees -** Being a Comprehensive Guide to the Colonial Ancestry of Families in the States of Virginia, Maryland, North Carolina, South Carolina, Kentucky, Tennessee, West Virginia, and Alabama. William A. Crozier. This is a guide to approximately 2,000 pedigrees as listed in over 7,000 sources of information. The arrangement of the text is alphabetical by family name, the entries providing, in each instance, the exact reference to the books and periodicals wherein the pedigree is found. This widely used reference can save the researcher many valuable hours in his investigations. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1910.

**They Came in '49. 1949.** International Soc. Daughters of Utah Pioneers.

**They Came in '50. 1950** International Soc. Daughters of Utah Pioneers.

**San Francisco Ship Passenger Lists Volume I [1850-1864]** Louis J. Rasmussen  In the absence of official port records--destroyed by fire in 1940--this ambitious work attempts a reconstruction of passenger arrivals from newspapers and journals. The volume offered here is a reprint of the first volume in a series dealing with passenger arrivals at the port of San Francisco between 1850 and 1875, though this first volume contains a selection of passenger lists extending only through 1864 (see also San Francisco Ship Passenger Lists Volume II [1850-1851] and San Francisco Ship Passenger Lists Volume III [1851-1852] ). Interest in the book is inevitably heightened by the fact that the passengers named in the lists came from all parts of the United States, as well as from Europe, though probably the majority were from East Coast points of origin. Here will be found listed approximately 13,500 persons who made the dramatic voyage to the celebrated El Dorado of legend, many of whom were previously the elusive objects of extensive genealogical searches, for some left their homes with hardly a trace, save for the laconic notation in family Bibles and church records: "Gone West." Typically, each passenger list, from the longest to the shortest, is preceded by the following notations: name of ship, type of ship, port of embarkation, date of arrival, name of captain, description of cargo, and notes concerning the passage, which include date of departure, ports of call, length of voyage, and names of passengers who died en route, with their places of residence and dates of death. The list of passengers follows and sometimes identifies accompanying family members. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1978.

**Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration.** Walter Allen Knittle . This is the definitive work that lists the names of about 12,000 Palatine settlers, with the names of persons in their families, and the dates of emigration. Their major destinations and places of settlement were
Irish Relatives and Friends - From "Information Wanted" Ads in the Irish-American, 1850-1871. Laura Murphy DeGrazia and Diane Fitzpatrick Haberstroh. The Irish-American, a weekly newspaper published in New York City for the edification of the Irish immigrant population, began publication in August 1849, at the height of the great exodus from Ireland. Besides news items of interest to the Irish community, the paper ran a popular classified section for people seeking information on relatives and friends who had recently taken up residence in the U.S. These classified ads appeared in a column entitled "Information Wanted," and because of their genealogical value they have been transcribed in their entirety for this publication. The ads are of particular importance to the genealogist because they usually indicate the Irish county, townland, or parish from which an immigrant came, and virtually all Irish genealogical research is based on the identification of these jurisdictions. In addition to naming former places of residence in Ireland, the ads often name places of residence in the U.S., provide names and relationships of family members, give dates of departure from Ireland and arrival in the U.S., indicate ships' names, and sometimes specify ages and occupations. To help the researcher use this data efficiently, the compilers have assembled five separate indexes: Personal Names, Irish Place Names, United States Place Names, Other Places, and New York City Streets. Altogether, some 8,500 names appear in the Personal Names index alone; and there are references to several thousand place names. The following ad is typical, and shows what a wealth of data awaits the researcher: January 30, 1869. Of Patrick Colman, boot and shoemaker, son of Michael Colman, boot and shoemaker, of Flemings Place, Baggot Street Bridge, DUBLIN, formerly of DONNYBROOK. He sailed from the North Wall, Dublin, for New York, in the ship Ashland, about nineteen years ago. Any information of him will be thankfully received by his sister, Mary Ann Colman, by writing to John McKeon, 136 Market Street, Newark, N.J. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Pennsylvania German Pioneers: A Publication of the Original Lists of Arrivals in the Port of Philadelphia from 1727 to 1808. 2 volumes. Ralph Beaver Strassburger and William J. Hinke. The most complete collection of colonial passenger lists ever published, this work comprises all the original lists of persons who arrived in the port of Philadelphia between 1727 and 1808. The lists were assembled from state archives and give the names of 38,000 immigrants, names of ships, dates of arrival, and places of origin. As no other port maintained such extensive and continuous records, this work is foremost among compilations of its kind. Volume I covers the period 1727-1775 and contains 324 ship passenger lists, including captains' lists, signers of the oath of allegiance, and signers of the oath of abjuration. Volume II covers the period 1785-1808 and includes 182 additional lists, in many cases giving ages, occupations, and birth-places. All names and variant spellings are listed in the index, which comprises some 450 pages and 50,000 references. Our publication is a reprint of the work originally compiled for the Pennsylvania German Society. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1975.

Emigrants to Pennsylvania, 1641-1819 - A Consolidation of Ship Passenger Lists from The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography. Michael Tepper. This important collection of ship passenger lists from The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography ranges from brief name lists to full-blown articles giving passengers' places of origin, occupations, wives and children, dates of arrival, etc. With minor exceptions the lists document arrivals at the port of Philadelphia between 1682 and 1819 and identify approximately 6,000 immigrants, mainly British and German, the majority being named in two extensive lists of indentured servants and apprentices. Most of these lists were transcribed from manuscripts in the possession of the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1978.

A Collection of Upwards of Thirty Thousand Names of German, Swiss, Dutch, French and Other Immigrants in Pennsylvania from 1727 to 1776 - Second Revised and Enlarged Edition, with an Index by Ernst Wecken from the Third Edition (1931), and Added Index to
IMMIGRATION; MIGRATION - BOOKS

Ships.  Israel Daniel Rupp.  This work is concerned mainly with early Palatine immigration and contains 319 ships’ passenger lists with a total of 30,000 names.  The arrangement is chronological according to date of arrival, listing the names of the ships on which the passengers arrived and the places from which they emigrated.  In addition, the appendices list over a thousand early settlers who landed at some port other than Philadelphia, but who afterwards came to Pennsylvania from New York, North Carolina, and Georgia.  Included are "Names of the First Palatines in North Carolina, 1709 and 1710," and "Names of Salzburgers Settled in Georgia, 1734-1741."  To those engaged in the study of American genealogy, this work will require no introduction.  Over the years it has achieved a reputation as one of the most useful tools for identifying persons who came to North America between 1727 and 1776, and the demand for copies of it has not ceased since its original publication over 100 years ago.  Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

Bk38.117  Record of Indentures [1771-1773] - Of Individuals Bound Out as Apprentices, Servants, Etc. and of German and Other Redemptioners in the Office of the Mayor of the City of Philadelphia, October 3, 1771, to October 5, 1773 (Excerpted from The Pennsylvania-German Society Proceedings and Addresses, XVI, 1907)  The vast majority of passengers cited in this work sailed from British, Irish, or Dutch ports, though some passengers certainly were of German origin.  Altogether about 5,000 individuals are named in this list.  The information given for each of them includes the port of embarkation, exact date of arrival, name of person to whom apprenticed or indentured, residence here, occupation, term of service, and exact price of apprenticeship or indenture.  Includes a specially prepared alphabetical index.  Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1973.

Bk38.118  Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750 - With Their Early History in Ireland.  Albert Cook Myers.  Here in one volume is combined a history of the Quakers in Ireland and in Pennsylvania--a work no less esteemed for its invaluable abstracts of genealogical source materials.  The Appendix, comprising fully one-third of the volume, includes biographical sketches and abstracts of certificates of removal received at various monthly meetings, together providing such information as dates of birth, marriage and death, places of residence in Ireland, names of family members, dates of immigration, and places of residence in Pennsylvania.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.


Bk38.309  Quaker Arrivals at Philadelphia 1682-1750 - Being a List of Certificates of Removal Received at Philadelphia Monthly Meeting of Friends.  Albert Cook Myers.  This important volume consists of a chronological list of Quaker immigrants who registered, upon their arrival in Philadelphia, with the Philadelphia Monthly Meeting of Friends, by far the largest Quaker meeting in the province.  It is based on the certificates of removal from the Meetings of Friends of which they were members in other countries and other colonies.  The work is instrumental to the researcher interested in tracing early immigrants to Penn's Colony.  A large proportion of the Quakers who immigrated into the Province of Pennsylvania took up residence in Philadelphia.  Of the nineteen monthly meetings established in Pennsylvania prior to 1750, the Philadelphia Monthly Meeting easily ranks first in the number of certificates received.  As a rule, the certificates give the following information: name, date of certificate, former place of residence, former meeting, date of receipt, and other details of quaint and useful interest.  List of Certificates of Removal from Ireland.  Genealogical Publishing Company, 1964.

Bk38.400  Rhineland Emigrants - Lists of German Settlers in Colonial America.  Don Yoder, ed..  This is a collection of articles pertaining to the European origins of Pennsylvania German immigrants which originally appeared in the magazine Pennsylvania Folklife, successor to The Pennsylvania Dutchman.  Virtually all the emigrants mentioned in this work are cited with reference to church, parish, and provincial records and other records located in the archival repositories of the old Palatinate and adjoining provinces in southwest Germany; and these emigrants are cited again, where possible, with reference to a corresponding range of
IMMIGRATION; MIGRATION - BOOKS

Pennsylvania source materials, notably church records, wills, and tax lists. In addition, names of emigrants are collated with Strassburger and Hinke's celebrated Pennsylvania German Pioneers, from which are drawn dates of arrival, names of ships, and other evidence of immigration. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1981.


Bk38.402 Pennsylvania German Immigrants, 1709-1786 - Lists Consolidated from Yearbooks of The Pennsylvania German Folklore Society. Don Yoder. The lists making up this remarkable work try to identify German emigrants in their homeland and in Pennsylvania. Thus they are cited with reference to manumission records, parish registers, passports, and other papers of German and Swiss provenance, and noted again, where possible, with reference to an equivalent range of Pennsylvania source materials, notably church records, wills, and tax lists. The emigrants are frequently listed in Strassburger and Hinke's Pennsylvania German Pioneers, from which are drawn dates of arrival, names of ships, and other immigration evidence. The materials antedating immigration often indicate causes, dates of emigration, the emigrant's occupation, his dates of birth and marriage, place of birth and residence, and names of family members, sometimes with lines of descent for several generations. The materials cited after arrival in America generally identify the emigrant in connection with his place of settlement in southeastern Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

Bk38.502 Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750 - With Their Early History in Ireland. Albert Cook Myers. Here in one volume is combined a history of the Quakers in Ireland and in Pennsylvania--a work no less esteemed for its invaluable abstracts of genealogical source materials. The Appendix, comprising fully one-third of the volume, includes biographical sketches and abstracts of certificates of removal received at various monthly meetings, together providing such information as dates of birth, marriage and death, places of residence in Ireland, names of family members, dates of immigration, and places of residence in Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

Bk38.503 The German Immigration into Pennsylvania -Through the Port of Philadelphia from 1700 to 1775, and the Redemptioners. Frank R. Diffenderffer. This important historical study deals with the background of German immigration, especially that of the Palatines, the causes, migration patterns, the leading figures in the movement, and the disposition of the immigrants. Much of the book deals with the redemptioners, those who bound themselves to service as payment for the trip to America. It covers the types of bond servants and evaluates their role in the development of the German settlements, with accounts of their rise, progress, and place in American Society. Genealogical Publishing Co, Inc., 1979.

Bk46.100 Some Emigrants to Virginia - Memoranda in Regard to Several Hundred Emigrants to Virginia During the Colonial Period Whose Parentage is Shown or Former Residence Indicated by Authentic Records. William G. Stanard. This work represents the first attempt ever made to collect the names of the various immigrants to Virginia in regard to whose parentage, family connections, or former houses something definite could be learned. It is an alphabetical list of names of immigrants, with brief notes concerning them and with references to printed books or manuscripts in which proofs of the statements made are either given in full or epitomized. The name of the immigrant is first given, followed next by his dates, and immediately after this the place of his residence in Virginia, and finally the foreign reference. Southern Book Company, 1953.

Bk46.300 Huguenot Emigration to Virginia - With an Appendix of Genealogies Presenting Data of the Fontaine, Maury, Dupuy, Trabue, Marye, Chastain, Cocke, and Other Families. Robert Alonzo Brock. This definitive work on the Huguenot emigration to Virginia contains lists of refugees and emigrants and several passenger lists, the longest and most valuable of which is a record of baptisms at Manakin-Town, 1721-1754, which gives the names of godparents.
IMMIGRATION: MIGRATION - BOOKS

(usually relatives) and other genealogical data. An eighty-eight page Appendix contains a several-generation genealogy of each of the families listed in the sub-title above, while the index contains the names of approximately 4,000 individuals. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1979.

Bk46.615

They Went Thataway. Charles Hughes Hamlin. Composed almost entirely of abstracts of wills, deeds, marriage records, powers of attorney, court orders, church records, cemetery records, tax records, guardianship accounts, etc., this unique work provides substantive evidence of the migration of individuals and families to Virginia or from Virginia to other states, countries, or territories. Although primarily concerned with Virginians, the data are of wide-ranging interest. England, France, Germany, Scotland, Barbados, Jamaica, and twenty-three American states are represented, all entries splendidly tied to court sources and authorities. Each record provides prima facie evidence of places of origin and removal, irrefutably linking individuals to both their old and their new homes, and incidentally naming parents and kinsmen, all 10,000 of whom are listed in alphabetical order in the indexes. It is a safe observation that half of the records, having been exhumed from the most improbable sources (some augmented by the compiler's personal files), are the only ones in existence which can prove the ancestor's identity and origin. "Seldom, if ever, has so much useful and original genealogical material appeared within the covers of a single volume."--The Genealogical Quarterly (Summer 1965). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1964.

Bk58.201

The Great Migration Begins: Immigrants to New England, 1620-1633, V1-3. Robert Charles Anderson, FASG. The goal of the Great Migration Study Project is to create comprehensive biographical and genealogical accounts of all immigrants to New England from 1620 to 1643, from the arrival of the Mayflower to the decline of immigration resulting from the beginning of the Civil War in England. This three volume set, already a classic, contains the most accurate, up-to-date information on over 900 early New England families. New England Historic Genealogical Society.

Bk58.202

The Great Migration: Immigrants to New England, 1634-1635, Volume I, A-B. Robert Charles Anderson, FASG, George F. Sanborn, FASG, and Melinde Lutz Sanborn, FASG. This is the first volume of the second series, documenting the immigration of families and individuals to New England during the watershed years of 1634 and 1635. About thirteen hundred individuals or families are known to have come to New England in 1634 and 1635, amounting to twenty percent or more of the entire Great Migration. Volume II, C-F. Robert Charles Anderson, FASG, George F. Sanborn, FASG, and Melinde Lutz Sanborn, FASG. Volume IV, I-L. Robert Charles Anderson, FASG. New England Historic Genealogical Society.

Bk58.203

The Great Migration Newsletters Vol 1-5 1990-1994. An essential companion to the Great Migration books, the Newsletter offers feature articles on a variety of topics, including the settlement of early New England towns, migration patterns, seventeenth-century passenger lists, church records, land records, and much more.

Bk58.203

Bristol (England) and America, First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685, (mainly Virginia)

Bk58.204


Bk58.205

A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England. - Third Edition, Four Volumes. James Savage. This is the basic genealogical dictionary of early New England settlers, giving the name of every settler who arrived in New England before 1692 regardless of their station, rank, or fortune. Alphabetically arranged for each it gives the dates of his marriage and death, dates of birth, marriage and death of his children, and birthdates and names of the grandchildren. According to the author, "nineteen twentieths of the people of these New England colonies in 1775 were descendants of those found here in 1692, and
probably seven-eighths of them were offspring of the settlers before 1642." Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.

Bk63.109  The Bristol Registers of Servants Sent to Foreign Plantations, 1654-1686. Peter Wilson Coldham. In 1654 the Bristol City Council passed an ordinance requiring that a register of servants destined for the colonies be kept, the purpose being to prevent the practice of dumping innocent youths into servitude. The registers, covering the period 1654 to 1686, are the largest body of indenture records known, and they also are a unique record of English emigration to the American colonies. Of the total of 10,000 servants in these registers, almost all came from the West Country, the West Midlands, or from Wales. Most entries give the name of the servant, his place of origin (until 1661), length of service, destination (usually Virginia, Maryland, or the West Indies), name of master, and, after 1670, the name of the ship. Four indexes have been included, one each for servants, masters, places of origin, and ships.
Military Records

Section 56.1 General


Bk56.102R U.S. Military Records: A Guide to Federal and State Sources. James Neagles. U.S. Military Records describes the records that are available and where they can be found. Gathered in this volume is source information for the National Archives and its adjuncts; historical institutions and archives of the armed forces; the Department of Veterans Affairs (Veterans Administration); state archives, libraries and historical organizations; and such patriotic organizations as the Daughters of the American Revolution. Extensive bibliographic listings of published sources for the United States in general and published sources for each state are also included. "U.S. Military Records provides mountains of detail essential to the military researcher. In doing so, it fills a nearly complete void in genealogical research literature; there is nothing like it elsewhere. This book will appeal not only to genealogists but to anyone engaged in military history research. Simply put, it is one of the best genealogical research aids to come along in some time, and it will be regarded as one of the most important works in the field." --Judith Reid, Library of Congress. Ancestry Publishing


Section 56.2 Revolutionary War


Bk56.202 Index DAR Grandparent Forms.


Pierce's Register - Register of the Certificates Issued by John Pierce, Esquire, Paymaster General and Commissioner of Army Accounts for the United States, to Officers and Soldiers of the Continental Army Under Act of July 4, 1783. U.S. Pay Department (War Department). Pierce's Register is one of a handful of books regarded as indispensable for locating information on Revolutionary War soldiers; and since it is based on official Paymaster records, it is also regarded as unimpeachable. Among the initiated it is acknowledged as the classic starting point in Revolutionary War research. With its 93,000 names it is very nearly a complete roster of the officers and soldiers of the Continental Army. By act of Congress certificates of payments for arrears were issued by the Paymaster General to soldiers for sums owed them at the end of the war. In all, 93,298 certificates were issued and a register compiled therefrom. A few copies of the Register were printed for official use, but as far as is known only one copy was alphabetically arranged. In 1915 the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution transcribed and published this alphabetical Register, adding to it a certified copy of a general index. It is this 1915 publication, reprinted with the permission of the DAR, that is now available from the Genealogical Publishing Company. The work consists of a straight alphabetical list of names showing the certificate number and the amount owed. With the general index the researcher is able to determine the state and in some cases the regiment of the men whose names appear in the Register. The work is complete for the Continental Army, but it does not include any account of militiamen (who were paid by their respective states); nor, owing to the peculiar relations existing between South Carolina and the federal government, does it include any of the names of men from South Carolina. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1976.


Revolutionary Pensioners - A Transcript of the Pension List of the United States for 1813. U.S. War Department. Reprinted from a very rare work issued by the Secretary of War in 1813, this pamphlet records the names of nearly 1,800 Revolutionary War pensioners. Arranged alphabetically under the States, the entries give the name of the pensioner as well as his district, rank, and annual pension. Southern Book Co., Genealogical Publishing Co., 1959.


Revolutionary War Bounty Land Grants Awarded by State Governments. Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck. After the Revolutionary War, the federal government awarded bounty lands to citizens and soldiers for services rendered. In its simplest form, this involved the exchange of free land for military service. Federal records of these Revolutionary War bounty land awards are well known and readily accessible to genealogists. But the federal government was not alone in rewarding its citizens and soldiers with bounty lands. Nine state governments adopted similar policies, generating even more records. Unlike the federal bounty land records, however, these state records are not centralized; instead, they are found in the various states in the form of manuscript records and printed books and are all but inaccessible to the researcher. Until now, that is! Because with this new work by Lloyd Bockstruck we now have a master index
MILITARY RECORDS - BOOKS

to state bounty land records—a Revolutionary War resource unparalleled for freshness, originality, and research potential. The nine states that awarded bounty lands in their western reserves or on their western borders (directly affecting the future states of Indiana, Kentucky, Maine, Ohio, and Tennessee) are Connecticut, Georgia, Maryland, Massachusetts, New York, North Carolina, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, and Virginia. (The basis for the Connecticut and Georgia awards, by the way, differ from the norm.) The nine state governments created a patchwork of records, and it was therefore no easy task to create a master index. Typically, however, each entry in this index contains the name of the claimant, who is usually the veteran, the state of service, the rank held, the date of the record, and the acreage. Altogether about 35,000 names appear in the index, including duplicates. While the arrangement of matter is strictly alphabetical, there is also a separate index to heirs, representatives, and other assignees mentioned in the records. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1996.


Bk56.220 Revolutionary War Genealogy. Schweitzer, George K. "For a war that was carried out over 200 years ago, a surprisingly large number of records has survived, even though highly destructive fires in 1800 and 1814 consumed many of those kept at a national level. Of the many records now available, a sizable fraction of them are fruitful sources of genealogical information. It is the purpose of this book to lead you to them and to assist you in extracting information on your ancestor(s) from them." Includes bibliographic references. 1987.

Bk56.221 The King's Mountain Men - The Story of the Battle, with Sketches of the American Soldiers Who Took Part. Katherine Keogh White. This is an important work on the men who participated in the battle of King's Mountain, drawn from contemporary records of Southwest Virginia, the Carolinas, Georgia, and Tennessee, with letters, documents, and additional material taken from the Lyman Draper Collection. The first section of the book is a miscellany of court records of Watauga, Washington County, North Carolina (later Tennessee), 1778-1782, and contains, in addition, militia rosters for the years 1777 and 1779 and pension declarations filed by King's Mountain participants and their heirs. Section Two is composed of biographical sketches of the soldiers, numbering close to 1,000 and arranged in alphabetical order. An

**Bk56.240**


*A Census of Pensioners for Revolutionary or Military Services, 1840.* [Published with] A General Index to a Census of Pensioners. 2 vols. in 1. The body of this consolidated work is a list of 25,000 Revolutionary War pensioners still living in 1840, with their ages and the names of the heads of families with whom they were residing. Based upon the returns of the Sixth Census of the U.S., the arrangement is by state or territory, thereunder by county, and in the case of some counties, by minor subdivision. Thus a good deal about the origins of settlers of each county of the United States, as well as the magnitude of migration into the various areas of the country, can be gleaned from an examination of this work. The Census of Pensioners is here reprinted with the typescript index to the work prepared by the Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints in 1965. Genealogical Publishing Co., 1967.

**Bk56.241.**


**Bk56.242**

*Research Guide to Loyalist Ancestors. A Directory to Archives, Manuscripts, Published and Electronis Sources.* Millions of American with colonial American ancestry have Revolutionary War Loyalist ancestors. This updated research aid lists most of the locations where American Loyalist records may be found throughout the world, and the principal records and material available at these sites. The sites are arranged geographically, listing the holdings of each facility with a bibliography of published sources given for each geographic region with contact information. Heritage Books, 2006.

**Bk56.244**

*Summer Soldiers: A Survey and Index of Revolutionary War Courts-Martial.* Summer Soldiers is the story of a diverse group of some 3,315 men who could not withstand the hardships and pressures of what seemed like a hopeless enterprise, and ultimately found themselves before a military court-martial. James C. Neagles. Ancestry Inc. 1986

### Section 56.4 War of 1812

**Bk56.400**

*War of 1812: Index to Service Records & GS Film Numbers.*

**Bk56.401**


**Bk56.402**


**Bk56.403**


### Section 56.5 Civil War

**Bk56.500**


**Bk56.501**


**Bk56.502**


**Bk56.503**

MILITARY RECORDS - BOOKS


Bk56.507ER The Confederate Soldier in the Civil War.


Bk56.511 The Unpublished Roll of Honor. Mark Hughes. This "Unpublished" Roll of Honor is based largely on materials Mr. Hughes discovered at the National Archives, including records of national cemeteries omitted from the original series, records of headstone requests (often for soldiers who were buried in private cemeteries), and records of post cemeteries that eluded the original compilers. All told, something like 8,500 men are listed here with (usually) their rank, company, and unit. The data is arranged by state and therein alphabetically by cemetery, and all names are conveniently listed in the index. Following the lead of the original Roll of Honor, this work also includes the names of soldiers who were buried in post cemeteries on the western frontier, and it sometimes lists the names of civilians who were buried in post cemeteries—usually soldiers' wives or children. For institutions and individuals who own copies of the original Roll and the new Index, this is a "must buy" companion volume. Genealogical Publishing Co., 1996.


Section 56.6 World War I

Bk56.600 The Great War - A Guide to the Service Records of All the World's Fighting Men and Volunteers. Christina K. Schaefer. World War I has passed from living memory into the history books, receding far enough into the distance to provide a genealogical challenge. In order to reconstruct the lives and locate the records of those who served, fought, volunteered, or were conscripted, we must rely on a vast but relatively unknown body of resources. Counting all combatants, the number of men who served in the Great War runs into the millions; needless to say, finding records on them in the two dozen countries that participated in the war is a daunting and laborious task—now made infinitely simpler with the publication of this magnificent guide to WWI service records. The only book of its kind, this ambitious effort to catalogue service records and related sources is international in scope, covering the soldiers of all countries participating in the war, from Britain, Germany, and France, to Russia, Canada, and the U.S.; and from India, Australia, and Japan, to South Africa and Brazil! This is a key to a motherlode of genealogical data and should grow in value as our need for WWI-era information increases. Right now it represents a whole new path in genealogical research, with fresh possibilities and discoveries at every turn. The first part of the book is designed to provide background on the organization of the military in 1914, the order of battle, how to use the records, and a general time-line of events, focusing on 1914 to 1918. The second part concentrates on the combatants, describing each country's armed forces, conscription history,
and its military and naval records, and, to the greatest extent possible, their location. (Records that have been microfilmed and are available worldwide through the Family History Library System of the LDS Church are identified by roll number.) The third part of the book describes casualty lists and POW records, and provides a table showing changes in place names, while the final section of the book, an appendix, contains a glossary of abbreviations, Internet addresses, and a select bibliography of books in English. The disposition of personnel files varies from country to country, depending on privacy laws and archival practices. In some cases documents are held by a military archive, in others by a national repository. In a few cases, such as Great Britain, service files are in the process of being transferred from one agency to another. Whatever their disposition--and it is an important aim of this book to identify their disposition--the records covered here fall under the following headings: draft records, personnel papers, unit records, embarkation lists, death records and casualty reports, military parish registers, regimental returns, medal lists, entitlement lists, hospital registers, pension records, and diaries. A particularly useful section of the book, "Research Tips," describes the general organization of military records, the organization of those records in specific countries, and the condition and comprehensiveness of the records. With help from dozens of individuals and institutions throughout the world, in particular from libraries such as the Army Pentagon Library, the Navy Department Library, the Library of Congress, the Family History Library, the Hoover Institute (Stanford University), the Public Record Office (England), and the national archives of at least a dozen countries, the author has managed to compile a guide to WWI service records that is not only unique but totally comprehensive. She has taken a mountain of material and cut it down to size, transforming an unwieldy body of sources into a streamlined archive. Her pioneering efforts will save researchers untold hours of toil, adding limbs to family trees and providing opportunities for further research. Genealogical Publishing Co., 1998.
FAMILY HISTORY RESEARCH - BOOKS

Family History Research


Bk57.103  Kane, Joseph Nathan.  The American Counties.  A record of the origin of the names of the 3,067 counties, dates of creation and organization, area, population, historical data, etc.  The Scarecrow Press, Inc., 1960.

Bk57.104  Kirkham, E. Kay.  The ABC’s of American Genealogical Research.  A brief introduction to the study of genealogical research for the beginner.  Special consideration given to some of the records of our federal government of genealogical value to the researcher.  Deseret Book Co., 1955.


Bk57.110  Archaic Medical Terms.

Bk57.111  Sperry, Kip.  Abbreviations and Acronyms.  A Guide for Family Historians.  All fields of study have their own unique abbreviations and acronyms. Genealogy and history are certainly no exception. This book lists abbreviations and acronyms, along with alphabetic symbols, initials, contractions, and shortenings of words, listed alphabetically. Many listings include a brief explanation of the abbreviation or acronym. This work is an ideal reference source for genealogists, historians, reference librarians, and others searching for the meaning of an abbreviation or acronym, including those found in census schedules, Soundex indexes, mortality schedules, court records and more.  Ancestry Publishing, 2000.


Bk57.139  Beyond Vital Records.


Bk57.198R  Cyndi's Comprehensive List of 40,000 Genealogical Sites on the Internet.


Bk57.234R  Mills, Elizabeth Shown.  Evidence!  Citation & Analysis for the Family Historian.  Elizabeth Shown Mills’ stunning book, Evidence!, provides the family history researcher with a reliable standard for both the correct form of source citation and the sound analysis of evidence. In successful genealogical research, these two practices are inseparable, and the author's treatment of this little-understood concept is nothing short of brilliant.  This dual-track theme is introduced early on, and is best summed up in a few choice paragraphs from the introduction: "Successful research--research that yields correct information with a minimum of wasted time and funds--depends upon a sound analysis of evidence. Source citation is fundamental, but it is not enough. The validity of any piece of evidence cannot be analyzed if its source is unknown. Citing a worthless source is an effort that produces worthless results. "Research, evidence, citation, and analysis are inseparable. Evidence is the vehicle that moves our research from curiosity to reality. Citation and analysis are the twin highways that get us there, smoothly and safely. "Evidence! tries to strip away much of the confusion that researchers experience in this adventure. It offers a road map for beginners, who hope to avoid mistakes, and guideposts for the advanced, who already appreciate the need to map their own course precisely. . . . "Evidence! stems from the belief that most researchers want to do good work. We simply need guidelines and explicit models--ones tailored to genealogy and to the original sources we commonly use but cannot find discussed in The Chicago Manual of Style, the MLA Handbook, or similar manuals aimed at a broader marker.”  Genealogical Publishing Co., 1997.

Bk57.235R  Mills, Elizabeth Shown.  Evidence Explained.  Citing History Sources from Artifacts to Cyberspace.  According to the author, there are no historical resources we can trust at face value. Records simply offer evidence, and their assertions may or may not be true. To decide what actually happened, we must understand those records. To analyze that evidence and judge what to believe, we also need particular facts about those records. Thus, Evidence Explained has two principal uses: it provides citation models for most historical sources—especially original materials not covered by classic citation guides such as The Chicago Manual of Style. Beyond that it can help us understand each type of record and identify each in such detail that we and our readers will know not only where to go to find our source, but, equally important, the nature of that source so that the evidence can be better interpreted and the accuracy of our conclusions properly appraised. Highlights include: 1) Covers all contemporary and electronic sources not discussed in traditional style manuals, including digital, audio, and video sources; 2) Explains citation principals and includes more than 1,000 citation models for virtually every source type; 3) Shows readers where to go to find their sources and how to describe them and evaluate them; 4) Teaches readers to separate facts from assertions and theory from proof in the evaluation of evidence. Most importantly, Evidence Explained discusses source citations for every known class of records, including microfilm and microfiche, and records created by the new digital media: Websites, Digital books and journals, DVDs, CDs, Audio files, Podcasts; and E-zines. It should become your standard for citing sources and evaluating evidence in your day-to-day research.  Genealogical Publishing Co., 2007.

Bk57.267  Finding Your Forefathers in America, Bennett.

~

Bk57.268R  Genealogy Fundamentals,  Loureen R. Jaussi.


Bk57.273  Finding Our Fathers - A Guidebook to Jewish Genealogy.  Dan Rottenberg. Most American Jews believe they can only trace their families back for two or three generations. In this work Dan Rottenberg proves that they are wrong and shows how to do a successful search by probing the memories of living relatives; by examining marriage licenses, gravestones, ship
FAMILY HISTORY RESEARCH - BOOKS

passenger lists, naturalization records, birth and death certificates, and other public documents; and by looking for clues in family traditions and customs. Supplementing the "how to" instructions is a guide to some 8,000 Jewish family names, giving the origins of the names, sources of information about each family, and the names of related families whose histories have been recorded. Other features include a country-by-country guide to tracing Jewish ancestors abroad, a list of Jewish family history books, and a guide to researching genealogy in Mormon records and in Israel. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1986.


Bk57.319 Guide to Obtaining USGS Information-US Geological Survey Circular 900


Bk55.307 Punch, Terrence M. Erin’s Sons: Irish Arrivals in Atlantic Canada 1761-1853. Volumes 1 and 2. A Complete Digest of the Records of All the Countries of the Western Hemisphere. Christina K. Schaefer. Until the publication of this remarkable new work, no single source could be used to identify and locate the records of the various countries of the Western Hemisphere. Given the extent and diversity of the records, this is hardly surprising; and yet the creation of such a source is precisely the task Christina Schaefer set herself. The immense body of records of the colonial period in the Western Hemisphere presents a serious challenge to the researcher—in some cases even a stumbling block—and therefore in this work Mrs. Schaefer has undertaken a systematic examination of the records to show the researcher where to find the most important genealogical records of the period and how to access them, all within the framework of a single encyclopedic volume. Equally important, she has defined the various classes of records in each country, identified as many of them as is practicable in a book of this size, provided historical background and brief sketches of the records themselves, added a description of the principal holdings of the major repositories of each country, and has
interwoven selected reading lists throughout. The reader will appreciate, of course, that the subject matter is vast, covering the colonial records of all the Americas, from Latin America to the Caribbean, from the original Thirteen Colonies to Canada and New France, so of necessity the author has been at pains to be as comprehensive as possible. In the end, she has put together a magnificent reference work, one that will guide all researchers, beginners and professionals alike, to the most direct and reliable route to the colonial records of the Western Hemisphere. The scope of the work covers the period of colonial history from the beginning of European colonization in the Western Hemisphere up to the time of the American Revolution, and the records described are the primary records used in genealogical research. However, the time line has been extended to provide more complete information in the following instances: U.S. states other than the Thirteen Colonies with records that begin prior to the Revolutionary War, until such time as they became part of the U.S. (possession, territory, state); Latin American countries, which did not declare their independence from Spain and Portugal until 1808 and later Canada through about 1841; Caribbean countries and dependencies to about 1810; The subject of slavery up to the abolition of the slave trade. While the best sources of information regarding an immigrant ancestor can usually be found in the country to which he immigrated, there are, nevertheless, many important records still to be found in the country of origin—records which had either remained in the mother country or had been returned to the mother country: church records, for example, emigration and trade company records, indenture agreements, military records, missionary society records, probate records and wills, provincial land grants, and tax records. Thus the last section of this book provides information regarding the location of colonial records in such countries as Denmark, England, France, Germany, the Netherlands, Portugal, Scotland, Spain, and Switzerland, and at the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C. The range of the book is so remarkable that even the most seasoned researcher will find it breathtaking. What follows is a listing of the contents of the seven distinct parts that make up the whole. From this itemization the reader can draw his own conclusions about the value of the work as an indispensable desk reference: Chronology of colonial history and dates of first colonial governors, Colonies of Latin America arranged according to mother country, Colonies of the Caribbean, The Thirteen Colonies plus Maine and Vermont, Other U.S. States with settlements prior to the Revolution, Canada, and Resources for further research, including the location of colonial records in such countries as Denmark, England, France, Germany, the Netherlands, Portugal, Scotland, Spain, and Switzerland, and at the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1998.


Bk57.329R The Genealogist's Address Book. Elizabeth Petty Bentley. The Genealogist's Address Book has been a highly acclaimed national "Yellow Pages" for the genealogist since it was first published in 1991. Organized by subject and fully searchable, this book puts you in touch with all the key sources of genealogical information, giving names, addresses, phone numbers, FAX numbers, e-mail addresses, websites, contact persons, business hours, and other pertinent information for more than 16,500 libraries, archives, genealogical societies, historical societies, government agencies, vital records offices, professional bodies, religious organizations and archives, surname registries, research centers, special interest groups, periodicals, newspaper columns, publishers, booksellers, services, databases, and much, much more. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk57.330R Genealogy on CD-ROM. Marthe Arends. Information is the life blood of genealogy, and the larger the body of information the greater the potential for successful research. Nowhere can
more information be found in a smaller space than on a CD-ROM disc, a 4-inch wafer that holds the equivalent in information of a multi-volume encyclopedia. Little wonder, then, that CD-ROM is viewed as the perfect medium for genealogical research, its storage capacity and search and retrieval functions offering more opportunities than any research tool in use today. Even though CD-ROM is relatively new, the logic for using it as an information storage and retrieval system is overwhelming, as confirmed by the recent proliferation of genealogy databases on CD-ROM. In fact, the growth of genealogy on CD-ROM has been so explosive that a need has arisen to impose some form of bibliographical control over the medium, some means of listing and categorizing CDs so we’ll know precisely what is available for research. Without this type of discipline we would be left floundering in an ocean of CDs, unable even to distinguish between what is useful and what is not. Happily, the revolution taking place in this new medium is now reduced to order by the first book ever published on the subject, Genealogy on CD-ROM. Written by Martha Arends, author of Genealogy Software Guide (another book designed to provide the researcher with a disciplined view of a rapidly growing subject), this book is intended to show the researcher what is available on CD-ROM in all major categories, in particular, biographies; genealogical references; historical references and dictionaries; journals, newspapers, and dictionaries; geographical finding aids; immigration and naturalization records; military records; African American and Native American records; U.S. resources; international resources; compiled family histories and genealogies; indexes; and Bible records. Screen shots showing typical views are spaced throughout the book to enhance recognition and understanding of selected CDs. All CDs aimed specifically at genealogists (and available at the time the book was compiled) are included, as are a number of CDs that are useful to researchers but not intended specifically for genealogists, including several serial sets produced for the library market by such reference book publishers as R. R. Bowker and Gale Research. Organized by subject, each CD listing--except for census records--includes the title, publisher, price, system requirements (operating system, RAM, hard drive, monitor), and a description of the contents. As it is meant to provide all the information you need to make an informed purchase, a separate section listing CD publishers and vendors appears at the rear of the book. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1999.

Bk57.331 Deciphering Handwriting in German Documents: Analyzing German, Latin, and French in Historical Manuscripts. Roger P. Minert. Includes:
- In-depth examinations of the Fraktur, Gothic, and Latin alphabets
- Extensive techniques for analyzing texts
- 44 new documents from many subject areas
- Nearly 200 images from original records
- A new computer font more closely resembling the handwriting of original documents
- Lists of genealogical terms in German, Latin, and French (both alphabetical and reverse alphabetical)

(See also: Bk63.801 Volume 3: Old English Handwriting
Bk90.800.C How to read old Eng. Handwriting
Bk90.800.I Colonial Handwriting Problems)


Bk57.343R The Hidden Half of the Family: A Sourcebook for Women's Genealogy. Christina K. Schaefer. By law and by custom, women's individual identities have been subsumed by those of their husbands. For centuries women were not allowed to own real estate in their own name, sign a deed, devise a will, or enter into contracts, and even their citizenship and their position as head of household have been in doubt. Finding women in traditional genealogical record
squares, therefore, presents the researcher with a unique challenge, for census records, wills, land records, pension records—the conventional sources of genealogical identification—all have to be viewed in a different perspective if we are to establish the genealogical identity of our female ancestors. Whether listed under their maiden names, married names, patronymic/matronymic surnames or some other permutation, or hidden under such terms as "Mrs.," "Mistress," "goodwife," "wife of," or even "daughter of," it is clear that women are hard to find. But while women may never be as easy to locate as their male counterparts, Christina Schaefer here pioneers an approach to the problem that just might set genealogy on its head! And her solution is simplicity itself: Look closely at those areas where the female ancestor interacts with the government and the legal system, she advises, where law, precedent, and even custom mandate the unequivocal identification of all parties, male and female. According to this thesis, the legal status of women at any point in time is the key to unraveling the identity of the female ancestor, and therefore this work highlights those laws, both federal and state, that indicate when a woman could own real estate in her own name, devise a will, enter into contracts, and so on. The first part of the book—a lengthy and informative introduction—deals with the special ways women are dealt with in federal records such as immigration records, passports, naturalization records, census enumerations, land records, military records, and records dealing with minorities. All such records are discussed with reference to their impact on women, as are a group of miscellaneous, non-governmental records, including newspapers, cemetery records, city directories, church records, and state laws covering common law marriages and marriage and divorce registration. The bulk of this absorbing new reference work, however, deals with the individual states, showing how their laws, records, and resources can be used in determining female identity. Each state section begins with a time line of events, i.e. important dates in the state's history, following which is a detailed listing of eight key categories of information: (1) Marriage and Divorce (marriage and divorce laws and where to find marriage and divorce records; (2) Property and Inheritance (women's legal status in a state as reflected in statute law, code, and legislative acts); (3) Suffrage (information as to when any voting rights were granted prior to the ratification of the 19th Amendment in 1920); (4) Citizenship (dates when residents of an area became U.S. citizens); (5) Census Information (special notes on searching federal, state, and territorial enumerations); (6) Other (information on welfare, pensions, and other laws affecting women); (7) Bibliography (books and articles relating to women in the state, historical and biographical sources, and publications regarding legal history and jurisprudence); and (8) Selected Resources for Women's History (addresses of state archives, historical societies, and libraries; women's studies programs, women's history programs, and more). This engrossing new work is as amazing as it is informative: amazing because it shows how women have been written out of genealogical history; informative because it demonstrates how their identities can be recovered. This is a new and promising path in genealogy, suggesting fruitful avenues of research and many new possibilities.


Hidden Sources: Family History in Unlikely Places. Laura Szucs Pfeiffer. Family history researchers are accustomed to searching among vital records, censuses, and other commonly used sources, but there are any number of more obscure sources that can lead researchers to crucial information. Hidden Sources tackles these other sources and helps you know how they can help you. Laura Szucs Pfeiffer gives an overview of sources that are often overlooked, such as bankruptcy records, special censuses, employment records, and coroners’ records. Then she discusses where these records can be found, offers options for locating these records via the Internet, and provides a selected bibliography of background information and methodology. Ancestry Publishing.


FAMILY HISTORY RESEARCH - BOOKS

Bk57.503  My History is America's History.  15 Things You can do to Save America's Stories.  National Endowment for the Humanities.  1999.

Bk57.504  Jones, Henry Z., Jr.  More Psychic Roots.  Further Adventures in Serendipity & Intuition in Genealogy  . Like the original volume (Psychic Roots), More Psychic Roots contains a collection of stories and experiences contributed by genealogists the world over--hobbyists as well as professionals. Thus in these pages we have the insights of 225 ancestor hunters from such countries as Canada, Mexico, Germany, England, Australia, New Zealand, and, of course, the U.S.A.--all of whom discuss their experiences in light of synchronicity, intuition, genetic memory, and serendipity. If you liked the first volume, you will positively delight in this sequel, which is guaranteed to enliven the debate about serendipity and intuition in genealogy.  Genealogical Publishing Co., 1997.

Section 1 - British-American Migration Procedural Outline with Three Maps.  David H. Pratt.
Section 2 - Those Who Died in the Early Years of the Church or While Crossing the Plains.  Norman Edgar Wright.
Section 3 - Pottawattamie County, Iowa, Index to the 1850 Census.  Jimmy B. Parker.
Section 4 - Registry of Names of Persons Residing in the Various Wards as to Bishops' Reports, Great Salt Lake City, December 28th, A.D. 1852.  Norman Edgar Wright.


Bk57.539  Rose, Christine.  Nicknames Past and Present.  A list of nicknames for given names used in the past and present time.  1998.


Bk57.610  Moorshead, Halvor, ed.  Family Chronicle's Dating Old Photographs 1840-1929.


Bk57.632  Jones, Henry Z., Jr.  *Psychic Roots: Serendipity & Intuition in Genealogy*.  Psychic Roots is all about the influence of coincidence and serendipity on genealogical research, the chance combination of events over which the researcher has no control but which nevertheless guides him to a fortuitous discovery. Certainly chance or dumb luck sometimes leads us straight to a record kept in an improbable place, to an ancestor's second wife we didn't know anything about, and so on. Is it luck? Coincidence? In this book, esteemed genealogist Hank Jones tells us about his own brushes with preternatural experiences, and he has invited other genealogists to share their experiences as well; thus in these pages we have the insights of well over a hundred respected ancestor hunters who discuss their experiences in light of synchronicity, intuition, genetic memory, and serendipity. Their stories fairly crackle with illumination and make a plausible case for the importance of the sixth sense in genealogical research. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1993.

Bk57.633  Rubincam, Milton.  *Pitfalls in Genealogical Research*.  Written with both wit and academic integrity, Pitfalls in Genealogical Research is a must-read for all genealogists. It helps the beginning family historian avoid common pitfalls and reminds seasoned veterans what constitutes good genealogy. Pitfalls in Genealogical Research is an extension of a number of lectures given by genealogist Milton Rubincam. He discusses topics such as whether or not to trust printed works, problems of common surnames, and many other specific issues that genealogists commonly encounter. Ancestry.1987.

Bk57.668R  *Red Book*.  Alice Eichholz.  No scholarly reference library is complete without a copy of Red Book. In it, you will find both general and specific information essential to researchers of American records. This edition provides county and town listings within the same overall state-by-state organization. Whether you are looking for your ancestors in the northeastern states, the South, the West, or somewhere in the middle, Red Book has information on records and holdings for every county in the United States, as well as excellent maps from renowned mapmaker William Dollarhide. In short, the Red Book is simply the book that no genealogist can afford not to have. Ancestry Publishing.


Bk57.704R  *The Source: A Guidebook of American Genealogy - Third Edition*  Loretto Dennis Szucs and Sandra Hargreaves Luebking.  Since 1984, The Source has set the standard for family history references, winning the ALA “Best Reference” award and earning the top spot on Family Chronicle’s “Top 10 Genealogical Books” list. Each chapter in this new edition is a mini seminar written by an expert in a specific genealogical field that shows what sources are available, how to find them, and most importantly, how to use them. The Internet has changed the genealogical landscape in the ten years since The Source’s last revision. The many contributors to this volume explore these new online sources and place them in context with timeless family history research principles. New or updated chapters include chapters dedicated to computers, the American colonial era, references and guides, and more. Ancestry Publishing, 2006.


Gouldrup, Lawrence P. *Writing the Family Narrative*. Anyone who has ever tried to write a family history knows that it can be overwhelming. Writing the Family Narrative offers a clear and concise explanation of how to write your history in a way that entertains as well as informs. Using his experience teaching creative writing, Lawrence P. Gouldrup has outlined a process that is tailored not for the serious novel writer, biographer, or essayist, but for the serious genealogist who wants to record his or her family story. He uses solid examples from both amateur and professional writers, making it easy for you to learn the process. The companion workbook to Writing the Family Narrative goes further, taking you through each step of the writing process. You’ll learn how to organize your records for writing, develop characters, include point of view, use dialogue, create an effective setting, and even edit and design your family history. *Ancestry*, 1987.


Stryker-Rodda, Harriet. *Understanding Colonial Handwriting*. In genealogical research it is all very well to locate original records, but to read them correctly is another matter altogether. Few people know this better than Harriet Stryker-Rodda who, after years of experience searching through colonial records, has developed a simple technique for reading colonial handwriting. In this handy little book, Mrs. Stryker-Rodda presents examples of colonial letter forms and script, showing the letter forms in the process of development and marking the ways in which they differ from later letter forms. She also provides a comparison of English and American handwriting and examples of name forms and signatures all to bear out her central thesis, that the reader must find meaning in a group of symbols without needing to see each letter of which the whole is composed. This excellent guidebook is indispensable in dealing with the problems of reading and interpretation. *Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.*, 1986.


Family Histories

Section 58.1 - General

Bk58.100  Virkus, Frederick A., ed.  *The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy.  First Families of America.  A Genealogical Encyclopedia of the United States.*  Vols. 1-7.  The Compendium of American Genealogy is the most important collection of American lineage records ever published, easily deserving its reputation (as well as its subtitle) as the genealogical encyclopedia of the first families of America. Originally a project of Marquis's Who's Who in America, though later taken under the wing of the Institute of American Genealogy, the Compendium was the brainchild of Frederick A. Virkus, who guided its publication for more than two decades with the express purpose of producing a standard genealogical history of the United States. In keeping with its stated aim, the Compendium contains the lineage records of the first families of America, with records extending in both male and female lines from the earliest-known immigrant ancestor to the then (1925-1942) living subject of the record. According to the first census there were about 650,000 families living in the United States in 1790, practically every one of which was of colonial or Revolutionary stock and thus entitled to be numbered among America's "First Families." Every lineage in the Compendium, therefore, spans at least eight or nine generations. While not all families are represented, almost every name distinguished in any way in the early history of the country will be found within its pages. The Compendium was compiled largely from lineage records and manuscript genealogies submitted by individuals selected for inclusion, many illustrated with photographs, portraits, and coats of arms. Each record was checked and edited, then typed up in the form of a "proof" and returned to the submitter for final review before ultimately being printed in one of the volumes. Thus prepared at great expense of time and labor, and with painstaking care, the seven massive volumes of the Compendium contain more than 54,000 lineage records, with indexes listing upwards of 425,000 names, making it, without doubt, the first reference and research source in American genealogy. While every genealogical line as published can scarcely be said to be correct, it still stands as the major published record of American ancestry and forms a complete genealogical library in itself.  Genealogical Publishing Co., 1968.

Bk58.103  MacKenzie, George Norbury, ed.  *Colonial Families of the United States of America.*  In which is given the history, genealogy and armorial bearings of colonial families who settled in the American colonies from the time of the settlement of Jamestown, 13th May, 1607, to the Battle of Lexington, 19th April, 1775.  Vols. 1-6.  More than thirteen years in preparation, Mackenzie's Colonial Families treats only those families who trace their ancestry back to the period 1607-1776. Ranging from three or four pages to ten or twenty pages or more, each family history article furnishes the British or European pedigree of the colonial ancestor, followed by a listing of his descendants--generation by generation--up to the time of writing, giving names, birth dates, dates of marriage and death, places of residence, occupation, and a variety of other matter. Also included in the articles are illustrations of coats of arms associated with the families. These volumes combined cover no fewer than 850 families and name 125,000 family members! The family articles in each volume are arranged in alphabetical order, and each volume is fully indexed.  Genealogical Publishing Co., 1966.

Bk58.103  Rhoades, Nelson Osgood, ed.  *Colonial Families of the United States of America.*  Volumes 1-7.  In which is given the history, genealogy and armorial bearings of Colonial families who settled in the American Colonies from the time of the Settlement of Jamestown, 13th May, 1607, to the Battle of Lexington, 19th April, 1775.  More than thirteen years in preparation, Mackenzie's Colonial Families treats only those families who trace their ancestry back to the period 1607-1776. Ranging from three or four pages to ten or twenty pages or more, each family history article furnishes the British or European pedigree of the colonial ancestor, followed by a listing of his descendants--generation by generation--up to the time of writing, giving names, birth dates, dates of marriage and death, places of residence, occupation, and a variety of other matter. Also included in the articles are illustrations of coats of arms associated

Section 58 Family Histories - Basement Bookshelves.  ER: Extraction Room
with the families. The seven volumes combined cover no fewer than 850 families and name 125,000 family members! The family articles in each volume are arranged in alphabetical order, and each volume is fully indexed. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1912.

**Bk58.104**

**Royal Genealogies; Internet Download.**

**Bk58.105**

Richardson, Douglas. *Magna Carta Ancestry: A Study in Colonial and Medieval Families.* This book provides detailed information about descents from the famous Magna Carta Barons of 1215 for over 200 individuals who emigrated from the British Isles to the North American colonies in the 17th century. It combines research in original records with the use of published literature to provide well-documented ancestral lines for American colonists with Magna Carta ancestry. *Magna Carta Ancestry* treats all known descents for 17th-century colonists from the 25 barons who served as sureties for Magna Carta (the Great Charter), a charter of liberties granted by King John of England at Runnymede in 1215. It features hundreds of biographical summaries as well as over 28,000 citations to published materials, making it the most documented source book of its kind. The format and extensive cross-referencing make the text simple to follow. In addition, the book contains a massive 93-page bibliography--probably the most exhaustive listing of medieval genealogy and history ever published--a full English translation of Magna Carta, and an index of over 18,000 entries. *Magna Carta Ancestry* also features scores of remarkable discoveries that are certain to change the ancestor charts of many living Americans. New colonial immigrants are likewise included in the work, linking still more 17th-century immigrants to the Magna Carta barons, making it as up-to-date and comprehensive as possible. This book is a "must have" as a reference work for any genealogical library. Genealogical Publishing Company, 2005.

**Bk58.124**


**Section 58.2 - New England/Colonial America**

**Bk58.200**

Cutter, William Richard, compiler. *New England Families: Genealogical and Memorial.* A record of the achievements of her people in making of commonwealths and the founding of a nation. Vols 1-4. The 1913 edition of Cutter's New England Families is one of the richest compendia of family histories in all of New England genealogy. Compiled by William R. Cutter, the former corresponding secretary and historian of the New England Historic Genealogical Society, this four-volume work boasts detailed genealogical and biographical essays on nearly 1,000 venerable New England families. In terms of content and arrangement, this publication is reminiscent of others common to the early twentieth century. Each essay begins with an explanation of the derivation or local origin of the principal surname under discussion. The family history is then traced forward from the oldest known ancestor of the line--in many instances from 16th-century England--to the family member (living or memorialized) featured in the essay. A lengthy biography of that individual, oftentimes accompanied by a photograph, comes next. This is followed, frequently, by additional, collateral lines linked to the subject of the essay. On the whole, the essays cover the length and breadth of New England ancestry from the colonial period through the early twentieth century, and they also serve to illustrate the influence of New England settlement upon the states to the west. It should be noted that, while the essays brim with Mayflower connections and ties to the early Puritan settlers of the region, this collection is a totally unique assemblage of New England families. The name index found at the back of the final volume identifies some 8,000 principal descendants of the main families treated, including the following: Abbott, Abernethy, Aborn, Aby, Adam, Adams, Alden, Aldrich, Alford, Allen, Allerton, Allison, Alloway, Allyn, Almy, Ames, Andrews, Appleton, Armstrong, Arnold, Ashley, Atkins, Atkinson, Atwood, Austin, Averill, Babcock, Bachelder, Backus, Baildon, Bailey, Baker, Baldwin, Ball, Ballou, Bangs, Barber, Barbour, Barclay, Barnard, Barnes, Barnum, Barrett, Barrows, Bartholomew, Bartlett, Barton, Bassett, Batcheller, Baxter, Baylden, Bayldon, Beach, Beardsley, Beck, Beebe, Beecher, Belden, Bement, Bemis, Benedict, Bennett, Bent, Benton, Bessey, Bickford, Bidwell, Bigelow, Bill, Billings, Bingham, Birdseye, Bishop,
FAMILY HISTORIES - BOOKS

FAMILY HISTORIES - BOOKS


Bk58.205 Savage, James. A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England. Showing three generations of those who came before May 1692, on the basis of Farmer’s Register. Vols 1-4. This is the basic genealogical dictionary of early New England settlers, giving the name of every settler who arrived in New England before 1692 regardless of their station, rank, or fortune. Alphabetically arranged for each it gives the dates of his marriage and death, dates of birth, marriage and death of his children, and birthdates and names of the grandchildren. According to the author, "nineteen twentieths of the people of these New England colonies in 1775 were descendants of those found here in 1692, and probably seven-eighths of them were offspring of the settlers before 1642." Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965. (Also on CD 169)

Bk58.206 Hall, La Verne V. and Donald O. Virdin. New England Family Histories and Genealogies: Miscellaneous New England States. This work is a bibliography of more than 3500 genealogies of American families published prior to 1909, which includes many New England titles. This list of genealogical books is arranged alphabetically by the subject surname. Heritage Books, 2000.

Bk58.207 Hall, La Verne V. and Donald O. Virdin. New England Family Histories: States of Maine and Rhode Island. This guidebook to existing published works is a must have for anyone researching their New England ancestors, with listings of major libraries (including codes to library abbreviations and a brief glossary) and genealogical societies, a bibliography and an index of full names for each state. Heritage Books, 2000.
Hall, La Verne V. and Donald O. Virdin. New England Family Histories: State of Connecticut. An abundance of genealogical works about New England families has been written and is available to the public. This book is your guide to these existing works. The authors have researched and compiled a valuable bibliographic reference tool for anyone searching for their New England ancestors, or researching Connecticut family histories and genealogies. Bibliographic references are grouped alphabetically, by family name, from Aasen to York, with titles arranged alphabetically by author. Individual book listings contain author, publisher and publication date (as available) to make location easier. This volume also provides a list of the major Connecticut libraries, codes to library abbreviations with a very brief glossary, a list of Connecticut genealogical societies, a bibliography and an index of full names. Heritage Books, 2006.

Hall, La Verne V. and Donald O. Virdin. New England Family Histories and Genealogies: States of New Hampshire and Vermont. This handy guidebook to existing published works belongs in the library of anyone searching for their New England ancestors, or researching New Hampshire or Vermont family histories and genealogies. The authors have researched and compiled this valuable bibliographic reference from the abundance of genealogical works about New Hampshire and Vermont family histories and genealogies that are available to the public. Part one, New Hampshire, contains bibliographic references, grouped alphabetically by family name, from Achilles to Young. Titles are arranged alphabetically by author. Individual book listings contain author, publisher and publication date (as available). This section also contains: a listing of the major libraries of New Hampshire, codes to library abbreviations, a list of New Hampshire genealogical societies, a bibliography and a New Hampshire fullname index. Part two, Vermont, contains all of the aforementioned data for surnames Abell to Zartman, with a Vermont fullname index. Heritage Books, 2007.

Duke of York Record: 1646-1679. Original Land Titles in Delaware - Being an Authorized Transcript from the Official Archives of the State of Delaware, and Comprising Letters Patent, Permits, Commissions, Surveys, Plats and Confirmations by The Duke of York and Other High Officials, from 1646 to 1679. Delaware was explored and/or settled by Holland, Sweden, and Finland between 1609 and 1664, before it came under British suzerainty. The influx of British colonists from the neighboring colonies of the Mid-Atlantic following the Dutch ouster combined to give it one of the most varied populations of colonial North America on the eve of the 18th century. This diversity is reflected in the book at hand, commonly referred to as the Duke of York Record, a collection of hundreds of the earliest official land records for Delaware in existence. The title of the work - but not the explanatory subtitle - is something of a misnomer, however, for the letters patent, permits, confirmations, surveys, and drawings herein actually go back to 1646, when Holland still controlled Delaware. Transcribed and copied from an original document found in the office of the Recorder of Deeds for Kent County, Delaware, the Duke of York Record is guaranteed to intrigue anyone having a genealogical or historical interest in 17th-century Delaware, particularly if the researcher is on the lookout for one of the hundreds of names found in the index to the volume. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Maryland Genealogies. A Consolidation of Articles from the Maryland Historical Magazine. In Two Volumes, With an Introduction by Robert Barnes. This work contains all the family history articles published in the Maryland Historical Magazine from its inception through 1976. Most of the articles begin with the first member of the family in Maryland and trace descendants in the male line down to the early eighteenth century. Since they have been largely inaccessible to the researcher, we have excerpted these articles in entirety and rearranged them in this comprehensive two-volume work, adding an introduction by a noted Maryland genealogist and personal name indexes. The consolidated articles--nearly 100 in number--now form a reference work of a type long needed in Maryland genealogy, with the range and scholarly authority demanded by the researcher. Following is a list of the families named in the titles to the various articles: Abington, Auld, Ball, Bartlett, Belt, Berry, Bladen, Blakistone, Bonvile, Brengle, Briscoe, Brooke, Caile, Calvert, Chew, Christison, Churchill, Clements, Cohen, Coplestone, Croker, Cromwell, Dent, Dixon, Dorsey, Dunn, Egerton, Ellicott.
History of Cecil County, Maryland. And the Early Settlements around the Head of Chesapeake Bay and on the Delaware River, with Sketches of Some of the Old Families of Cecil County. George Johnston. This is an exhaustive study of the county from its infancy to the middle of the 19th century, with chapters on the early settlements and towns, churches, schools, businesses and industries, and sketches of the county’s participation in the Indian Wars, the Revolutionary War, and the War of 1812. People who played a role in the development of the county are the mainstays of this book. Genealogists will be delighted with the coverage given to Augustine Herman of Bohemia Manor and will also welcome the sketches of such early families as: Alexander, Carroll, Van Bibber, Leslie, Hall, Churchman, Evans, Mitchell, Mauldin, Gilpin, Rudulph, Rumsey, Hyland, Defoe, Ramsay, and Hartshorne. In addition, this edition contains a new name index compiled by the Genealogical Society of Cecil County. Genealogical Publishing Company.

The English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers - Who Came to Plymouth on the Mayflower in 1620, the Fortune in 1621, and the Anne and the Little James in 1623. Charles Edward Banks. This critically acclaimed work has biographical sketches of 112 passengers who sailed on the first four ships to New England. Along with data on the passengers' origins, family connections and later histories, it substitutes proof for guess-work and blows holes in many cherished traditions. The author gives first the historical evidence, then follows a list of the passengers on the Mayflower, Fortune, Anne, and Little James. These are dealt with, one by one, and the little known facts about their place of residence in England and their parentage and ancestry are given. Genealogical Publishing Company.

The Planters of The Commonwealth in Massachusetts, 1620-1640. Charles Edward Banks. Scrupulous in every detail, this work contains the names of 3,600 passengers on the ninety-six ships which brought them to New England between 1620 and 1640. Working with the same records employed by Savage, Drake, and Hotten, and with records unknown or inaccessible to them, Col. Banks here pulls the several classes of records together to form the most complete and authoritative collection of passenger lists for the period ever published. In addition to the names of passengers and ships, places of origin, and places of residence in America, the book includes indexes to surnames, ships, English parishes, and New England towns. Genealogical Publishing Company.


Torrey Bibliography - Key to the Abbreviations in “New England Marriages Before 1700” by C. A. Torrey.

Genealogies of Amherst, New Hampshire Families - Excerpted from History of the Town of Amherst, Hillsborough County, New Hampshire. Mr. Secomb’s vast History of the Town of Amherst is the starting point for all historical and genealogical research relating to that place. In order to make the genealogical core of the volume as affordable as possible, we have lifted the genealogies from the second half of the book and reprinted them under the new title Genealogies of Amherst, New Hampshire Families. In addition to the hundreds of genealogies and genealogical sketches contained herein, the reader will find yet another hundred biographical sketches of Amherst's native sons, and as many as 500 marriage records culled...
from town records. Although space does not permit us to list all of the principal families named in the genealogies, what follows is a representative sampling of those covered by Mr. Secomb: Aiken, Arbuckle, Atherton, Averill, Baldwin, Bacheller-Batchelder, Benden, Bills, Blanchard, Blunt, Boutell, Boylston, Bradford, Caldwell, Campbell, Clark, Coggin, Converse, Crooker, Crosby, Curtis, Dana, Danforth, David, Dike, Dodge, Duncklee, Eaton, Ellenwood, Elliott, Fiske, Fletcher, Flint, Fuller, Gibson, Goss, Gowing, Grater, Green, Hartshorn, Harvell, Haseltine, Herrick, Hildreth, Holbrook, Holt, Hopkins, Howard, Hutchinson, Jaquith, Jewett, Jones, Kendall, Kenrick, Kidder, Kittredge, Lamson, Lawrence, Leavitt, Lovejoy, Low(e), Mack, McCluer, McKeen, Means, Melendy, Melzar, Moor(e), Munroe-Munroe, Mussey, Nichols, Noyes, Nutt, Odell, Parker, Parkhurst, Peabody, Philbrick, Pike, Prince, Putnam, Ray-Rea, Richardson, Riddle, Robertson, Rotch, Sargent, Seaton, Secomb-Seccomb, Shannon, Shepard, Smith, Spaulding, Stearns, Stevens, Stewart-Stuart, Taylor, Towne, Truele, Twiss, Upham, Upton, Wakefield, Wallace, Washer, Weston, Wheeler, Whiting, Wilkins, Woodbury-Woodberry, Woolson, and Wyatt. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk30.400

Historical and Genealogical Miscellany. [Data Relating to the Early Settlers of New York and New Jersey]. 5 volumes. John Edwin Stillwell. This monumental five-volume set, commonly referred to as Stillwell, contains genealogical records of early New Jersey and New York (principally Staten Island) and genealogies of the families of the early settlers of New Jersey, with lineages and records of thousands of their descendants. Volumes I and II comprise important early records, including parish registers, marriage records, court and town records, land surveys, warrants, and quit rents. Volumes III-V contain genealogies of the families of Applegate, Ashton, Bowne, Bray, Brown, Burrowes, Campbell, Chamberlain, Coward, Cox, Crawford, Curtis, Dorset, Eaton, Edwards, Fitz Randolph, Grover, Hartshorne, Holmes, Huet, Kearny, Lawrence, Layton, Leaming, Leeds, Lippit, Lyell, Morford, Morris, Mott, Mount, Murphy, Ogborne, Potter, Salter, Seabrook, Shepard, Spricer, Stout, Tallman, Throckmorton, Tilton, Wall, Walling, Watson, White, Whitlock, Whooley, Winter, and Woodward. Each volume has a full name and subject index, so the labor of searching is reduced to a matter of seconds. The awesome publication contains references to upwards of 100,000 persons and subjects. "Stillwell's Miscellany" has long been the first book to check for records of Staten Island, or of Monmouth, Burlington, or Cape May County, New Jersey, or for competent genealogical studies of certain families, mostly of Monmouth County . . . Every library with a genealogical collection and every genealogist specializing in Staten Island or New Jersey families will need this set."— New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 101, p. 246. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk30.402

Genealogies of New Jersey Families from the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey. 2 Volumes. This much-anticipated consolidation brings together all of the compiled material (genealogies, biographies, etc.) and Bible records published in the Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, the Genealogical Society of New Jersey's celebrated periodical, from its first issue in 1925 through the end of Volume 65. Under the direction of the Board of the Society, Genealogical Publishing Company assembled the various articles into two massive volumes, each numbering over 1,000 pages, and produced the name indexes containing over 70,000 names! Among other things, the researcher will find special chapters on old New Netherland families, several hundred sketches on New Jersey families with surnames from Aalje through Antram compiled by Charles C. Gardner for his short-lived "Genealogical Dictionary of New Jersey," and scores upon scores of Bible records. The lion's share of the two volumes, of course, is devoted to detailed genealogies of the following New Jersey families: Volume I: Anderson, Anderson (also Van Lieu & Lanning), Andruass-Delaplaine, Arnett, Ayers, Bainbridge, Beavers, Beem (Beam), Blackford, Bogert, Borden, Brearly & Biles, Breese, Cavelier (Cavellaer), Cavileyer, Clark, Cook, Cooke, Cousins-Cousens-Cozens, Crane, Cuyper, Davison, Decker, Deyhart, Fenwick (also Adams, Hedge, & Champneys), Frelinghuysen, Gouder, Hamilton, Harrison, Harshall, Hegeman, Hendricks, Hendrickson, Hopper, Horner, Hugg, Humphries, Hunt, Johnson, Joslin, Kendall, Kollock, Kollocks, Landon, Lippincott, Loulburrow, Martin, McFarling, McShane, Megill, Mersereau, Morford, Nicholson, Oniphant, Oliver, Osborn, Osborne, Parker, Post, Rederick, Reeder, Ridgway (also Cattell), Rudderow, Rue, Sharp,

Family Records, or Genealogies of the First Settlers of Passaic Valley (and Vicinity) [New Jersey]. John Littell. With few exceptions, this work identifies every family that can be traced to the Passaic Valley prior to 1800. It is a massive compilation, treating several generations in the direct line, and it is surprisingly good in the elucidation of family relationships. Several years in preparation, this work names no fewer than 25,000 persons. The principal families covered are: Allen, Alward, Anderson, Badgley, Bailey, Ball, Barle, Bauldwell, Beach, Bebout, Bedell, Bedford, Bonnel, Brittin, Broadwell, Brown, Burrows, Byram, Clark, Conklin, Connet, Cooper, Elmer, Enyart, Findlay, Finn, Frazee, French, Griffin, Hall, Hallock, Halsey, Hand, Hart, Heath, Hedges, High, Hill, Hole, Hurin, Jennings, Johnson, Jones, Kilpatrick, Lacy, Lamb, Lambert, Line, Littell, Little, Long, Ludlow, Ludlum, Lum, Lyon, Marshall, Martin, Maxwell, Meeker, Miller, Moore, Morehouse, Mulford, Noe, Oakley, Osborn, Parker, Parrot, Parsons, Pettit, Potter, Price, Prior, Raddin, Randolph, Riggs, Robison, Roff, Roll, Ross, Ruckman, Runyon, Rutan, Samson, Sayre, Scudder, Shipman, Shotwell, Simpson, Smalley, Smith, Spencer, Squier, Stelle, Stevens, Stites, Swain, Terril, Thomas, Thompson, Tilyou, Titus, Todd, Tomkins, Totten, Townley, Tucker, Vail, Valentine, Walker, Ward, Whitaker, Wilcox, Williams, and Wood. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Genealogy of Early Settlers in Trenton and Ewing, "Old Hunterdon County," New Jersey. Eli F. Cooley and William S. Cooley. This is a collection of genealogies of the early settlers of "Old Hunterdon County," New Jersey, the majority of the histories tracing families through successive generations of the 18th and 19th centuries in what is now mostly Mercer County. Composed chiefly of a recitation of births, marriages, and deaths, the family histories number more than sixty and touch on several thousand related persons, all of whom are conveniently cited in the index. The following is a representative list of the families treated in the work: Anderson, Anthony, Beatty, Brearley, Burroughs, Cadwalader, Chambers, Clark, Coleman, Cook, Cooley, Dean, Dickinson, Ewing, Field, Fish, Furman, Green, Guild, Hart, Hendrickson, Hild, Houston, Howell, Hunt, Jones, Lanning, Lott, McIlvaine, Moore, Muirhead, Phillips, Potts, Reading, Reed, Reeder, Roberts, Rose, Rozell, Scudder, Slack, Smith, Temple, Tindall, Titus, Tomlinson, Trent, Van Cleve, Welling, White, Woodhull, Woodruff, Woolsey, and Yard. Genealogical Publishing Company.

The Early Germans of New Jersey - Their History, Churches and Genealogy. Hermann Theodore F. Chambers. For over a century Chambers' Early Germans has been the standard reference for genealogical research on families of northwestern New Jersey. In spite of its title, it is as useful for families of English, Scottish, or Dutch origin as for German. The bulk of the work is devoted to genealogies of families from the counties of Hunterdon, Morris, Sussex, and Warren and to genealogies of the early settlers of old Roxbury Township from Southold and Southampton. In addition, there are chapters on the settlements, churches, and public institutions of that region between Lambertville and Newton and the Delaware and the Bound Brook where these families first settled, containing scores upon scores of genealogical and biographical notices of other early settlers. Appendix VII is of particular interest to the genealogist because it contains a variety of useful lists, including (1) Palatines in New York in 1710; (2) Persons Naturalized, 1714-1722; (3) Settlers on the Societies Tract, 1735; and (4) Subscribers to Weygand's Pastoral Call, 1749. A sampling of the families included in Chambers'

**Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families.** Sebastian V. Talcott. This voluminous work treating 18,000 individuals in all consists of genealogical notes on specific New York and New England families, as well as a miscellaneous section of source records pertaining to families of the region. The genealogical notes provide exact dates of births, marriages, and deaths of all members of a given family, working back to the original immigrants to this country and forward to the last quarter of the 19th century. The section of miscellaneous notes includes Bible records (with cross references to the above genealogies), records of burials in New York from 1727 to 1757, and an index of intermarriages for both New York and New England families. A dense 50-page index contains the names of all persons referred to in the genealogies. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Genealogies of Pennsylvania Families - From The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography.** With an Introduction by Milton Rubincam. This valuable book on Pennsylvania genealogy is composed of some 200 articles excerpted from The Pennsylvania Magazine of History and Biography. It contains all but one of the family history articles (this appeared as a book in 1913) that were in the Magazine up to 1935 when genealogical contributions were discontinued. It also has every Bible record and genealogical fragment known to have been published in the Magazine. In all, this consolidation refers to some 20,000 individuals connected to one or more of the following main families in the book: Atkinson, Bedant-Robbins-Lake, Bennett-Shockley, Biles, Boone, Carpenter, Chander, Chapman, Claypoole, Clymer, Crispin, Dubs, Ellis, Fenwick, Flick, Foulke, Franks, Futter, Gillingham, Gilpin, Glen or Glenn, Graham, Hall, Hall-Brading-Carmicke, Hancock, Hedge, Hill, Holme, Hook, Hudson, Husband-Price-Haines, Hutton, Jones, Keith, Lea, Lewis, Marshall, Martin, Merion, Miles, Morton, Penn, Platts, Porter, Richards, Rohrer, Rush, Say, Shippen, Steelman, Taylor, Tennent, Washington, Wharton, Williams, Wilson, Wiltbank, Woods, and Zane. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1981.

**Genealogical Abstracts from The American Weekly Mercury, 1719-1746.** Kenneth Scott. The American Weekly Mercury was the first newspaper published in Pennsylvania and the third in British North America. In the earliest days of publication, what little genealogical material is found in the paper comes chiefly from advertisements for runaway servants or Negro and Indian slaves. In time, however, a steady stream of genealogical data--mainly marriages and deaths--began to appear. Most of the marriage entries pertained to persons of some distinction, such as governors, judges, government officials, clergymen, and eminent merchants, as well as their family members. In the case of death notices, the age of the deceased was noted, sometimes with a brief sketch of his career and with an indication of his place of birth, ancestry, and relatives. Many of the genealogical items were concerned with persons in Delaware, New Jersey, Maryland, South Carolina, and New England, as well as Pennsylvania. The index lists 3,400 names of persons who would otherwise have been relegated to obscurity. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1974.

**Genealogies of Rhode Island Families - From The New England Historical and Genealogical Register.** Two volumes. Selected and introduced by Gary Boyd Roberts.
Genealogies of Rhode Island Families contains all the articles on Rhode Island families that were published in The New England Historical and Genealogical Register since its inception in 1846 through 1989. With the exception of articles pertaining to the immigrant origins of Rhode Island families, which have been published elsewhere, it comprises many of the best genealogical articles of the past 140 years, and includes important contributions by leading 19th-century genealogists as well as some of the seminal work of the leading 20th-century genealogists, including the formidable G. Andrews Moriarty. A lengthy and informative introduction by Gary Boyd Roberts, the Director of Publications at the New England Historic Genealogical Society, presents a comprehensive picture of the current state of Rhode Island genealogy and concludes with an updating, through 1987, of Mr. Roberts' own "Bibliography of 100 Colonial Rhode Island Families." A special feature of this hefty two-volume work is the inclusion of source records in Volume II. Covering at least fifteen towns, these records include forty or more pages each on Block Island, Bristol, Little Compton, Newport, and Tiverton. Indexes to the two volumes contain a total of 40,000 entries. Researchers should note that Genealogies of Rhode Island Families from The New England Historical and Genealogical Register is a wholly different collection of Rhode Island family histories from Clearfield's related publication, Genealogies of Rhode Island Families from Rhode Island Periodicals, which is derived from six other (and very scarce) Rhode Island magazines. Following is a list of the main families featured in Genealogies of Rhode Island Families from The New England Historical and Genealogical Register: Alden, Allen, Almy, Amsbury, Anthonys, Arnold, Bannister, Barton, Bensley, Billings, Bowen-Wade, Bracy, Bradford, Brown, Brown-Hall, Browne, Brownell, Burton, Card, Carr, Carver, Case, Chapin, Chase, Clarke, Cole, Cooke, Corey-Hamilton, Cornell, Cranston, Dennis, Dickens, Duncan, Earle, Eastabrooks, Easton, Finney, Franklin, Gavet, Gereardy, Gibbs, Ginnedo-Morey, Gorham, Gray, Gray-Ide, Greene, Hall, Harris, Hartshorn, Hastings, Hathaway, Hawkins, Hazard, Hoar-Lawton-Southworth, Holden-Wells-Low-Green, Holder, Howland, Hutchinson, James, Jones, Knight, Knowles, Langley, Lawton, Lillibridge, Lippitt, Littlefield, Mallett, Manchester, Mitchell, Mosher, Mott, Moulder, Mowry, Niles, Northup, Papillon, Payne/Paine, Peabody, Peckham, Poore, Price, Prince-Wood, Rathbun, Ray, Rhodes, Rogers, Rosbootham, Salisbury, Sandford, Sandford-Stratton, Sanford, Sayles, Scott, Scott and White, Sheffield, Sheldon, Shepard, Sherman, Slocum, Smith, Sprague, Stafford, Strang/Strange, Strengthfield, Tallman, Turner, Turner-Godfrey-Woodward-Cobb, Vernon, Viall, Wager and Hull, Waite, Wayte-Wood, Weatley, Westcott-Lewis, Whipple, Wilcox, and Wilson-Rouse. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1989.

Bk51.119 Handy Tips to Genealogical Research in New England
Bk53.506 Puritan Family: Religion & Domestic Relations in 17th Century New England
Bk54.201 Real Founders of New England, 1602-1628
Bk54.202 Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages Prior to 1700.
Bk54.203 Second Supplement to Torrey's New England Marriages, Prior to 1700, Sanborn
Bk55.117 Bristol and America - A Record of the First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685. R. Hargreaves-Mawdsley. This volume presents a list of more than 10,000 indentured servants who embarked from the British port of Bristol for Virginia, Maryland, New England, and other parts between 1654 and 1685, giving information on the passengers' origin and destination. Records the name of practically every person who left England for Virginia, Maryland, and the West Indies for the period covered. Genealogical Publishing Company.
people made their way to America in the most determined and sustained migration the world has ever known. Initially they left traces of their immigration in scattered records and documents. Later their arrival here was documented so minutely that the records resulting are among the largest, the most continuous and the most uniform in the nation's archives. These passenger arrival records identify by name, place of origin, and other particulars the vast majority of persons who participated in the great Atlantic migration. This work examines the records in their historical and legal framework, and it explains what they contain, where they can be found, and how they can be used. In effect, it is a road map through the mass of records and archival resources documenting immigrant arrivals from the time of the earliest settlements to the passage of the Quota Acts three centuries later. This new edition features expanded coverage of colonial emigration records, finding aids and reference materials, National Archives microfilm programs and publications, current projects and new developments in immigration research, and more. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.127**  
*Ancestral roots of sixty colonists who came to New England between 1623 and 1650.*  
Frederick Lewis Weis. Genealogical Publishing Company. (Same as 58.204?)

**Bk55.132**  
*The Antwerp Emigration Index - 1855.*  
C. M. Hall.

**Bk55.140**  
*The Trail of the Huguenots - In Europe, the United States, South Africa and Canada.*  
George Elmore Reaman. This is the story of the great exodus of the Huguenots from France at the end of the seventeenth century, and of their dispersal to places in Europe, the United States, Canada, and South Africa. It traces their migrations through Europe and across the Atlantic to Canada and the United States, providing startling insights into the origins of many of our earliest colonial settlers. Over half of the book is devoted to the Huguenots and their direct descendants in Canada and the United States, dealing with those who settled in North and South Carolina, Virginia, Pennsylvania, New York, and New England. An Appendix has the names of hundreds of Huguenot immigrants with dates and places of their arrival; there are short biographical sketches with genealogical data, a list of English surnames of French derivation, additions and corrections by Milton Rubincam, and an index of names and places other than those mentioned in the genealogies and appendices. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.201**  
Charles Edward Banks. This "Dictionary" comprises genealogical records of nearly 3,000 emigrants, giving their English homes, names of ships in which they sailed, towns in which they settled in New England, and references to the printed or manuscript sources from which the information derived. In collecting data for this work, Col. Banks made seven visits to England, searching the records of nearly 2,000 parishes in order to connect the New England immigrants with their native parishes. Additional information is provided in a series of indexes: Index to Emigrants to New England; Index of the Wives and Children of the Emigrants; Index of Parishes; Index of Ships; and Index of Towns in New England. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.202**  
Frank R. Holmes. A highly esteemed guide to New England ancestry, this work consists of an alphabetically arranged list of nearly 15,000 heads of families who arrived in New England in the 17th century. For each, the known facts are supplied, and this includes the earliest place of residence in New England, the place of immigration, where the immigrant moved to in New England, occupation, dates of birth and death, the derivation of surnames, and the source citations. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk55.203**  
*List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707.*  
Elizabeth French. This is a list of indentured servants who sailed from Liverpool to Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New England, and the West Indies. For each is given the name, age, period of indenture, and the person to whom indentured. Occasionally additional data is provided. Genealogical Publishing Company.
The Original Scots Colonists of Early America. Supplement 1607-1707. This Supplement contains data that enlarges on some of the information found in David Dobson's Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783 for the time period 1607-1707; it also contains completely new information gleaned from recent research. The original publication, issued by Genealogical Publishing Company. in 1989, was based entirely on source material located in the United Kingdom, while this volume contains primary and secondary material from both U.K. and U.S. sources. The Supplement concentrates, moreover, on seventeenth-century emigration, a far more difficult period to document than that of the following century. The four main phases of Scottish immigration during this century were: (1) Nova Scotia in the 1620s; (2) New England and the Chesapeake mid-century; (3) South Carolina in the mid-1680s; and (4) East New Jersey, also in the mid-1680s. In total, probably around 4,000 Scots settled between Stuartstown, South Carolina and Port Royal, Nova Scotia before 1700. Thanks to the unstinting efforts of Mr. Dobson, virtually all of them are identified in The Original Scots Colonists and in this present Supplement. Genealogical Publishing Company.


Colonial Families of the Southern States of America. A history and genealogy of colonial families who settled in the colonies prior to the Revolution. Second edition. This classic work on colonial Southern families was originally published in 1911 and revised some forty-seven years later. It contains hundreds of genealogies giving names; dates of birth, marriage, and death; names of children and their offspring, with dates of places of birth, marriage, and death; names of collateral connections; places of residence; biographical highlights; and war records. Over 12,000 individuals are referred to in the text, all of them easily located in the alphabetical index. It must be borne in mind that this work deals strictly with the genealogical history of Southern families whose forebears were established in the colonies prior to the Revolution. Chief among the families included in this classic multi-family reference are Adams, Alexander, Ambler, Armistead, Ball, Bassett, Blackwell, Bolling, Bouldin, Braxton, Brent, Burwell, Byrd, Carter, Cary, Chilton, Clarkson, Collier, Cooke, Corbin, Creel, Downing, Drake, Duvall, Ferrill, Fishback, Fitzgerald, Fitzhugh, Green, Gwynn, Hammond, Hardy, Harrison, Huddleston, Jennings, Johnston, Keith, Langhorne, Lee, Lightfoot, Marshall, Martin, Mason, Metcalfe, Murray, Neale, Orrick, Parker, Pickett, Raines, Ridgely, Robinson, Scott, Shields, Slaughter, Smith, Steptoe, Stewart, Stuart, Taylor, Taylor, Turbeville, Washington, Watts, Wright, and Wyatt. Genealogical Publishing Co., 1968.

Historical Southern Families. Vols. 5, 9, 12, 13, 17, 19. Historical Southern Families is a twenty-three-volume series of authoritative genealogies covering a broad spectrum of Southern families. The series was compiled by the late John Bennett Boddie, whose distinguished contributions to Southern genealogy were attested to by his induction as a Fellow of the American Society of Genealogists, and completed by his wife. Each volume contains a number of genealogies running from a few pages to as many as several dozen or more.

The main families treated in Volume 5 are as follows:
Bledsoe
Boddie-Lawrence-Sanders
Cabaniss of VA and MS
Calhoun-Cohoon-Cahoon
Dale-Carter of Lancaster and AL
Darden of NC and GA
Dawson of MD and TX
Dillard
Duke, Dunston, Pender-Hart and Scarborough-Eagles-Norville of NC
Ezell, Heath, James, Powell, Randle-Randolph and Sowerby-Sorsby of Surry
Glover of VA and KY
Halbert-Randolph of TX
Heale-Hale of Lancaster
Huntt of Charles City and Surry
Jackson of LA
Joyner of Isle of Wight and NC
Lemon of Ireland and LA
Mallory of VA and AL
Mason-Wilson-Woodson
Murray of KY and TX
Overton of VA, TN and LA
Parker of Isle of Wight and Surry
Soane of James City and Henrico
Quincy-Skipworth
Strother of Rappahannock
Stuart of Augusta
Tucker of Prince George and Dinwiddie
Williams of VA and TX
Wilson of AR
Wynne-Tucker-Bell

The main families treated in Volume 9 are as follows:
Boddie of SC and AL
William Boddie Bible Records
Will of George Booth of Sussex
Branch, Dickens, and Haynes of NC
Deveny of NC, AL, and TX
Ezell of KY, TN, and TX
Halbert of Essex
Harrison of James River and York River
Hill-Hasty-Harper and Mann of NC and GA
Hilliard of VA and NC
Hilliard-Hunt of TN
Horton and Morrison of VA and OK
McElroy of NC, TN, MS, and TX
Ruffin and DeLoach of VA, NC, and MS
Saunders of Caroline
Stovall and Cooper of VA and GA
Will of Thomas Warren of Surry

The main families treated in Volume 12 are as follows:
Barnett-Gentry-Dickson-Lockridge of TN and TX
Bennett of NC
Cobb-Massengill-Coleman-Holtzclaw of Isle of Wight
Digges and Gregory-Parsons-Stith of VA
Montgomery-Kirk-McMurray-Briscoe-Crockett-Whitney-Mackey of SC and MS
Thornton-Ransdell-Cox-Atwell-Alford-Williams-Curtis of VA
Errata and Addenda: Hilliard, Blakey, Jackson, Jefferson, Ross, and Harrison.

The main families treated in Volume 13 are as follows:
Avery, Breed, and Montgomery of SC
Baber-Babers of VA
Boatright of TN
FAMILY HISTORIES - BOOKS

Etheridge of NC and GA
Ezell of VA, TN, and TX
Harris of VA and GA
Hubbard of VA, KY, and other southern states
Rose of Surry
Smith of NC, SC, and TN
Strother of Old Rappahannock, SC, and GA
White of SC and MS
Errata and Addenda: Lovelace and Parham of VA


Early Families of Eastern and Southeastern Kentucky and Their Descendants. William C. Kozee. This massive compilation contains genealogies of the early families of eastern and southeastern Kentucky, the section originally encompassing the counties of Floyd, Knox, Greenup, and Clay. The genealogies refer to approximately 12,000 individuals, many of them worked through seven generations. The main families, a number of them of Scotch-Irish descent, are listed alphabetically starting with the progenitor of the Kentucky line and continue chronologically thereafter according to the succession of children. Data furnished on each of the descendants generally includes name, date of birth, marriage and death, place of residence, incidental facts pertaining to military and public service, references to public records, and so on. The following families are representative of some of the main lines found in this book: Adams, Auxier, Bailey, Ballinger, Bennett, Biggs, Black, Blair, Boone, Borders, Brack, Brown, Burgess, Burns, Campbell, Carter, Cecil, Chandler, Childers, Conley, Connelly, Davis, Dils, Dixon, Dupuy, Dysart, Elliott, Everman, Fairchild, Fields, Fitzpatrick, Flaugher, Fusion, Fuqua, Garrard, Gerred, Gee, Gilbert, Graham, Grayson, Green, Hackworth, Hager, Hampton, Hannah, Harkins, Harris, Hatcher, Hockaday, Hood, Hord, Horton, Howe, Howes, Hylton, Jacobs, Jayne, Johns, Keese, Kibbey, Kirk, Kouns, Lackey, Lane, Leslie, Lewis, Lyttle, Martin, May, Mayo, Mays, Meade, Meek, Mobley, Moore, Morris, Osenton, Parsons, Patrick, Pogue, Porter, Preston, Price, Pritchard, Ratliff, Redwine, Reeves, Rice, Richards, Robinson, Rupert, Salyer, Seaton, Scott, Siler, Sparks, Stafford, Stewart, Stratton, Strother, Stuart, Swetnam, Theobald, Turner, Van Hoose, Vaughan, Vincent-Peay, Vinson, Virgin, Ward, Walter, Waring, Warnock, Weddington, Wells, Wheeler, White, Wilhoit, Williams, Witten, Womack, Worthington. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Burke County, North Carolina History - Sketches of the Pioneers. Col. Thomas George Walton. The articles comprising the first part of this book, page 5 through 67, were written in 1894 and were published in the old Morganton Herald. Those articles found on pages 68 through 89 were copies from manuscripts of Col. Walton; these are now in the possession of his granddaughter, Mrs. Harry Boggs (1924). This book contains sketches of the following pioneers in Burke County history: Avery, Balew, Bechtler, Bouchelle, Bownman, Bradshaw, Brittain, Caldwell, Carson, Collins, Connelly, Corpening, Dobson, Duckworth, Erwin, Estes, Forney, Graham, Greenlee, Hemphill, Henderson, Herne, Hildebrand (2), Lenoir, McDowell, McEntire, Miller, Morrison, Murphy, Newland, Patton, Perkin, Person, Picken, Rutherford, Stevelies, Tates, Walker, Walton.

Tennessee Cousins - A History of Tennessee People. Worth Stickley Ray. An immense amount of genealogical data is on tap in this well-known book, which is not confined to Tennessee but reaches out to the Carolinas, Georgia, Maryland, Virginia, and other Southern states as well. Over 6,000 names are in the index, with some names having as many as fifty references. All Tennessee counties are covered, each with pertinent genealogical data such as abstracts of wills and deeds, tombstone inscriptions, marriage records, and sketches of early settlers. The most important records include First Court Records of Washington District, the Marriage Records of Greene, Washington, Jefferson and Knox counties, and Revolutionary Soldiers of Roane County. "This well-known and well-used book contains a considerable body of genealogical records from most of Tennessee's counties. . . it is an extremely valuable tool, primarily for its index, which has one of the best clues to the specific county or counties of
Tennessee in which a sought-for family may have lived at one time. No library offering services to Tennessee genealogical researchers should be without it."-- *Tennessee Historical Quarterly* (Spring 1969). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1966.

**Bk42.508**

Edwards, Lawrence and Joy Edwards Davis. *Old Speedwell Families*. This volume traces the history (in some cases, a dozen generations) of the following pioneer families: Ausmus, Carr, Davis, Dunn, Edwards, Ellison, Hunter, Maddox, Moyers, Rogers, Thomas, and Gibson. In addition, "Bits and Pieces" provides some information about other early Speedwell families: Bolinger, Wilson, and Yoakum. Southern Historical Press., 1980.

**Bk46.401**

*Genealogies of Virginia Families* [From *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*]. Five Volumes. From its inception *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* devoted space to the publication of genealogical source material; before long family histories became a permanent and indispensable feature of the Magazine. From 1893 until the apparent decline in this trend in the 1950s, *VMHB* was the leading journal in the field of Virginia family history, and it is no wonder that today its family history articles are the most sought after by the Virginia researcher. This five-volume work, nearly 5,000 pages in all, contains all the family history articles to have appeared in *VMHB* from 1893 through 1977. The assembled articles--hundreds of them--touch on families from all parts of the Old Dominion, and the majority trace lines of descent through as many as seven or eight generations, the data covering a period of three or four centuries or more. Upwards of 100,000 Virginians are treated in these pages, each of whom is cited in the specially prepared indexes at the back of the volumes. Please note that until now there has been no complete name index to the family history articles--neither in Swem's *Virginia Historical Index* nor in the annual indexes of the Magazine itself. Now, at last, the researcher has access not only to the complete collection of family history articles in *VMHB* but to a completely indexed collection as well. For convenience the articles are arranged throughout the five volumes in a single alphabetical sequence. Following is a listing of the surnames found in the titles of the articles appearing in the volumes: Adams, Anthony-Cooper, Ball, Barret, Bassett-Stith, Battaile, Baylor, Berkeley, Bernard, Beverley, Bickley, Blackwell (with Miskell), Booker, Boyd, Bradley-Harrison, Branch, Brent, Brockenbrough, Brodnax, Brooke, Bruce, Buchanan, Buckner, Burwell, Carr (with Broadhead, Winston, Barrett), Carter, Cary, Champe (with Pope, Barradall, Beckwith, Thornton, Taliaferro, Markham), Chancellor, Chappell, Chew, Chiles, Claiborne, Clay, Clement (Clements, Clemans), Clifton, Cocke (Cox), Coleman, Coles, Combs, Corbin (with Grosvenor, Pudsey), Corker-Robinson-Cockroft, Crockett, Culpeper, Cunningham, Custis, Dabney, Dade, Day, Duke-Moss, Eldridge, Ellyson, Empourer, Epes, Eskridge, Eubans, Farrar, Ferrar-Collett, Fielding & Davis, Fitzhugh, Fleet, Flourney, Fontaine, Foote, Foxall-Vaulx-Elliott, Garnett, Gay, Gevaudan, Gilson, Godwin, Gorsuch & Lovelace, Gosnold, Gray-Boulware-Samuel-Shaddock-Halbert-McGuire-Hamilton, Green, Gregory (with Crocker, Hodges), Grymes, Hancock, Hargrave (with Moseley), Harmanson, Harrison, Healy, Herndon, Heth, Hill, Hoffman, Hooe, Hoxton, Hughes, Johnson, Lanier (with Anderson, Robertson, Jennings, Knight, Woodson), Lee, Lefebure, Le Grand, Lewis, Lightfoot, Lindsay, Ludlow, Mallory, Markham, Marshall, Maupin, Mauzey-Mauzy, Michaux, Micou, Minor, Moore, Mordecai, Morgan, Morriss-Wade, Morton, Moseley-Muse, New, Newsom (with Sheppard, Spencer, Crawford, Carter, Barham, Judkins, Thorpe), Newton, Opie, Parker, Payne, Pendleton, Peticolas, Pickett, Pleasants, Poinder, Poythress, Presly, Proby, Pryor, Randolph, Meade-Randolph, Redd, Renick, Revercomb, Richardson, Robard, Robinson, Rodes, Rolfe, Roots (with Reade, Gwyn, Bernard, Higginson, Thompson, Thornton, Grymes, Cobb, Gordon, Jackson, Minor, Rutherford, Smith, Lipscomb, Whitner), Rosenberger, Royall, Saunders, Scarborough, Skyring, Slaughter, Smith, Southall, Stockdell, Stone, Taliaferro, Tarpley-Taylor, Taylor, Tembte, Terrill, Thomson, Thornhill, Thoroughgood, Throckmorton, Todd, Towles, Townley & Warner, Turner, Underwood, Vivion, Walke, Walker, Warren, Washington, Webb, West, Whitehead, Wingfield, Winston, Withers, Womack, Wood, Wormley, Wynne/Winn, Yates, Yeardley, Yeo & Selden, and Zouch. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1981.
**Virginia Historical Genealogies.** John Bennett Boddie. This work, naming 4,000 related individuals, contains the lineages of about fifty families, the main branches of which were located in Virginia, Maryland, and **North and South Carolina**. Genealogies of the following families are given: Allen, Aston, Barker-Bradford-Taylor, Berkeley-Ligon-Norwood, Binns, Butler, Claiborne, Clark, Colclough, Crafford, Crayford-Crafford, Davis, Doniphian, Eldridge, Flood, Godwyn, Gray, Gregg, Griffis, Grigsby, Harris, Haynes, Jones, Mallory, Mason, Moore, Mumford-DeJarnette-Perryman, Newton, Norwood, Pace, Peche-Cornish-Everard-Mildmay-Harcourt-Crispe, Reade, Ruffin, Sledge, Smith, Sowerby-Sorsby, Stone-Smallwood-Smith, Stover, Thomas, Travis, Warren, Woodliffe, Wynne, and Wythe. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.

**Pocahontas, Alias Matoaka - And Her Descendants Through Her Marriage at Jamestown, Virginia in April, 1614, With John Rolfe, Gentleman.** Wyndham Robertson and Robert A. Brock. This work is the precursor to the new, consolidated volume on Pocahontas above. Chiefly a tabulation of names, although many dates of birth, marriage and death are given, this work traces the descendants of Pocahontas and John Rolfe through seven generations. Names covered include Alfriend, Archer, Bentley, Bernard, Bland, Bolling, Branch, Cabell, Catlett, Cary, Dandridge, Dixon, Douglas, Duval, Eldridge, Ellett, Ferguson, Field, Fleming, Gay, Gordon, Griffon, Grayson, Harrison, Hubard, Lewis, Logan, Markham, Meade, McRae, Murray, Page, Poythress, Randolph, Robertson, Skipwith, Stanard, Tazewell, Walke, West, and Whittle. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1968.


**Pioneer Settlers of Grayson County, Virginia - With a New Index.** Benjamin Floyd Nuckolls. Grayson County, Virginia is situated just north of the convergence of the North Carolina and Tennessee borders. It is famous in southwestern Virginia as the cradle of the New River settlements-perhaps the first settlements beyond the Alleghenies. The Nuckolls book is equally famous for its genealogies of the pioneer settlers of the county. Ranging from the eighteenth through the nineteenth century, and into the twentieth, and encompassing, on average, as many as a half-dozen generations in each line, the genealogies typically provide the names of the progenitors of the Grayson County line and dates and places of migration and settlement, and then, in fluid progression, the names of all offspring in the direct and sometimes collateral lines of descent. Altogether somewhere in the neighborhood of 4,000 persons are named in the genealogies and indexed for ready reference. The following is a selection merely of some of the most prominent names dealt with: Blair, Bourne, Bryant, Cooley, Cornett, Cox, Dickenson, Dickie, Fulton, Garland, Goodykoontz, Hale, Jones, LeSeuer, Lundy, McCamant, Moore, Nuckolls, Osborne, Perkins, Phipps, Phlegar, Reeves, Skinner, Stanton, Swift, Thomas, Vaughn, Ward, Whitman, and Worrell. Scattered throughout the genealogies are interesting items of history and tradition, as well as a number of photographic portraits and views. Researchers should also note that this reprint contains a new comprehensive index of names prepared expressly for this edition. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1975.
**Virginia Valley Records - Genealogical and Historical Materials of Rockingham County, Virginia and Related Regions.** John W. Wayland. This volume is largely a sourcebook of genealogical and historical materials compiled from public records of the counties of Rockingham, Augusta, Greenbrier, Wythe, and Montgomery. Contents include Rockingham Marriages, 1795-1825; Rockingham Landowners, 1789; Augusta County Church Records, 1756-1844; Men in Service Against the Indians, 1774; Rockingham Militia, 1788; Early Settlers in East Rockingham; Extracts from Augusta Court Records; and Rockingham Wills. The book also includes sketches of a number of families in the area, among them Bowman, Cassell, Connelly, Craig, Custer, Harnsberger, Hooke, Keesling, Kemper, Kisling, Laird, Miller, Simmern, Sourwine, Spence, and Walker. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1965.

**History of Augusta County, Virginia. Second Edition.** J. Lewis Peyton. Augusta County, Virginia, was formed in 1738 from Orange County and was itself the parent county, in whole or in part, of Bath, Botetourt, Frederick, Rockbridge, and Rockingham counties. A stronghold of Scotch-Irish settlement, Augusta commands great interest among genealogists because thousands of 18th- and 19th-century families passed through it en route to the West. J. Lewis Peyton's *History of Augusta County, Virginia* is the standard work on the county. It is essentially a narrative account of Augusta from its aboriginal beginnings and Spotswood's discovery of the Valley of Virginia through the Civil War. Most of Peyton's account follows county politics, especially Augusta during the French and Indian War and the American Revolution; however, the author also deals with the organization of churches, celebrated court cases (such as trials for witchcraft), formation of cities and towns, conflicts with the Indians, and so on. The author intersperses quotations from court records, legislative sessions, fragmentary marriage records, and other primary sources to embellish his account. Genealogists will value the book, in part, as a companion volume to such Augusta County source record collections as Lyman Chalkley's *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia*. Of greater importance to genealogists, however, are the genealogical and biographical sketches of the following pioneering Augusta County families found in the Appendix to the volume: Baldwin, Bell, Campbell, Christian, Crawford, Fleming, Hanger, Hughes, Johnson, Koiner, Lee, Lewis, McCue, McCulloch, McDowell, Madison, Mathews, Peyton, Poe, Porterfield, Preston, Sheffey, Stuart, Tate, Waddell, Wayt, Wetzel, and Zane. The Clearfield edition contains a revised and enlarged name index to the work prepared by Charles R. Carrier in 1953. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1953.

**A History of Caroline County, Virginia - From Its Formation in 1727 to 1924 to Which Is Appended "A Discourse of Virginia" by Edward Maria Wingfield, First Governor of the Colony of Virginia.** Marshall Wingfield. Wingfield's *Caroline County* is the definitive genealogical sourcebook on its subject, containing numerous lists of names as well as genealogies and biographical sketches of the county's prominent citizens and early inhabitants. Included among the valuable lists are Revolutionary Soldiers from Caroline County; Officers in the Militia During the Revolution; Land Grants, 1728-1793; First Survey Book, 1729-1762; Obituary Notices, 1800-1838; Clerks and Officials; Caroline County Estates; Church Members; Committee of Safety; and Marriage Bonds. Featured in this work are genealogies of the following families: Armistead, Athey, Baylor, Blanton, Boulware, Boutwell, Bowie, Broadus, Burke, Campbell, Carter, Chandler, Chapman, Coghill, Coleman, Corbin, DeJarnette, Dew, Dickinson, Dorsey, Garrett, Gatewood, George, Glassel, Hawes, Hurt, Martin, Minor, Moncure, Motley, Peatross, Pratt, Redd, Ricks, Scott, Smith, Sutton, Taliaferro, Taylor, Terrell, Thomas, Thornton, Waller, Washington, Woolfolk, and Wyatt. Regional Publishing Company, 1969.

**North America Genealogical Sources, Southern States**

**Section 58.4 - Miscellaneous Names**

**Bk58.401** News from The Land of Freedom-German Immigrants write home

**Bk58.402** Pennsylvania Genealogies, Egle; chiefly Scotch-Irish and German
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk35.300</td>
<td>BEALS, T</td>
<td>Thomas Beals, Quaker, b 1719 PA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.000</td>
<td>GILMORE</td>
<td>Newsletter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.000</td>
<td>HIATT, J</td>
<td>Newsletter-Desc. of John Hiatt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>BENSON, E</td>
<td>The Bensonian-Ezra T.Benson Family Assn</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>BOURLAND</td>
<td>Bourland Bulletin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>CHAMBLES</td>
<td>Family Magazine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>COOK</td>
<td>Cook's Crier- Periodical</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>DANIELLS</td>
<td>Daniels-Daniells Notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>DANIELS</td>
<td>Quarterly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>DAVENPORT</td>
<td>Newsletter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>DOBBIN, J</td>
<td>James Dobbin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>FISHER</td>
<td>Facts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>FRANKLIN</td>
<td>The Franklin Fireplace-Periodical</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>FULLER</td>
<td>Family, Bible, W. Gardiner, ME</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>GRISWOLD</td>
<td>Linkage</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>JACK</td>
<td>Gleanings of Jack Data</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>KNIGHT</td>
<td>Knight and Knecht Family Researchers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>KUCKER</td>
<td>Kucker Kuckus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>LAWSON</td>
<td>Letters</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>LYON</td>
<td>Lyon Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>MARTIN</td>
<td>The Martin Genealogist</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>McCARTY</td>
<td>McCarty Cousins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>McFARLAN</td>
<td>Family Reunion, St. Andrews, NB, Can.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>McQUARRIE</td>
<td>Newsletter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>MORFORD</td>
<td>Morford Historian, V 1:1,2 and V 2:1,2,3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>O'DELL</td>
<td>O'Dell Diggin's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>OLMSTEAD</td>
<td>Genea. Recorded</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>PEARCE</td>
<td>Bulletin, Reunion 1976</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### FAMILY HISTORIES - BOOKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>PORTER</td>
<td>Settlements</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>SYMONS</td>
<td>Symons-Simons Family Newsletter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>TURNER</td>
<td>Turner Newsletter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>VAN VOORHEES</td>
<td>Newsletter; Sample copy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>WENNERICH</td>
<td>New York, Palatine Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.400</td>
<td>WIKOFF</td>
<td>Wyckoff, Wikoff, Wycoff Families Assoc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.403</td>
<td></td>
<td><strong>TCGS Membership Pedigree Charts</strong> (Storeroom)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk21.405~</td>
<td>EATON</td>
<td>Eaton- see Mayflower</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk21.415~</td>
<td>BRADFORD</td>
<td>Mayflower Families In Progress</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk21.415~</td>
<td>COOKE</td>
<td>Mayflower Families In Progress</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk25.931~</td>
<td>BOONE</td>
<td>Cem recs St. Chas Dist, MO</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk33.904</td>
<td>BARKER</td>
<td>Barker Marriages in NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk42.403~</td>
<td>BOWEN, W</td>
<td>Wm; Journey &amp; Sojourn of Family, Mansker Cr, TN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk46.614~</td>
<td>BELL</td>
<td>Early Greenfield VA &amp; Bell Family</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Section 58.A-Z - Surnames

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ABE</td>
<td>ABEL</td>
<td>Glimpses Over My Shoulder, Johnson, Thelma Abel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ADA</td>
<td>ADAMS</td>
<td>Family, by James Truslow Adams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ADA</td>
<td>ADAMS</td>
<td>Family, Conklin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ADA</td>
<td>ADAMS, J</td>
<td>Jeremiah, Anc &amp; Desc, 1794-1883</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ALD</td>
<td>ALDRICH</td>
<td>/Uldrich, by Conklin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.AL</td>
<td>ALEXANDER</td>
<td>Homesteads, Heartaches and Happiness</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ALL</td>
<td>ALLEN</td>
<td>Family History, by J. Montgomery Seaver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.AL</td>
<td>ALLEN</td>
<td>The Allen Outlaws - Virginia</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ALL</td>
<td>ALLEN, J</td>
<td>Jude, &quot;But Language Cannot Tell&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ALL</td>
<td>ALLEN, W</td>
<td>Your Family &amp; Mine, Desc of Wm Allen</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Section 58 Family Histories - Basement Bookshelves.**  **ER: Extraction Room**
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ALL</td>
<td>ALLYN, H</td>
<td>Henry, Autobiography</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.AME</td>
<td>AMES</td>
<td>Family 1520-1969 Bruton, Somerset, England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.AND</td>
<td>ANDRESON, E</td>
<td>The Family of Erik Andresen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ANK</td>
<td>ANKROM</td>
<td>Ankrom Genea, USA, 1659-1988</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BK58.AL</td>
<td>APPLINGS</td>
<td>Homes, Heartaches &amp; Happiness, Mont. Co MO,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BK58.ARM</td>
<td>ARMSTRONG</td>
<td>Surname Bulletin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.AUC ER</td>
<td>AUCH</td>
<td>In the early 1800’s many people left their native Germany to start a new life in Russia. Among these were the families of Johann Georg Zimmerman, the family of the late Georg Christian Heinle, and the Gallus Auch family. Near that same time, Johann Roth came to Russia from what was then Prussia. These families settled in an area near Odessa, Russia, in villages known then as Johannestal and Rohrbach. Johann Georg Zimmerman, his wife, Maria Agnes Oswald, and their 6 children came from Pliezhausen, Wurttemberg, Germany southwest of Stuttgart. Marie Barbara (Maier) (Heinle) Jenner, widow of Georg Christian Heinle, with her second husband, Phillip Jenner and children, came from Marbach, Wurttemberg, Germany. Marbach is located almost due north of Stuttgart. Gallus Auch and his wife, Ann Catherina Siegle and their four children, came from Echterdingen, Wurttemberg, Germany. Johann Roth, his wife Dorothea Bauer, and son Ludwig, came from Bottlitscher, Koschefa, Prussia. Nearly 100 years later, many of these families came to America, with most settling in North Dakota in the early 1900’s. As their descendants, it is their sacrifices and accomplishments we commemorate in the pages of this book. Johnson, Irene.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.AUS</td>
<td>AUSTIN, W</td>
<td>Wm Pitt, Diary, 1882-1883</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAB</td>
<td>BABB, P</td>
<td>Phillip, Index of Spouses of Babb Desc.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BK58.BA</td>
<td>BALL, A</td>
<td>Sons of Asel F. Ball; Perry, Albert, Wilbur</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAL</td>
<td>BALLIET</td>
<td>/Balliette/Balyeat/Bolyard &amp; Allied Families</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAL</td>
<td>BALLOWE, E</td>
<td>Desc of Eli P Ballowe, Pat Ballowe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAL</td>
<td>BALTZOR</td>
<td>Bits &amp; Pieces of Family Lore, Dillion</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAL</td>
<td>BALTZOR</td>
<td>On This Side of the Jordon, Collier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BA</td>
<td>BARKER</td>
<td>The Barker Odyssey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAR</td>
<td>BARKER</td>
<td>Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAR</td>
<td>BARLETT</td>
<td>Sketches</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAR</td>
<td>BARRON</td>
<td>The Barron Family &amp; Assoc Families of Groton, MA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAR</td>
<td>BARTLETT</td>
<td>Sketches of the Bartlett Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BAU</td>
<td>BAUDER</td>
<td>Are You Really A Bauder?, Supplement, Bauder</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>------------</td>
<td>---------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BEA</td>
<td>BEALS-BALES</td>
<td>Some Quaker Families-Beals-Bales, Boone</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BEL</td>
<td>BELL</td>
<td>Family Records, by J. Montgomery Seaver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BE</td>
<td>BENDER</td>
<td>The Notorious Benders</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BE</td>
<td>BENEDICT</td>
<td>Pearce, Benedict Pioneers in KY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BEN</td>
<td>BENTZ, P</td>
<td>&amp; Bosserman Ancestors of Paul Andrew Bentz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BIR</td>
<td>BIRKES</td>
<td>The Wandering Birkes, Julia Birkes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BOG</td>
<td>BOGGS</td>
<td>Family Genealogy, Desc. &amp; Related Families</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BO</td>
<td>BOLICH (Loan)</td>
<td>Family in America</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BOL</td>
<td>BOLT, R</td>
<td>Americana, Martin, Nina &amp; Ron Bolt</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BOL</td>
<td>POCAHONTAS</td>
<td>Descendants, Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BO</td>
<td>BOONE, T</td>
<td>Thomas Boone 1848-1921</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BO</td>
<td>BOOTH</td>
<td>Genealogy of the Booth Family, Jacobus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BO</td>
<td>BOWERS</td>
<td>Family Genealogy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BR~</td>
<td>BRAZEALE</td>
<td>Brazeale Kin by Lois Davis Plotts</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BRO</td>
<td>BROOKS</td>
<td>The Brooks ov VA, Edwards</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BRY</td>
<td>BRYAN</td>
<td>Bryans, Hortons &amp; Allied Families, Manly</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BUC</td>
<td>BUCKNAM</td>
<td>Twelve Generations Bucknam Fam. in America</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BUR</td>
<td>BURK</td>
<td>Memories of my Mother / Frances M Nielsen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.BUT</td>
<td>BUTTERS</td>
<td>Genea &amp; Registry of the Butters Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CAM</td>
<td>CAMPBELL</td>
<td>Journal of the Clan Campbell Society</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CAR</td>
<td>CARRIGAN</td>
<td>History &amp; Genealogical Records of the Carrigan Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Book Code</td>
<td>Author/Title</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CAR</td>
<td>Carson, K: Kit Carson, by Francis T. Cheetham</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CAR</td>
<td>Carter, T: Capt. Thomas, Desc. of, by J. L. Miller</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CHA</td>
<td>Chapman, E: Edward Genea, of Ipswich, MA 1642-1678 &amp; Desc</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CL</td>
<td>Clarkston, T: Desc. Thomas Clarkston, The Bonds of Union</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CLA</td>
<td>Clayton, W: Wm, genea, of Chichester, by Bellarts</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CO</td>
<td>Colledge, W: Labor of Love, Desc. Rev. Wm. Colledge</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.COL</td>
<td>Collin, J: John Collin - Stem and Branches</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.COO</td>
<td>Cook: Charles Corwin Cook: Days Remembered.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.COR</td>
<td>Cornelison: 1726-2001</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CO</td>
<td>Cory: Cory and Lusk Families</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.COU</td>
<td>Couey: Couey Family Reg. 1767-1979</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CRA</td>
<td>Crary: Family Records, V 1,2,3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CRA</td>
<td>Crary, J: John, of Boston &amp; Desc 1660-1967</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CRU</td>
<td>Cruce: of Belfast</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CUM</td>
<td>Cummings: Cummings Genealogy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.CUM</td>
<td>Cummings, I: Descendants of Isaac Cummings</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DAM</td>
<td>Damon: Notes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DA</td>
<td>Darnall: Darnall, Darnell, Allied Families</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DAS</td>
<td>Dashiel: Records, Vol. 1, 2, 3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DAV</td>
<td>Davis: Memories of Cowiche-The Early Days as Remembered by Helen B Willard</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DAY</td>
<td>Day: Some Days from VA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DE^</td>
<td>De Coto: Family, (Descoteaux) - Melba Steer</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Code</td>
<td>Title</td>
<td>Author/Details</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DE</td>
<td>DENHAM, H Hezekiah Stout Denham Family 1802-1972</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DEN</td>
<td>DENISON, G Descendants of George Denison of Stonington, CT</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DEN</td>
<td>DENNIS, R Desc. of Robt. Dennis-Portsmouth, RI</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DI</td>
<td>DILWORTH Genea.of Dilworth Families in Am.1550-1970 (On Loan)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DON</td>
<td>DONALD The Clan Donald-MacDonalds, MacDonells, MaCalisters &amp; Their Septs, Grant</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DO</td>
<td>DORSEY Family, MO-VA-GA (On Loan)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DOW</td>
<td>DOWNS Family of VA, OH, IN</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DRE</td>
<td>DREW Notes</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DUN</td>
<td>DUNBAR Forebears of Four Dunbars</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.DUN</td>
<td>DUNNELLS Anc's of Hattie Louella Dunnells</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.EAK</td>
<td>EAKER The Shoe Cobbler's Kin: Genealogy of the Peter (Ecker) Eaker, Sr., Family. Vol. 2. Eaker, Lorena S.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ELL</td>
<td>ELLIS, J James &amp; Mary Veatch Ellis, Sons &amp; Other Desc.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.EL</td>
<td>ELLSWORTH Our Ellsworth Ancestors, 1956</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.EMM</td>
<td>EMMONS Family, by Conklin</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ESP</td>
<td>ESPY Oysterville, by Willard R. Espy, 1977</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.EST</td>
<td>ESTY Currents of Malice</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FIG</td>
<td>FIGG Sketches of Figg Family 1719-1921</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FIS</td>
<td>FISHER, O The O.W. Fisher Heritage</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FOR</td>
<td>FORT, E Family Called Fort, Desc. of Elias Fort of VA</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FOS</td>
<td>FOSTER, S Chronicles of Stephen Fosters Family, 1944</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FOW</td>
<td>FOWLER The Fowler Family</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FRE</td>
<td>FREY, J Johann Peter, Ancestry &amp; Descendants</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FUD</td>
<td>FUDGE Bob Fudge, The Story of a Real Cowboy</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.FUH</td>
<td>FUHRIMAN In Our Day, Lila Fuhriman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
FAMILY HISTORIES - BOOKS

Bk58.FUL Fuller, E Elijah Knapp Fuller and His Ancestors
Bk58.GAR Garlick The Garlick Family History.
Bk58.GAR Garret Book of Garretts 1600-1960, by Hester E Garrett
Bk58.GIL Gilson, J Joseph & Mary (Cooper) Gilson & Families of Groton, MA
Bk58.GLI Glick, J Desc. Johannes & Magdalene Glick 1749-1982
Bk58.GO Golsan Desc. in Am-Golsan, Golson, Gholson, Gholston
Bk58.GOU Gould, Z Zaccheus, family of Topsfield, MA
Bk58.GRE Greenwell Some of the Many Branches of Greenwell Fam. Tree
Bk58.GRE Grenwell, M Matthew, Desc of Matthew & Rose Grenwell, V1=3
Bk58.GRI Grier of San Francisco, Builder in West 1878-1988
Bk58.GU Gunn, M Memorial Sketches-Dr. Moses Gunn, 1889
Bk58.HAD Haddock Legends of the Haddock Family
Bk58.HAG Hagey, D Daniel, Desc, & Local Hist. of Franconia Tnp, PA
Bk58.HAL Hallmark, G George, 1742-1815/1820
Bk58.HAM Hammers The Hammers and Allied Families of Pendleton Co, WV
Bk58.HAN Hancock Desc. of Hancock, Cofer, Jones, Massie
Bk58.HAN Hanson, J Across The Deep Blue Water, Genea of Jens Hanson of Vestre Toten & Gran Sign, Oppland, Norway
Bk58.HAR Harding Narrative History of Harding Family, Holt
Bk58.HAR Harrison Settlers By The Long Grey Trail, Pioneers to old Augusta Co, VA & Harrison Desc.
Bk58.HAR Harrison, J Joseph, Anc & Desc. of; & Ada Belle (Marsh) Stager
Bk58.HAS Harvey Living IL, OK
Bk58.HAW Hawley, S Smith Hawley & His Desc, Symonds
Bk58.HIA Hayet, J John, Newsletter -Desc. of John Hayet, Quaker
Bk58.HA Haynes Haynes Eagle Bulletin
Bk58.HEI Heidt Von Heidt & Hirschkorn Families of Rhein-Pfalz, Polen & Sudrussland
Bk58.HEI ER Heinle In the early 1800's many people left their native Germany to start a new life in Russia. Among these were the families of Johann Georg Zimmerman, the family of the late Georg Christian Heinle, and the Gallus

Section 58 Family Histories - Basement Bookshelves. ER: Extraction Room
Auch family. Near that same time, Johann Roth came to Russia from what was then Prussia. These families settled in an area near Odessa, Russia, in villages known then as Johannestal and Rohrbach. Johann Georg Zimmerman, his wife, Maria Agnes Oswald, and their 6 children came from Pliezhausen, Wurttemberg, Germany southwest of Stuttgart. Marie Barbara (Maier) (Heinle) Jenner, widow of Georg Christian Heinle, with her second husband, Phillip Jenner and children, came from Marbach, Wurttemberg, Germany. Marbach is located almost due north of Stuttgart. Gallus Auch and his wife, Ann Catherina Siegle and their four children, came from Echterdingen, Wurttemberg, Germany. Johann Roth, his wife Dorothea Bauer, and son Ludwig, came from Bottlitscher, Koschefa, Prussia. Nearly 100 years later, many of these families came to America, with most settling in North Dakota in the early 1900's. As their descendants, it is their sacrifices and accomplishments we commemorate in the pages of this book. Johnson, Irene.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.HUD</td>
<td>HUDLOW</td>
<td>/Richmond History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.HUL</td>
<td>HULETT</td>
<td>notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ING</td>
<td>INGALLS</td>
<td>/Dane/Faukner notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.IRW</td>
<td>IRWIN</td>
<td>Irwin, by Donald R Irwin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JAC</td>
<td>JACK</td>
<td>Dr. Martha Louise Jack Family History.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JAC</td>
<td>JACKSON</td>
<td>Family Records, by J. Montgomery Seaver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JAM</td>
<td>JAMES, J</td>
<td>Jesse and Frank James: The Family History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JAN</td>
<td>JANSEN</td>
<td>Ancestry of the Jansen Daughters</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JEN</td>
<td>JENSEN</td>
<td>Book of Remembrance Jensens &amp; McCarthys, Allied</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JEW</td>
<td>JEWELL</td>
<td>Jewell Genealogy, by Pat Ballowe (Prince Edw Is)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JOH</td>
<td>JOHNSON</td>
<td>My Family Johnson, Palmer Wright Duncan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JOH</td>
<td>JOHNSON</td>
<td>Our First Trip, Palombi</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JOH</td>
<td>JOHNSON, W</td>
<td>Anc. of Wm &amp; John Johnson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JOH</td>
<td>JOHNSTON</td>
<td>Grandmother's Stories, by Grace Clemenson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JOL</td>
<td>JOLLY</td>
<td>/Vaughn History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JON</td>
<td>JONES</td>
<td>Family Chronicles</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JOR</td>
<td>JORGENSEN</td>
<td>A Jorgenson family Genealogy with Christofersen, Hansen, Martinsen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JOY</td>
<td>JOYCE</td>
<td>Clan 1856-1990</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JU</td>
<td>JUELF</td>
<td>Julfs-Juef Family 1710-1973</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.JU</td>
<td>JULFS</td>
<td>Julfs-Juef Family 1710-1973</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KA</td>
<td>KALHAGEN</td>
<td>Kalhagen-Nelson Family History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KA</td>
<td>KATES</td>
<td>Kates Kin, Rarden, Ohio</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KEA</td>
<td>KEARNEY, M</td>
<td>M. Theo, Prince of Fresno.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KE</td>
<td>KEITH</td>
<td>Keith Kinfols, 1720-1979, Larry King</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KEL</td>
<td>KELLEY</td>
<td>Genea-David O'Killia &amp; Desc. Old Yarmouth, MA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KEN</td>
<td>KENNARD</td>
<td>/King/McCubbin/Knight</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KE</td>
<td>KENNEDY</td>
<td>Kennedy Klues Research Bulletin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Book Code</td>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Title</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>-------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KER</td>
<td>KERR, D</td>
<td>David Hamilton Kerr, Anc, Hist, Desc</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KID</td>
<td>KIDWELL</td>
<td>Ancestry in America from 1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KIK</td>
<td>KIK, D</td>
<td>David &amp; family, by Nelsen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KI</td>
<td>KIMBALL, S</td>
<td>A Noble Son - Spencer Kimball</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KNA</td>
<td>KNAPP, N</td>
<td>Nicholas Knapp Genealogy, V 1, 2, 3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KNI</td>
<td>KNIGHT, B</td>
<td>Cousin Bill (Knight), of Oregon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KNU</td>
<td>KNUDSEN</td>
<td>Kin, by Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KO</td>
<td>KOBELT</td>
<td>Kobelt, Cobel Genealogy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KRA</td>
<td>KRACKENBERGER</td>
<td>The Krackenberger Connection, Towne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KRA</td>
<td>KRATZ, J</td>
<td>John Valentine Kratz, anc &amp; desc, Fretz</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.KRU</td>
<td>KRUPP</td>
<td>The Arms of Krupp, 1587-1968</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LAN</td>
<td>LANE</td>
<td>Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LA</td>
<td>LARKINS</td>
<td>A Larkins Genealogy, by Perrigo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LA</td>
<td>LAYBOURN(E)</td>
<td>Family- Wm H. &amp; Harland A., 1979</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LEE</td>
<td>LEE</td>
<td>Family History, Seaver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LEM</td>
<td>LeMASTERS</td>
<td>USA, 1639-1965</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LEN</td>
<td>LENOX</td>
<td>Overland to Oregon, by Edw Henry Lenox</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LEY</td>
<td>LEYENBERGER</td>
<td>A Family of Five Republics. Sketch of Leyenberger, Lineberger, Linebarger, Lionberger Fam's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LI</td>
<td>LIGON</td>
<td>Pearce, Ligon Pioneers in Kentucky</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LIL</td>
<td>LILLY, E</td>
<td>Eli Lilly: A Life, 1885-1977</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LI</td>
<td>LINK</td>
<td>The Elias Link Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LIT</td>
<td>LITTLE</td>
<td>notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LIV</td>
<td>LIVERMORE, G</td>
<td>Tribute of the MA Hist Soc of Geo Livermore 1866</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LON</td>
<td>LONGLEY, W</td>
<td>William Longley Family &amp; Assoc Families of Groton, MA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LOT</td>
<td>LOTT</td>
<td>Lott family in America</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LULL</td>
<td>LULLOFF</td>
<td>Lulloff Link by Irene Towne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LYM</td>
<td>LYMAN</td>
<td>Genealogy of Lyman Family of Great Britain &amp; Am.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LYN</td>
<td>LYNN</td>
<td>Our Lynn Heritage</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LY</td>
<td>LYNN, J</td>
<td>Known Desc. James A.Lynn-Marcia Smith</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.LY</td>
<td>LYTLE, A</td>
<td>A Family Chronicle by Andrew Lytle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MA</td>
<td>MALVEN</td>
<td>Ghosts of the Malvins Return to Colesburg, IA</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MA</td>
<td>MALVEN, D</td>
<td>Story of David &amp; Kate MacDougal Malven</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MAN</td>
<td>MANNING</td>
<td>Families of New England</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MAR</td>
<td>MARSHALL, B</td>
<td>Bernice Cleone Marshall, by Warren Andresen; Bk2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MAS</td>
<td>MASSEY</td>
<td>My Massey Fam. in Engl - Bk 1; Massey Fam. in Am. Bk2; Massey Genea. Addendum</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MA</td>
<td>MASSIE</td>
<td>A Massie Family History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MAT</td>
<td>MATTHEWS, L</td>
<td>The Tennessee Phantoms-Desc.of Honor Leonard Blair Hammons Matthews, TN, AL</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.M</td>
<td>MAY, S</td>
<td>Samuel May &amp; Desc., Perrigo</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MCC</td>
<td>McCANN, J</td>
<td>John Keand McCann, Some Desc, 1953</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MCC</td>
<td>McCANN, W</td>
<td>Wesley, family, 1962</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McC</td>
<td>McCONNAUGHEY</td>
<td>&amp; Variant spellings 1850 census</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McC</td>
<td>McCONNAUGHEY</td>
<td>&amp; Variant spellings 1900 census</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McC</td>
<td>McCONNAUGHEY</td>
<td>&amp; Variants, Mormon Library, Vol. 1 &amp; II</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McC</td>
<td>McCONNAUGHEY</td>
<td>Society of America-Report from Ulster, Irel 1979</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McC</td>
<td>McCOY, J</td>
<td>Biography of John McCoy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McC</td>
<td>McCUTCHEN</td>
<td>McCutchen Trace Assoc, Lawton, OK</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McD</td>
<td>McDANIEL</td>
<td>Family Research in NC</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MAC</td>
<td>M(a)cDONALD</td>
<td>The MacDonald/McDonald Genea, by Seaver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McK</td>
<td>McKNIGHT (Loan)</td>
<td>The McKnight Family Descendants</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.McN</td>
<td>McNAIR</td>
<td>/McNear &amp; McNeir Genealogies</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MES</td>
<td>MESSINGER</td>
<td>in Europe &amp; America, Geo.W.Messinger</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MI</td>
<td>MICHAELIS</td>
<td>Michaelis Genealogy, Ballowe</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MI</td>
<td>MILLER</td>
<td>Index, Radewald</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MIL</td>
<td>MILLION</td>
<td>Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Code</td>
<td>Author</td>
<td>Title</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>--------</td>
<td>--------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MIL</td>
<td>MILLS, S</td>
<td>Hist. of the Simon Mills Family,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MIX</td>
<td>MIXER</td>
<td>/Ball notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MOL</td>
<td>MOELLER</td>
<td>Aus dem Leben von Theodor Adolf von Moeller, 1840-1890</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MOO</td>
<td>MOORE</td>
<td>Moore Family History</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MOO</td>
<td>MOORE</td>
<td>Records, by Seaver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MOO</td>
<td>MOORE</td>
<td>Moores of Missouri in 1850 census.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MOR</td>
<td>MORGAN, M</td>
<td>Col. Morgan Morgan, Hist &amp; Genea</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MOR</td>
<td>MORRIS</td>
<td>Hist, Morris</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MOS</td>
<td>MOSS</td>
<td>Genealogy. Moss Family in America</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MYE</td>
<td>MYERS</td>
<td>Peggy, Stories of a Little Girl in the 1900's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MYE</td>
<td>MYERS, B</td>
<td>Life and Family of Bessie Myers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.MYE</td>
<td>MYERS, P</td>
<td>Peggy- Stories of a Little Girl in Early 1900's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.NE</td>
<td>NEWTON, B</td>
<td>Capt. Benj. Newton-Wm. Downs &amp; Other Lineages (On Loan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.NY</td>
<td>NYE, A</td>
<td>Genealogy. of Desc. of Andrew Nye</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.OLI</td>
<td>OLIVER</td>
<td>Westward H-o-o-o-o-o-o, The Olivers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.OPP</td>
<td>OPPIE, W</td>
<td>Wm, of Somerset Co, New Jersey, Some Desc.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARDEE</td>
<td>Pardee Genealogy, Jacobus</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKE</td>
<td>Index to the Parke Society Bulletins</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKE, R</td>
<td>Robert, 1580-1665, From Eng in 1630</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKER</td>
<td>Gleanings from Parker Records</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKER</td>
<td>History of the Parker Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKER</td>
<td>Research Notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKER</td>
<td>Canadian Parkers in Stukely, Quebec</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKER, J</td>
<td>John, Descendants of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKER</td>
<td>Parker, Patricia Appleyard. A Chautauqua Family. A Supplement to “A</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chautauqua Boy” by David B. Parker. 1998.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.PAR</td>
<td>PARKHURST</td>
<td>/Garfield/Brown notes</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
FAMILY HISTORIES - BOOKS


Bk58.PE  PEARCE  Pearce Pioneers in KY, Marvin Pearce

Bk58.PEC  Peck, Ira B.  A Genealogical History of the Descendants of Joseph Peck. Who emigrated with his family to this country in 1638; and recos of his father’s and grandfather’s families in England; with the pedigree extending back from son to father for twenty generation; with their coat of arms, and copies of wills, also an appendix, giving an account of the Boston and Hingham Pecks, the descendants of John Peck of Mendon, Mass., Deacon Paul of Hartford, Deacon William and Henry of New Haven, and Joseph of Milford, Conn.,, with portraits of distinguished persons from steel engravings. Alfred Mudge & Son, Boston, 1868.


Bk58.PE  PENN, W  Hogg-Further Light on Ancestry of Wm Penn

Bk58.PER  PERRIGO, A  Asa Flint Perrigo & Desc.

Bk58.PEA  PERSALL  Genealogy of the Persall Family. 1840-1948

Bk58.PE  PETTIGREW  Leaves from Family Tree

Bk58.PET  PETTIJOHN, J  Autobio, Hist, Reminiscences of Jonas Pettijohn

Bk58.PLA  PLANTAGENET  Anc. of King Edward III & Queen Philippa

Bk58.POL  POLK  Polks of NC and TN.

Bk58.POT  POTTER  Family Stories of the Potter, Ebbert, & O'Kelley

Bk58.PRA  PRAETORIUS, H  Henry, An Immigrant Settler

Bk58.PRA  PRATT, T  Thomas -

Bk58.PRE  PRESCOTT  Family & Assoc Families of Groton, MA

Bk58.PRI  PRICE  The Family Name Price

Bk58.PRI  PRICE  Prices of America

Bk58.PUT  PUTNAM  notes

Bk58.PYNE  PYNE, J  The John Pyne Family in America

Bk58.RA  RAINNEY  Rainey Times, Walnut Ridge, AR

Bk58.RAM  RAMSEY  Links, Vol. 2, by Eliz. Ramsey

Bk58.RAN.  RAND  Rand Family History. 6 Vols.

Bk58.RAN  RANSOM  Ancestry 1852-1993, Harold Ransom, & Addendum

Section 58 Family Histories - Basement Bookshelves. ER: Extraction Room
Bk58.RAW   RAWSON   41 Yrs Mormon Heritage-Brown, Rawson, Angell
Bk58.RE    REAMS     Reams, Reames Family & Allied Families
Bk58.REE   REED      The Reed Genealogy, Seaver
Bk58.REE   REED      Reed Family, The Drake Family, The Gray Family of Sullivan Co, NY
Bk58.REI   REIGHLEY  Reighley, Orr, Mitchell families
Bk58.REI   REISTER   History of Our Name
Bk58.REY   REYNOLDS  History, by Seaver
Bk58.RHI   RHINE     Rhine Roots-John & Hannah and Wm & Mary of IL
Bk58.RI    RICE      Grains of Rice, by Evelyn Roberts
Bk58.RIC   RICE      /Damon notes
Bk58.RIC   RICE, E   Edmund, Family, Desc from England
Bk58.RIC   RICHARDSON, S  Samuel Richardson (1602-1658) and Josiah Ellsworth (1629-1689) some Descendants
Bk58.RIG   RIGBY, W   William F., The True Aim of a Noble Man
Bk58.RI    RITCHEY, E  The James & Eliza Ritchey Family 1700-1976
Bk58.ROB   ROBERTS   Roberts of Missouri in 1850 census
Bk58.ROB   ROBERTSON  The Robertsons, Moncreiffe
Bk58.ROG   ROGERS     Roots
Bk58.ROH   ROHRBACH, J  John R. Rohrbach (Rohrabaugh) 1728-1821, Descendants and Marriage Connections
Bk58.ROW   ROWELL     Family of New England
Bk58.ROY   ROY        Roy family of VA and KY
Bk58.STJ   ST. JOHN, M  Descendants of Matthias, Dorchester, MA - 1601
Bk58.SAN   SANFORD, M  Journal-Mollie Dorsey Sanford, NE,CO 1857-66
Bk58.SAR   SARGENT    Family, edited by Lois M Sargent 1961
Bk58.SAR   SARGENT, M  Descendants of Moses and Sally Durfey
Bk58.SCH   SCHALLIOL  Schalliol is Our Family Name 1323-1991
**FAMILY HISTORIES - BOOKS**


Bk58.SCH  SCHOEN  The German Connection: Schoen's, 1750 to Present

Bk58.SCH  SCHWENKFELDER  Genealogical Record of Schwenkfelders

Bk58.SCO  SCOTT  Scott Family Records, Seaver

Bk58.SCO  SCOTT  Scott Family from MO to OR

Bk58.SCO  SCOTT, J  Desc. John Scott from 1777

Bk58.SCR  SCRUGGS  /Piper Connections

Bk58.SHE  SHELBURNE, S  The Book of Samuel

Bk58.SH  SHELHORN (Loan)  Shelhorn-Shellhorn Genea, Jack Lines

Bk58.SHE  SHEPPARD  /Marshall & Allied Families

Bk58.SH  SHRECK, P  Paul, & Bethany Shreck 1771

Bk58.SIL  SILVER, A  Family Lineage of Anna, Charles, Mary & Eliz. Silver and Their Children

Bk58.SI  SIMMONS, J  Anc-Desc. Jonathan Simmons, WA & OR

Bk58.SIM  SIMMONS, S  Squire Simmons Family 1746-1986


Bk58.SK  SKELTON, J  John Skelton of Georgia

Bk58.SKO  SKOW  The Skow Family, Denmark, Frances Ehrig

Bk58.SL  SLAGLE  The Slagle Family in America

Bk58.SLE  SLEKTNEN  Slektten, The Family

Bk58.SM  SMITH  Smith Sagas

Bk58.SMI  SMITH  Two smiths, by Pasha Palombi Smith

Bk58.SM  SMITH, A  Absalom W. Smith, by M.B. Allen  (On Loan)

Bk58.SMI  SMITH, G  George A Smith Family

Bk58.SM  SMITH, J  Ances. Prophet Joseph Smith

Bk58.SOH  SOHM  Hist of Sohm and Ulrich Families of LeSueur, MN

Bk58.SO  SOUTER  Souter Fam. Book of Remembrance, Wolgamott

Section 58 Family Histories - Basement Bookshelves.  ER: Extraction Room
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Author</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.SPE</td>
<td>SPENCER</td>
<td>/Gould/Needham notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.SPE</td>
<td>SPENCER</td>
<td>American Ancestors of Princess of Wales</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.SPE</td>
<td>SPERBER</td>
<td>Vapor Trails, Evelyn Sperber</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.SPR</td>
<td>SPRAGUE</td>
<td>The Genealogy of the Sprague’s in Hingham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ST</td>
<td>STAMPER</td>
<td>The Stamper Stage</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.ST</td>
<td>TROUTMAN, M</td>
<td>Anc-Desc. J. Simmons &amp; Mary Troutman, WA-OR</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.STR</td>
<td>STRATTON</td>
<td>/Sanderson Notes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TA</td>
<td>STUART (STEWART)</td>
<td>Stuart Clan Magazine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.STU</td>
<td>STURTEVANT, S</td>
<td>Desc. of Samuel Sturtevant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.SVE</td>
<td>SVENSEN</td>
<td>Desc of Svend Nielsen, Denmark = S.D.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TAC</td>
<td>TACKE(I)TT</td>
<td>Families of America, Certain Vol's</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TAC</td>
<td>TACKETT</td>
<td>/Fletcher Pioneers, by Lang</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TAR</td>
<td>TARBELL, T</td>
<td>Thomas, Desc of Groton, MA 1642-1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TAY</td>
<td>TAYLOR, J</td>
<td>John Henry Taylor Jr, Family of</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TAY</td>
<td>TAYLOR</td>
<td>Taylor, Ralph A. From Sea to Shining Sea: A Taylor Family Saga. 1987</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TAY</td>
<td>SUPP</td>
<td>Taylor, Ralph A. Taylor Family Saga Supplement. 19987.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TEA</td>
<td>TEAPE, J</td>
<td>John, Desc, and Eliz. Bunce</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TEA</td>
<td>TEATER</td>
<td>The KY Teater Family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TEE</td>
<td>TEEL, J</td>
<td>Joseph &amp; Mary Stetson Alexander Genea.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TER</td>
<td>TERRIL</td>
<td>Terrils Since the Civil War</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TET</td>
<td>TETER</td>
<td>Family, by Joseph Kellogg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.THO</td>
<td>THOMAS, W</td>
<td>Wm, of Hardwick, Mass.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.THO</td>
<td>THOMPSON</td>
<td>of Missouri in 1850 Census</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TH</td>
<td>THOMSEN, H</td>
<td>Desc. H. J, &amp; A.J. Ditlevsen, Ehrig</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk58.TOD</td>
<td>TODD</td>
<td>On To Oregon, by Hixon</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Bk58.TO  TOLEMAN  Tolman, Barlow, Willey - Bk of Remembrance

Bk58.TOM  TOMLIN  Family, by Rankin

Bk58.TOW  TOWNE  The Towne Trek

Bk58.TR  TRIPPLETT  Triplett, by Hortense Abbott (On Loan)

Bk58.TRU  TRUAX  Thura Truax Hires Manuscripts, V 1, PA - OH

Bk58.TU  TUFTS  Tufts Kinsmen-Denham, Mass.

Bk58.VAN  VAN AKEN  /or Van Auken-Newsletter, V-2:1,2,4 & Index; V3:1

Bk58.VAN  VAN ALSTYNE  Family History, V-1

Bk58.VA  VAN DEUSEN, W  Rev. W.H, Genea of, by Pratt

Bk58.VA  VAN DIVER  The VanDiver Vintage

Bk58.VED  VEDDER  Vedder Family in America 1657-1985

Bk58.VE  VERNON  Vernon Vignettes (On Loan)

Bk58.VER  VERNON, W  Family, Anc & Desc of Walter Vernon & Edith Harris of Oberlin, KS

Bk58.VIN^  VINING  Vining Family, Barnes (of Ontario) (^ extraction room)

Bk58.WAR  Ward - A Genealogical Record of the Wards of Big Sandy. Billie Edyth Ward, Gateway Press, Inc. 1987 (James Ward was born 25 March 1758 in Fincastle County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth Williamson in about 1810. They had eleven children. James served in the American Revolution. He died 15 July 1848 in Lawrence County, Kentucky. Descendants and relatives lived mainly in West Virginia, Kentucky, Ohio and Texas. Includes index. Includes related families of: Arrowood, Blair, Branham, Butcher, Castle, Crum, Daniels, Davis, Hinkle, Meek, Mollett, Penix, Preston, Walters.

Bk58.WAR  WARTENBE  Genealogy

Bk58.WAT  WATSON  Genea & Hist. of Watson Fam. From Irish Imm. to Mayflower Desc.

Bk58.WED  WEDKOFF  Helen Wedkoff Jenning

Bk58.WEL  WELCH, R  Ransom Frank Welch & Susan Curtis/Ancestry

Bk58.WEN  WENDT, J  The Descendants of Joris Wendt

Bk58.WER  WERTZ  /Virt/Wuertz of PA 1400's - 1900

Bk58.WHI  WHIPPLE, M  Matthew Whipple Desc. Eng-N.Eng, 2 Vols (On Loan)

Bk58.WHI  WHITAKER  Whitaker Whatnots

Bk58.WHI  WHITE, W  Wm Allen White, Autobiography

Section 58 Family Histories - Basement Bookshelves. ER: Extraction Room
Desc. of Harvey Wilder

Life of Frances E. Willard, Gordon 1898

Williams Family Bulletin

A Williams Chronicle, F. Ehrig

Hist of Family of New Eng & New Jersey & Ancestors

Anc. of Alonzo Solomon (Ion) Wirth

John, & Agnes Honsberger, Ontario

Witter Cousins

Descendants and Ancestors of Consider Wood and his wife Mary Adams of Middleborough Massachusetts, Pomfret Connecticut, Dutchess County New York, Bradford County Pennsylvania. Wood, Norris Philip.

Abram Nelson Woodbury & his Desc.

Orin Nelson Woodbury & his Ancestors


Josiah & Keziah Nichols Desc & Ancestors

Wright Connections

Upon the Shoulders of Giants, Vol 1

In the early 1800’s many people left their native Germany to start a new life in Russia. Among these were the families of Johann Georg Zimmerman, the family of the late Georg Christian Heinle, and the Gallus Auch family. Near that same time, Johann Roth came to Russia from what was then Prussia. These families settled in an area near Odessa, Russia, in villages known then as Johannestal and Rohrbach. Johann Georg Zimmerman, his wife, Maria Agnes Oswald, and their 6 children came from Pliezhausen, Wurttemberg, Germany southwest of Stuttgart. Marie Barbara (Maier) (Heinle) Jenner, widow of Georg Christian Heinle, with her second husband, Phillip Jenner and children, came from Marbach, Wurttemberg, Germany. Marbach is located almost due north of Stuttgart. Gallus Auch and his wife, Ann Catherina Siegle and their four children, came from Echterdingen, Wurttemberg, Germany. Johann Roth, his wife Dorothea Bauer, and son Ludwig, came from Bottlitscher, Koschefa, Prussia. Nearly 100 years later, many of these families came to America, with most settling in North Dakota in the early 1900’s. As their descendants, it is their sacrifices and accomplishments we commemorate in the pages of this book. Johnson, Irene.

Zucknick, Duelge & Diem Families, And & Desc
GAZETTEERS; MAPS; ATLASES - BOOKS

Section 59.1 - General

Bk59.100R  Postal Guide, 1953

Bk59.102R  Postal Guide, 1935


Bk59.104R  Map Guide to the U.S. Federal Censuses, 1790-1920. William Thorndale and William Dollarhide. The county has always been used as the basic Federal census unit. Genealogical research in the census, therefore, begins with identifying the correct county jurisdictions. This work shows all U.S. county boundaries from 1790 to 1920. On each of the nearly 400 maps the old county lines are superimposed over the modern ones to highlight the boundary changes at ten-year intervals. Also included are (1) a history of census growth; (2) the technical facts about each census; (3) a discussion of census accuracy; (4) an essay on available sources for each state's old county lines; and (5) a statement with each map indicating which county census lines exist and which are lost. Then there is an index listing all present-day counties, plus nearly all defunct counties or counties later re-named. With each map there is data on boundary changes, notes about the census, and locality finding keys. There also are inset maps that clarify territorial lines, a state-by-state bibliography of sources, and an appendix outlining pitfalls in mapping county boundaries. The detail in this work is exhaustive and of such impeccable standards that there is little wonder why this award-winning publication is the number one tool in U.S. census research. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1987.

Bk59.105R  Rand McNally Zip Code Finder.


Section 59.2 - Geographic


Section 59.3 - U.S. Gazetteers

Bk59.300  American Place Names of Long Ago. A Republication of the Index to Cram's Unrivaled Atlas of the World as Based on the Census of 1890. Bahn, Gilbert S. George Cram's Unrivaled Atlas of the World contains an index of over 100,000 place names of "every county, city, town, village, and post-office in the United States [showing] the population of the same according to the Census of 1890." This index is of critical importance to the genealogist, for most genealogical research takes place on the county level, and in Cram's index all 100,000 places--large and small--are tied to a specific county. Furthermore, when you consider how many nineteenth-century place names have changed or disappeared in the intervening years, and that 45 percent of the places listed in this index were too small or obscure to have their population counts listed by the census taker, the importance of such a work is self-evident. Indeed, there may be no official record of many of these places, and Cram's index may be the only tool to guide you from an obscure location to the correct county courthouse. Cram had the benefit of working with the 1890 census before it was destroyed. According to Gilbert Bahn, census enumerators listed all place names on their tabulation sheets, even when the population counts were too small to warrant recording. Thus, Cram was able to compile an extremely detailed list of place names--and an accurate list, at that, because the names were
recorded by local enumerators and automatically tied in to their respective counties! It is fair to say that the compilation of such a list would have been impossible without the 1890 census. The original index as published in the 1898 edition of Cram's *Unrivaled Atlas* occupied 106 pages, each with six columns. For purposes of this reprint edition, the six columns have been rearranged into three; otherwise there has been no change to the original text. Each entry, in alphabetical order within states, gives the place name, the county in which the place is located, and the population of the place at the time of the census. State capitals and large cities are in caps, county seats are in boldface, post offices are in roman type, and places that are not post offices are rendered in italics. Places that were too small for a population count are indicated by an X. Genealogical Publishing Company, 2008.


**Section 59.4 - Town Lists, Etc.**

Bk59.400R  U.S. Area Settlement Maps, 1790-1880.

Bk59.400R  U.S. Towns in the 1900 Federal Census.  This gives the county for towns with as few as 10 inhabitants.


**Section 59.5 - Misc. Maps**


**Section 59.6 - Topographical Maps**

Bk59.600  Maps, Topographical, and Index

**Section 59.7 - Europe**


Bk59.700  Postleitzahlen, 1961


Bk59.704  Atlas of Germany.  Scale 1:100,000 (1 CM = 1 KM)  (Map Case, Drawer 4)
Bk59.705  Italy Tour Guide.  Nagel

Section 59.8 - U.S. Atlases


Section 59.9 - World Atlases; Gazetteers


Bk59.901R  Township Atlas of US - 1979

Bk59.902R  Gazetteer, Columbia Lippincott

Bk59.904  Atlas ---Times

Bk59.906  National Geographic Atlas of the World

Bk59.908M  World Atlas, Rand McNally
Bk60.1817  Cherokee Roots: V 1- Eastern Cherokee Rolls, Blankenship
Bk60.1835  Census 1835, Index, Cherokee's East of the Mississippi
Bk60.1851  Cherokee Roots: V 2 - Western Cherokee Rolls, Blankenship
Bk60.100  Guide to Sources of Indian Genealogy, Barr
Bk60.101  National Tribal/Agency Directory. List Alphabetical
Bk60.103  Your Native American Ancestry, Ashley
Bk60.108  Exploring Your Cherokee Ancestry
Bk60.400  Cherokee Removal 1838, Fleischmann
Bk60.500  Pocahontas’s People, Powhatan Indians of Virginia, Rountree
Bk60.501  The Cherokees, Woodward
Bk60.600  Robert Armstrong's Survey Book of Cherokee Lands
Bk60.800  How to Research Indian Blood Lines, Carpenter
Bk60.801  Finding Your Native American Ancestors at the National Archives
Bk60.802  How to Research "A Little Bit of Indian"
Bk60.803  Cherokee Connections. Myra Vanderpool Gormley. Cherokee Connections is an introduction to genealogical sources pertaining to the Cherokee nation, and it is designed specifically for researchers who are trying to prove their heritage for tribal membership as well as for those who are simply interested in investigating family legends about Cherokee ancestry. It includes a thumbnail history of the tribe that is both fascinating and informative. In addition, the book elaborates on such famous topics as the "Trail of Tears," the seven clans, and tribal divisions. Cherokee Connections also examines some of the myths and folklore surrounding this famous Native American tribe. All important sources of genealogical value are explained with respect to the reasons why the various records were generated and where they can be accessed today. This includes such well-known records as the Dawes Commission records, the Dawes Final Rolls, and the Guion Miller Rolls, to mention only a few. The bibliography provides references to other material of genealogical and historical value, while four carefully drawn maps show Cherokee settlements in the southeast and later settlements in Oklahoma and points west. For anyone with an interest in Cherokee ancestry, this little book provides instant gratification, supplying all essential information in a mere sixty-four pages of text. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1995.
Tracing Ancestors Among the Five Civilized Tribes - Southeastern Indians Prior to Removal. Rachal Mills Lennon. Stories about Indian ancestors in the family tree are common among both black and white families whose roots go deep into the American Southeast, especially those with links to the Cherokee, Chickasaw, Choctaw, Creek, and Seminole (the Five Civilized Tribes). If the accounts of family elders can be believed, those ancestors lived in the not-too-distant past. Yet despite the strength of family convictions--and the prized portraits of forebears whose features suggest Indian heritage--most researchers who pursue these traditions feel they are chasing a phantom. Tracing Ancestors Among the Five Civilized Tribes is designed to eliminate speculation and help you determine the truth about your Indian ancestry. It focuses on the toughest period to research--the century or so prior to the removal of the Southeastern nations to Indian Territory, the point at which records were regularly maintained. It provides the cultural, genealogical, and historical background needed to turn family stories into proved lineages. And it outlines a method of research that can carry you from the colonial period to the great tribal rolls of the mid-to-late nineteenth century, using the unique records kept by American, English, French, and Spanish governments. THE AUTHOR - Rachal Mills Lennon traces nineteen branches of her family tree through five North American Indian tribes, although one of her more intriguing ancestors--the "Choctaw Princess" of family lore--remains a shadow among the pines at Dancing Rabbit Creek. She has been a Certified Genealogical Records Specialist since 1985 and is the author, editor, and compiler of five books, including Some Southern Balls and Florida's Unfortunates, as well as Southeastern ethnic case studies in the major genealogical periodicals. Genealogical Publishing Company, 2002.

Bibliography of Sources for Native American Family History in the Allen County Public Library, Indiana

Cherokee Proud, Guide for Tracing & Honoring Your Cherokee Ancestors

Indian Removal, Foreman
Canada

Section 61.1-8  Canada General


Bk61.200R  Census of Canada Film Register, 1841-1891.


Bk61.600  Canadian Gazetteer.

Bk61.601Q  Atlas & Gazetteer of Canada

Bk61.801  Moug, Al and Norma, compilers.  The Blue Church Cemetery near Prescott, Grenville County, Ont.  Ontario Genealogical Society, 1980.


Bk61.803  Baxter, Angus.  In Search of Your Canadian Roots: Tracing Your Family Tree in Canada.  Handled with the acumen we have come to expect of Canada’s leading genealogist, it first discusses the great migrations of Scots, Irish, English, Germans, Huguenots, Ukrainians, and Jews to Canada; describes the national archives in Ottawa, with its holdings of censuses, parish registers, naturalization records, land and homestead records, military records, and passenger lists; summarizes the holdings of the LDS Church relating to Canada; and explores the vast nationwide record sources such as census records and church registers.  Next it provides a province-by-province survey of genealogical sources—in effect, a step-by-step guide to the records and record repositories in each of the ten provinces and the Yukon and Northwest territories.  This core section gives a detailed breakdown—by province and territory—of vital records, wills, land records, censuses, church records, newspapers, and books, then lists libraries, societies, and archives and their major holdings and ongoing projects.  For both beginners and experienced researchers alike, the new 3rd edition of In Search of Your Canadian Roots gives common-sense tips on where to begin your research, how to work backward in time from the known to the unknown, how to test your facts and avoid common mistakes, and, ultimately, how to create a family tree.  Whether your family has been in Canada for centuries or only several generations, this superb book will show you how to trace your Canadian roots and have fun doing it.  Genealogical Publishing Co., 1989.


Bk61E.400Q^  The Book of Newfoundland, Vol. 2  (^ extraction room)

Bk61G —  Genea Research in Nova Scotia, Punch  [ no #]

Bk61G —  Nova Scotia Vital Statistics from Newspapers 1848-1851  [no #]
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Catalogue</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Author/Editor</th>
<th>Publisher</th>
<th>Year</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk61.H.700</td>
<td>The Loyalists in Ontario. The sons and daughters of the American Loyalists of upper Canada.</td>
<td>Reid, William D.</td>
<td>Hunterdon House</td>
<td>1973</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk61.J.100</td>
<td>Index Forests and Clearings. The History of Stanstead County, Province of Quebec 1792-1874.</td>
<td>Brock, Elizabeth and Jackie Tilton.</td>
<td>Hunterdon House</td>
<td>1976</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk55.128</td>
<td>The Trail of the Black Walnut</td>
<td>George Elmore Reaman.</td>
<td>Hunterdon House</td>
<td>1973</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk55.303</td>
<td>The Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783.</td>
<td>David Dobson</td>
<td>Hunterdon House</td>
<td>1973</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
voluntarily or involuntarily transported, port of embarkation, destination, name of ship, place and date of arrival, place of settlement, names of spouse and children, date and place of death, where buried, probate record, and source citation. The Original Scots Colonists of Early America. Supplement 1607-1707. This Supplement contains data that enlarges on some of the information found in David Dobson's Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783 for the time period 1607-1707; it also contains completely new information gleaned from recent research. The original publication, issued by Genealogical Publishing Company, in 1989, was based entirely on source material located in the United Kingdom, while this volume contains primary and secondary material from both U.K. and U.S. sources. The Supplement concentrates, moreover, on seventeenth-century emigration, a far more difficult period to document than that of the following century. The four main phases of Scottish immigration during this century were: (1) Nova Scotia in the 1620s; (2) New England and the Chesapeake mid-century; (3) South Carolina in the mid-1680s; and (4) East New Jersey, also in the mid-1680s. In total, probably around 4,000 Scots settled between Stuartstown, South Carolina and Port Royal, Nova Scotia before 1700. Thanks to the unstinting efforts of Mr. Dobson, virtually all of them are identified in The Original Scots Colonists and in this present Supplement. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Erin's Sons: Irish Arrivals in Atlantic Canada. 1761-1853. Volumes 1 and 2. Terrence M. Punch. From the time of the earliest European colonies, there were Irish settlers in the four provinces of Atlantic Canada—Newfoundland and Labrador, Prince Edward Island, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia. The first Irish arrivals came to Newfoundland as seasonal fishermen; between 1785 and 1835 a sizable number settled there, traveling from Waterford, Kilkenny, Wexford, Tipperary, and east Cork to work in the fishery industry. Increased immigration of the Irish elsewhere in Atlantic Canada began in the early 1800s, peaking during and shortly after the great Irish Famine in the mid-nineteenth century. During this time, large numbers of Irish and Scots-Irish immigrants passed through the Atlantic Canada ports of St. John and Halifax and a score of lesser ports, though a great many of these immigrants soon relocated to New England. Despite the flow of Irish through Atlantic Canada, the early records of these immigrants are fewer and less informative than those of New England and New York from the same period. Erin's Sons: Irish Arrivals in Atlantic Canada 1761–1853 goes a long way toward rectifying this problem. Author Terrence M. Punch has combed through a wide-ranging and disparate group of sources—including newspaper articles and advertisements, local government documents and census records, church records, burial records, land records, military records, passenger lists, and more—to identify as many of these pioneers as possible and disclose where they came from in the Old Country. These sources often contain details that cannot be found in Irish records, where few census returns survived from before 1901, and where Catholic records began a generation or more after their counterparts in Atlantic Canada. Genealogical Publishing Company, 2008.
BRITISH ISLES GENERAL - BOOKS

British Isles General


Bk62.102  A History of Surnames of the British Isles - A Concise Account of Their Origin, Evolution, Etymology, and Legal Status. Cecil Henry L'Estrange Ewen. This is a comprehensive and scholarly treatment of the history of English, Irish, Scottish, and Welsh surnames, including their language classification, evolution, etymology, and so on. One notable feature of the work is the many lists of surnames, classified and drawn from authentic unpublished and published sources of the 11th-17th centuries, including the Domesday Book, Pipe and Assize Rolls, and other records of the Public Record Office. A 58-page "Index of Names and Elements" contains about 10,000 entries, thus enabling the researcher to approach the work as a dictionary of surnames. Genealogical Publishing Company. 1968.

Bk62.103  The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland, and Wales, Volume III. John Bernard Burke. Perhaps the supreme reference work in British heraldry, this is a reprint of the last published edition of 1884. It was hailed as a monument by leading authorities at the time of publication, and it has never yet been superseded. The range of this definitive work is encyclopedic. It contains approximately 70,000 descriptions of coats of arms of British families listed alphabetically by the owner's surname, with some families listed by location where it is necessary to distinguish between those bearing the same family names. In addition, there is an extensive list of mottoes, a glossary, a dictionary of heraldic terms, and lists of the Royal Armory and Orders of Knighthood, the last four illustrated. The General Armory is a necessity for every heraldic artist and designer, as well as for those wishing to trace their own coat-armor. "This is regarded by the genealogical and heraldic researcher as one of the greatest works of the Burke series. . . . The book contains the most comprehensive collection of arms, 60,000 having been taken from all the leading sources . . . it is the finest source available and it is the most used book in any genealogical and heraldic reference collection."--Library Journal (October 1962). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1884.


Bk62.105  Directory of Members Interests. The purpose of these Directories is to advertise the Surnames of the families in which members are interested, together with the town or parish. 1990.


Bk62.111  Marriage, Census, and Other Indexes for Family Historians. Jeremy Gibson and Elizabeth Hampson. This is an amazingly useful little book for it is mainly a guide to unpublished indexes to marriage records and census records in Great Britain and Ireland. For the most part they are privately compiled indexes, usually unknown or inaccessible to the researcher except through the pages of this book. But it is also a guide to the many recently published marriage and census indexes. Arranged by counties, and thereunder by type of record (marriage, census, etc.), each entry gives the place or places of coverage of the index (county, town, parish,
village, etc.), dates of coverage, a description of the contents, and the name and address of the compiler, with tips on requesting a search in the index. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk62.112**  

**Bk62.113**  
Reid, Judith P. **Family Ties in England, Scotland, Wales, and Ireland - Sources For Genealogical Research in the Library of Congress.** This guide has been prepared as an aid for the many researchers who come to the Library of Congress' Local History and Genealogy Room to research family roots in England, Ireland, Scotland, or Wales. The Library's collection of local history and genealogical material for the British Isles and Ireland is so large that it ranks second only to the Library's holdings of materials relating to the United States. This should not be surprising, as British local history societies have pursued active publishing programs since the 1700s and have produced hundreds of parish registers and other local records; the Library of Congress holds many of these publications. Researchers have a myriad of reasons for coming to the Library of Congress, such as: reading already published genealogies, learning more about how to do British Isles genealogical research, building on research begun elsewhere by using the Library's extensive holdings of scholarly British local history publications, checking facts and culling biographical information, seeking information about the origin of family names, identifying geographic areas where families lived, or researching clans and tartans. Confronting this wide range of information can be daunting to the beginner. This book was prepared to assist would-be users of the British Isles collections-beginners or experienced users alike-to access these materials. 1998.

**Bk62.114**  

**Bk62.115**  

**Bk62.116**  

**Bk62.200**  
**Electoral Registers Since 1832; and Burgess Rolls.** Jeremy S. W. Gibson and Colin Rogers. Published annually since 1832, electoral registers list the names and addresses of everyone entitled to vote, noting the qualifications which brought each voter onto the register, such as current residence or ownership of property. During most of the 19th century the printed registers were arranged in alphabetical order by constituency, while later they were arranged in street order by parish. Thus they are used widely by genealogists as a tool to locate individuals in the various decennial censuses. Until now there has never been a guide showing just where these amazingly informative lists can be consulted, but this present work redresses that problem and provides a county-by-county inventory of published electoral registers held in libraries and record offices throughout Britain. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk62.201**  
**The Hearth Tax, Other Later Stuart Tax Lists, and the Association Oath Rolls.** Jeremy Gibson. The Hearth Tax, for which records survive between 1662 and 1674, is the best known of taxation sources for local and family history, listing the inhabitants of most houses in England and Wales by county and parish. This booklet at last provides a clear and simple guide to the lists that survive in the Public Record Office and elsewhere, with notes on dates, condition, and published transcripts. Similar records for Scotland and Ireland are listed. Also included are a assortment of subsidy rolls, poll tax lists, and the "Marriage Tax" of the late 1690s. Additionally, references are given for the Association Oath Rolls for England and Wales, the Channel Islands and the transatlantic colonies, which were signed by many of the adult male population. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk62.202**  
**Poll Books c. 1696-1872. A Directory of Holdings in Great Britain.** Jeremy S.W. Gibson. Until 1872, when the secret ballot was introduced, voting was a public matter, and a record of just how people voted was frequently published. Going back to the 1690s, poll books list the names and parishes of the voters, often noting their occupations and voting qualifications, with...
their choice of candidate. Genealogists find these poll books indispensable because they identify individuals by parish, thus pointing the way to the location of other invaluable records. This guide lists concisely the location of all known printed and manuscript poll books in public repositories throughout England, Wales, and Scotland. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk62.203  
**Probate Jurisdictions--Where to Look for Wills.** Jeremy Gibson. The purpose of this guide is to show you where to start looking for wills and associated records, for before 1858 British wills were probated in a wide variety of ecclesiastical courts. This guide will lead to the correct record offices, both for places in the expected ecclesiastical jurisdictions and those that are the exceptions. The arrangement is by county and thereunder by court of jurisdiction and repository, with information indicating the present location of the wills, the period of coverage, and the existence of indexes. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk62.204  
**Local Census Listings, 1522-1930. Holdings in the British Isles.** Jeremy Gibson and Mervyn Medlycott. Civil censuses in Britain prior to 1841 were purely statistical surveys, so a detailed list of local censuses for the whole period 1522 to 1930 must be of enormous value to the genealogist. As used here the term "local census" refers to lists of inhabitants which are not connected with the 1841-1891 civil censuses. Covering entire communities, this survey of the holdings of eighty British record offices covers such records as Communicants Lists and parish censuses in England and Wales, Examination Rolls in Scotland, and lists of church members in Ireland. Also listed are "drafts" of the 1841-1891 civil censuses secreted in parish and private collections, some 1801-1831 borough censuses which were actually name lists rather than summaries, tax lists such as the 1694 Marriage Tax, rate lists, including the earliest local census so far discovered in Britain (Coventry, 1522), and censuses taken for charity distribution by overseers of the poor. This is one of the most helpful guides to the location of records in Britain so far published in the distinguished series of Gibson guides. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk62.403  
**A Genealogical History of the Dormant, Abeyant, Forfeited, and Extinct Peerages of the British Empire.** Sir Bernard Burke. The purpose of this work is to set forth, in alphabetical sequence, the lineage of each of the nearly 2,000 noble houses--Dukes, Marquesses, Earls, Viscounts, and Barons--that had succumbed to extinction up to the time of the book's original publication. Each article begins with the exact date of the patent's creation, proceeding therefrom to the lineage which commences with the first known representative of the line, and carrying through successive generations up to the time of the extinction of the title, each generation constituting a catalogue of births, marriages, and deaths. The lineages are fleshed out with a wealth of incidental detail, which includes references to military and official service, estates, occupations, honors, collateral families, and places of birth, residence, and death. Altogether something on the order of 40,000 persons are referred to in the text. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1883.

Bk62.600  
**Gazetteer Containing More Than 28,000 Entries for Places and Features (Rivers, Mountains, Valleys, Etc.) in England, Wales, Scotland, Northern Ireland, the Isle of Man, and the Channel Islands.** Gives latitude and longitude for each entry.

Bk62.601  
**A General Introduction to Domesday Book.** Two Volumes. Sir Henry Ellis. Domesday Book, the famous land and population census held during the time of Edward the Confessor (d. 1066) and William the Conqueror, is Britain's oldest public record and the true starting point of English genealogy. Ellis' work is designed to throw light upon the holdings of lands as well as instances of the hereditary descent of land from those who had possession in Saxon times. By far the greatest achievement of the work is the three indexes which comprise alphabetical lists of the names of all landowners and tenants, instancing the counties wherein they held land, the location of the original citation in Domesday Book, and details of their properties, marriages, and heirs. The first index contains over 1,500 names of landowners who held land from William the Conqueror; the second contains 5,000 names of persons entered in Domesday Book as holding lands in the time of Edward the Confessor and through later years anterior to the
Survey Gazetteer of the British Isles. Bartholomew's Gazetteer of the British Isles first appeared in the year 1887, when it was recognised not only as a comprehensive record of place names from the largest and most important centres to the smallest and previously unlocatable names, but also as a reliable guide to location, spelling, population, area, postal services, railway transport connections, parish status, geographical features, literary and historic references, etc. Over the years the ability of this gazetteer to locate the greatest range of place names in the British Isles has proved itself to countless users. Its extent has, however, been the measure of the difficulty of correcting the enormous amount of information set out in the first edition. In 1932 it was decided to separate population figures from the body of the work and the 1961 census figures for all separate administrative areas are now included as a special section. It follows that all figures given in the text are to be disregarded. This principle was again used in 1966 when a supplement was employed to take account of both changing circumstances and observed corrections. This has been developed in the 1970 supplement by the inclusion of new entries for every administrative area in the British Isles which has a population of over 100,000, a segment approaching half the total population of the U.K. and the Republic of Ireland. John Bar and Son, Ltd.

Militia Lists and Musters, 1757-1876. A Directory of Holdings in the British Isles. Jeremy Gibson and Mervyn Medlycott. By law, a certain number of militiamen had to be recruited from among the able-bodied men in each parish. Thus, lists of all those eligible had to be drawn up by the parish constable, and where these survive (between 1757 and 1831) they constitute a veritable census. Along with the "Defense Lists"--the *Posse Comitatus* of 1798 and the *Levee en Masse* of 1803-04--and muster rolls of various militia regiments and local forces, these militia lists (in theory) are almost a complete census of the male population. Militias were generally raised on a county basis, and most of these voluminous records are found today in the various county record offices. This new work is a guide to the location of all such records in the county record offices throughout Britain. Genealogical Publishing Company.

British Army Pensioners Abroad, 1772-1899. Norman K. Crowder. British Army pensioners lived in the vicinity of every major center in the Canadian Atlantic Provinces, Quebec, and Ontario. In many cases their children and grandchildren emigrated to New England, New York, Michigan, and the American West. It is likely there are several million North Americans descended from these so-called "Chelsea pensioners." This book, which lists veterans who were discharged primarily during the period from 1800 to 1857, will help their descendants to trace their British origins. The most important piece of information provided is the name of the unit in which a man was serving when he received his discharge. This is given for all 8,934 entries in the book together with the date the pension was awarded. Often additional details are supplied, such as the place of residence and the date and place of death. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1995.

Ancestral Trails - The Complete Guide to British Genealogy and Family History. Mark D. Herber. Lavishly illustrated and breathtaking in coverage, *Ancestral Trails* guides the researcher through the substantial British archives, giving a detailed view of the records and the published sources available, analyzing each record and guiding the searcher to finding-aids and indexes. The early chapters help beginners take their first steps by dealing with such matters as obtaining information from living relatives, drawing family trees, and starting research in the records of birth, marriage, and death, or in census records. Later chapters guide researchers to the records that are more difficult to find and use, such as wills, parish registers, civil and ecclesiastical court records, poll books, and property records. So the book is ideal for the beginner and the experienced researcher alike and will enable those who are persistent enough to trace their ancestry back to the Middle Ages. One of the aims of the book--entirely unique to it--is to link sources together, to ensure that researchers can use material found in one source to assist a search in other sources. Another aim, somewhat more modest but equally essential, is to bring the reader up-to-date with the many important changes.
that have taken place in English genealogy over the last few years. These changes include the
movement of census records and the indexes of births, marriages, and deaths to the new
Family Records Centre at 1 Myddelton Street, London; the opening of the 1891 census; the
placement of parish registers in county record offices; the transcription and indexing of census
returns and parish records; and county and regional boundary changes. Anything even slightly
affecting your research is thus dealt with and brought up-to-date, making the book an essential
reference and an indispensable field manual. "No other publication gives such comprehensive
and up-to-date guidance on tracing British ancestry and researching family history. Illustrated
throughout with more than ninety examples of the major types of records, and with detailed lists
of further reading, Ancestral Trails will be the essential companion and guide for all family
historians."--Anthony Camp, Director, Society of Genealogists. Genealogical Publishing

Bk62.802  Tracing Your British Ancestors. - A Guide to Genealogical Sources. Gerald Hamilton-

~Bk62.803  Genealogists Handbook, 1961

Bk62.805  Scotch-Irish Sources for Research.  Afton E. Reintjes.  The Scotch-Irish came to America
from Northern Ireland, which is called Ulster. They are not a mixture of Scots and Irish, but
Scots who lived in Ulster for a few generations before emigrating. They were Presbyterians
rather than Catholics.  Peak years of emigration to America were 1717-718, 1725-1729,
1740-1771, 1754-1755, and 1771-1775. During the Colonial period they settled on the frontiers
of Pennsylvania and the Southern back country of Virginia, the Carolinas, and Georgia.


Blatchford.

Bk62.808SC  Index to Parishes in Phillimore's Marriages.  M. E. Bryant Rosier.  This booklet is an index to
the printed volumes of transcribed marriages for many parishes in almost every county. The
parishes-where the marriages took place are indexed under their respective counties and show
the period covered along with the number of the volume containing the information.

Bk62.809  The Family Tree Detective - A Manual for Analyzing and Solving Genealogical Problems
in England and Wales, 1538 to the Present Day.  Colin D. Rogers.  At long last, the definitive
manual for the amateur genealogist. An entirely new and wholly practical guide to the drawing
up of family trees, this book is especially valuable to tracers living away from London's great
centres of reference.  For the beginner, there is description of and advice about basic research
methods and sources, but the book's major asset is its concentration on the alternative steps to
take when the all too familiar dead ends appear. Dr Rogers discusses genealogical sources in
terms of their location, accessibility and legal and administrative contexts, important
professional insight which includes documents to which the general public are usually denied
access. This is however no mere catalogue of reference material, but a genuine manual for
individual tracers, to enable them to indulge successfully in what is rapidly becoming a highly
popular and consuming pursuit. The book will also be of use to the family historian and
biographer, to lecturers, librarians and archivists. Manchester University Press.

began in the twelfth century at the height of the feudal system in England, Scotland, and
Europe. As kings found profit in waging war and as feudal lords required men to protect their
holdings, the need for professional fighting men evolved. This was the origin of knighthood.
When wars became large-scale confrontations, and weapons increased in sophistication, more
elaborate defensive armor was also needed. In order to protect their entire bodies, knights were
soon clad from head to foot in heavy armor. Because the helmets concealed their identities,
knaves began to paint symbols on their shields and helmets, symbols that would be recognized
by friends and foes alike in pitched battle. Thus, the art of heraldry was born. Coats of arms, employing very specific symbols, were derived. These symbols, first only a means of identification, soon became a source of pride to their bearers. The era of knights has long passed and the study of heraldry may strike some as an outdated pursuit. But because of the strict rules governing the granting of arms (rules that are still recognized today) and the precise significance of each heraldic symbol, heraldry emerges as a kind of coded history. An examination of the code gives insights into important historical events and clearly shows the influences of the church, of royalty, and of the nobility on the development of society and on the course of history. These three groups, however, were not the only ones allowed to bear arms. The privilege extended to traders, merchants, and noblewomen. The study of armory is only part of the art and science of heraldry. Crests, crowns and coronets, mottoes, badges—these all have their own interesting origins and are included in this complete examination of English and Scottish heraldry. Bonanza Books, 1978.

Bk62.811  In Search of Your British & Irish Roots - A Complete Guide to Tracing Your English, Welsh, Scottish, and Irish Ancestors. Angus Baxter. Whether you conduct your research in person or by mail, this celebrated manual will guide you in finding your ancestors in Britain or Ireland. Noted genealogist Angus Baxter provides detailed instructions for locating records abroad and shows how easy it is to do it by mail—or on a vacation trip! He begins with step-by-step instructions on drawing up a family tree, and explains how to use sources close at hand. The search continues by correspondence with family history societies, record offices, and other organizations listed here, before concluding with a possible—but not essential—trip to the source, Britain or Ireland. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1986.

BK62.812  Genealogical Research in England and Wales. David E. Gardner and Frank Smith. Volume 2: This is the second volume of a series designed to acquaint the beginning student as well as the professional with the many genealogical sources in England and Wales. Volume Two describes the importance of planning in research; the recording of research results; the contents, value and availability of the little known records kept by the Army and Navy; and the contents, value and availability of probate records. The fifty-two counties in England and Wales are covered in great genealogical detail including the area, population and the number of ecclesiastical parishes in each county. Rare maps of each county are also included. The details of ecclesiastical divisions and the areas of probate jurisdiction will open up new avenues of research in records that in the past have been little understood and rarely used. The use of all genealogical sources is important to every genealogist. This volume, detailing completely new material, now makes this possible. Bookcraft, 1956.

Bk62.901  Armytage, George J., ed. Obituary prior to 1800 (as far as relates to England, Scotland, and Ireland). Compiled by Sir William Musgrave of Haton Castle Co Cumberland and entitled by him “A General Nomenclator and Obituary, with reference to the books where the persons are mentioned, and where some account of their character is to be found.” Volume 2, 1900.

Bk20.400  British Roots of Maryland Families. Robert Barnes. In this new and comprehensive collection of genealogies, noted Maryland genealogist Robert Barnes has put together the most authoritative account of the British origins of Maryland families ever published. Families included in this groundbreaking work were chosen by Mr. Barnes based on the following criteria: (a) there was some reason to believe that the families' home parish in Britain had been identified; (b) the families had taken root and left descendants in the New World; and (c) most had arrived before the year 1800. Source materials on which these genealogies are based derive from a combination of Mr. Barnes's own extensive research over the past thirty years and the pioneering work on the origins of Maryland families made by earlier researchers such as Henry F. Waters, Lothrop Withington, Harry Wright Newman, Jack and Marion Kaminkow, and, more recently, Peter Wilson Coldham. Some British sources used by Mr. Barnes include printed and manuscript genealogies, county histories and heraldic visitations, works on the peerage and landed gentry, and distinguished periodicals such as The Genealogist, Harleian Society Parish Register Series, and Collectanea Topographica et Genealogica. Clues in Maryland source records were discovered in land records, county and provincial court records,
parish registers, probate records, printed and manuscript family histories, and in dozens of well-known periodicals specializing in genealogy and family history. The result is a world-class combination of genealogical source materials that extends the reach of Maryland genealogy well beyond what has been known up until this point. Altogether this work contains information on nearly 500 individuals and families whose descendants came to Maryland. Many of the families, such as the Frowicks, Lewkenors, and Wroths, did not come to Maryland themselves but were ancestors through the marriage of daughters of those who did. Some families, such as the Blakistons, Towneleys, and Keenes, sent more than one individual to Maryland. One hundred and nineteen of the arrivals (24.1%) had a right to bear a coat of arms; 58 families (11.7%) had a well-proven royal descent, while another 73 (14.6%) had a professional, clerical, or mercantile background. The remaining families comprised indentured servants, convicts (only 6), and a number of individuals of undetermined status. More than half of all settlers came from London and the Home Counties and the northern counties of England. In general, families are traced back two or more generations in England and brought forward two or more generations in Maryland. A clear, well-formatted text of more than 500 pages is followed by a 140-page index containing the names of 20,000 individuals - remarkable in themselves in that they can be said to have seeded the population of early Maryland. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk21.404  The English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers - Who Came to Plymouth on the Mayflower in 1620, the Fortune in 1621, and the Anne and the Little James in 1623. Charles Edward Banks. This critically acclaimed work has biographical sketches of 112 passengers who sailed on the first four ships to New England. Along with data on the passengers' origins, family connections and later histories, it substitutes proof for guess-work and blows holes in many cherished traditions. The author gives first the historical evidence, then follows a list of the passengers on the Mayflower, Fortune, Anne, and Little James. These are dealt with, one by one, and the little known facts about their place of residence in England and their parentage and ancestry are given. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.117  Bristol and America - A Record of the First Settlers in the Colonies of North America, 1654-1685. R. Hargreaves-Mawdsley. This volume presents a list of more than 10,000 indentured servants who embarked from the British port of Bristol for Virginia, Maryland, New England, and other parts between 1654 and 1685, giving information on the passengers' origin and destination. Records the name of practically every person who left England for Virginia, Maryland, and the West Indies for the period covered. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk55.150  Bolton, Charles Knowles. Scotch Irish Pioneers in Ulster and America. This is a study of the emigration from Northern Ireland of persons of Scottish and English descent. Chapters are devoted to the Scotch-Irish settlements in Pennsylvania, Maryland, South Carolina, and Massachusetts and include valuable lists of early pioneers. In addition, considerable space is devoted to the redoubtable settlers of Londonderry, New Hampshire. The book's extensive appendices contain lists of great genealogical importance, including (1) petitioners for transport from Northern Ireland (1718); (2) hometowns of Ulster families, with names of the Scotch-Irish in New England from presbytery and synod records (1691-1718); (3) members of the Charitable Irish Society in Boston (1737-1743); (4) names of fathers in the Presbyterian baptismal records in Boston (1730-1736); and (5) names of ships carrying passengers from Ireland to New England (1714-1720). Biographical information, which is to be met with throughout the volume, is rendered instantly accessible by reference to the formidable index. Genealogical Publishing Co., 1986.

Bk55.203  List of Emigrants to America from Liverpool, 1697-1707. Elizabeth French. This is a list of indentured servants who sailed from Liverpool to Virginia, Maryland, Pennsylvania, New England, and the West Indies. For each is given the name, age, period of indenture, and the person to whom indentured. Occasionally additional data is provided. Genealogical Publishing Company.
BRITISH ISLES GENERAL - BOOKS


Bk90.801  Finding English Ancestors Not Recorded in the Common Records of Civil Registration, Parish Registers, or Probate Records.  V. Ben Bloxham.  Volume 5:408.


SC: Security Cabinet      ER: Extraction Room      DS: Downstairs      ~ : Missing Books


England: This was Their World. Alan Rogers. Volume 5:419.


British Family Life During the Period of Industrialization. W. B. Stephens. Volume 5:422.


The Following Guides, Bibliographies, and Catalogs are at the Gage FHC:

Kent - A Genealogical Bibliography. Volume 1: Genealogical Sources. Stuart A. Raymond. This volume lists works on a wide range of subjects of interest to Kent genealogists. It is exclusively concerned with published works, and numerous books and journal articles are listed. Numerous microfiche publications are also listed; Kent genealogists are fortunate in that the Kent Family History Society has issued well over 1800 microfiche publications. many of which reproduce original documents; most are listed here. Topics covered include: Libraries and Record Offices; The History of Kent; Parish and Local Histories; Bibliography and Archives; Journals and Newspapers; Occupational Information; Trade Directories and Maps; etc. Federation of Family History Societies. 1998.


Local Newspapers, 1750-1920 - England and Wales, Channel Islands, Isle of Man. Compiled by Jeremy Gibson, Brett Langston, and Brenda W. Smith. This guide is designed to tell family historians what newspapers have been published in any specific place and where they can be consulted. No differentiation is made, therefore, between original paper copies and microfilms of originals elsewhere. In any case originals are often quite fragile and only microfilms may be consulted. Researchers must also, of course, be reminded that even when items are located in a newspaper, they may not be accurate. "If it's in print it must be true" is not a maxim for the family historian. Federation of Family History Societies. 1987.

London and Middlesex - A Genealogical Bibliography. Volume 1: Genealogical Sources. Stuart A. Raymond. Topics covered include: The history of London and Middlesex; Parish Registers and Other Records of Births, Marriages and Deaths; Monumental Inscriptions; Probate Records and Inquisitions Post Mortem; Ecclesiastical Records; etc. Federation of Family History Societies. 1994.


Dorset - A Genealogical Bibliography. Stuart A. Raymond. Topics covered include: History of Dorset; Bibliography and archives; Journals and newspapers; Names and dialect; Biographical dictionaries; Pedigrees, etc., including visitations; Family histories; Parish registers and other records of births, marriages and deaths; Probate records; Monumental inscriptions; etc. Federation of Family History Societies. 1991.


Section 63.1-9  England and Wales

Bk63.102  The Genealogist's Guide.  George W. Marshall.  This is the standard guide for locating pedigrees in English genealogical publications, such as visitations, county histories, family histories, topographical works, historical society publications, and various works on peerages, baronetages, and knightages up until the time of the last edition of 1903. Marshall's Guide, as the work is generally referred to, consists of an alphabetical list of names and upwards of 75,000 references to the exact titles of works and the pages wherein the pedigrees can be found. As the only work of its kind, its consultation is imperative for anyone desiring to trace a family history based on English ancestry, for it provides the first part of the answer to any question as to what material has already been compiled on a particular family. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1967.


Bk63.107  Local Newspapers, 1750-1920 in England and Wales, Channel Islands, Isle of Man.  Jeremy Gibson.  In the mid-18th century the provincial press stopped copying news from London newspapers and began to carry news of local events in their own columns. Coverage was usually limited to the area of circulation, and this let the papers focus on local events such as births, marriages, and deaths, for example. Such papers are of obvious value to the genealogist, and Mr. Gibson has produced a fine location list. Arranged by county, and thereunder alphabetically by local area, it describes concisely what papers were published, when they were published, and where they can be found today. Genealogical Publishing Company.  (filed In box with 62.111)

Bk63.111SC  How to use the Bernau Index.  The Bernau Index is a surname index to historical sources, particularly for the eighteenth century.  This guide shows how to move from an entry in the Bernau Index to the relevant records.  Society of Genealogists, 1966.

Bk63.108  Lists of Londoners.  Jeremy Gibson and Heather Creaton.  This is a guide to manuscript lists and indexes of people who lived or worked in London during various time periods. A collaboration between the Centre for Metropolitan History and the Federation of Family History Societies, it identifies unpublished indexes held in London record offices, local libraries, and family history societies. While a complete breakdown of the type of lists contained in the work would be somewhat excessive, we can point out several that are typical: parish records, marriages, wills, gravestones, censuses, taxes, oaths, and voters’ lists, among others. Entries typically include the title of the index, a rough estimate of the total number of names included in the index, and the abbreviated name of the compiler or holding institution (full names and addresses are given at the beginning of the book). For those researching elusive London ancestors, this is a magnificent aid. Genealogical Publishing Company.  (filed in box with 62.111)

Bk63.109  The Bristol Registers of Servants Sent to Foreign Plantations, 1654-1686.  Peter Wilson Coldham.  In 1654 the Bristol City Council passed an ordinance requiring that a register of
servants destined for the colonies be kept, the purpose being to prevent the practice of dumping innocent youths into servitude. The registers, covering the period 1654 to 1686, are the largest body of indenture records known, and they also are a unique record of English emigration to the American colonies. Of the total of 10,000 servants in these registers, almost all came from the West Country, the West Midlands, or from Wales. Most entries give the name of the servant, his place of origin (until 1661), length of service, destination (usually Virginia, Maryland, or the West Indies), name of master, and, after 1670, the name of the ship. Four indexes have been included, one each for servants, masters, places of origin, and ships.


Bk63.112  *English Cottages and Farmhouses.* Olive Cook.  1982.

Bk63.200  *Record Offices—How to Find Them.* Jeremy Gibson and Pamela Peskett.  Since the redrawing of county boundaries in 1974 there has been a wholesale change in the location of record offices in England and Wales. There are now many new county record offices, new archive departments (even certain divisions of the Public Record Office in London have changed location), and many consolidated and reconstituted diocesan record offices. This guide is designed to help you locate these record offices, and it contains maps to guide you to them. It also has addresses, phone numbers, a list of relevant publications, and a variety of information pertaining to each of the record offices in England and Wales. In this Ninth Edition the outstandingly important relocations are in Central London. The closure of the historic Public Record Office building in Chancery Lane (with transfer of all original records to Kew) and the relocation of General Registry Office records of births, marriages and deaths has brought into being the Family Records Centre, with its holdings of G.R.O. indexes, microfilmed census records, and P.C.C. wills. Genealogical Publishing Company. (filed in box with 62.111)

Bk63.201  *Quarter Sessions Records for Family Historians.* Jeremy Gibson.  (filed in box with 62.111)

Bk63.202SC  *A List of the Lancashire Wills Proved Within the Archdeaconry of Richmond, And Now Preserved in the Court of Probate at Lancaster, 1748-1792;  Also, A List of the Wills Proved in the Peculiar of Halton, 1615-1792.* Henry Fishwick.  The Record Society for the Publication of Original Documents Relating to Lancashire and Cheshire, 1891.

Bk63.204  *Local Census Listings, 1522-1930. Holdings in the British Isles.* Jeremy Gibson and Mervyn Medlycott.  Civil censuses in Britain prior to 1841 were purely statistical surveys, so a detailed list of local censuses for the whole period 1522 to 1930 must be of enormous value to the genealogist. As used here the term "local census" refers to lists of inhabitants which are not connected with the 1841-1891 civil censuses. Covering entire communities, this survey of the holdings of eighty British record offices covers such records as Communicants Lists and parish censuses in England and Wales, Examination Rolls in Scotland, and lists of church members in Ireland. Also listed are "drafts" of the 1841-1891 civil censuses secreted in parish and private collections, some 1801-1831 borough censuses which were actually name lists rather than summaries, tax lists such as the 1694 Marriage Tax, rate lists, including the earliest local census so far discovered in Britain (Coventry, 1522), and censuses taken for charity distribution by overseers of the poor. This is one of the most helpful guides to the location of records in Britain so far published in the distinguished series of Gibson guides. Genealogical Publishing Company.


ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS


Bk63.303 Key to the Ancient Parish Registers of England and Wales. Arthur M. Burke. Burke's guide to the ancient parish registers of England and Wales lists in alphabetical sequence all the parishes for which registers existed prior to 1813. The bulk of the book, an annotated index, gives the names of the counties in which the parishes are located and the dates of the earliest entry in each register, as well as notes on the existence of published parish registers down to 1908. The volume commences with a succinct chronology of the history and statutes relating to parish registers. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1962.


Bk63.305SC The Phillimore Atlas and Index of Parish Registers. Cecil R. Humphery-Smith. This atlas contains a detailed parish map for each county in England and Wales. The maps show the ancient (pre-1832) parochial boundaries, the probate court jurisdiction affecting each area by colour coding, the situation of churches and chapels and the dates of commencement of the original registers that have survived. With each parish map is a reproduction of a topographical map that should help the researcher pin-point the location and extent of a particular parish and the path someone might travel from one place to another in the light of local features.


Bk63.400 Part I: A Royal Descent; Pedigrees - Tabular and Narrative, Armorial Bearings. Part II: Additions and Corrections for “A Royal Descent, with Other Pedigrees and Memorial.” Thomasin Elizabeth Sharpe. Mitchell and Hughes, 1881.


Bk63.502 The Lives and Times of our English Ancestors. Smith, Frank.

Bk63.600 Black’s Guide to England and Wales, Containing Plans of the Principal Cities, Charts, Maps, and Views. Adam and Charles Black. 1872.

Bk63.601 A Genealogical Gazetteer of England - An Alphabetical Dictionary of Places, With Their Location, Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, Population, and the Date of the Earliest Entry in the Registers of Every Ancient Parish in England. Frank Smith. The only book of its kind, this indispensable reference tool with its 17,000 entries is designed to facilitate research by giving the names and descriptions of places in England as they existed prior to 1831, giving location, ecclesiastical jurisdiction, population, and the date of the earliest entry in the registers of every ancient parish, thus combining genealogical information hitherto impossible to find in any but the rarest sources. The information supplied is as follows: (1) a description of each parish,
chapelry, hamlet, town, etc., as it was in 1831; (2) the date of commencement of all Church of England parish registers; (3) the name of the county or shire in which the place was situated in 1831; (4) the distance in miles from the next largest place; (5) the population of each place as of 1831; (6) the ecclesiastical jurisdiction of each parish in 1831; and (7) the existence of nonconformist churches or meeting places for Quakers, Baptists, Methodists, etc. "The information is based on the 1831 edition of Lewis' Topographical Dictionary but has been corrected as a result of the compiler's many years of experience in English genealogical research. Since civil registration of vital statistics began in 1837 and the censuses of 1841 and 1851 were arranged by parishes and their sub-districts, the 1831 descriptions of location are especially helpful--much more so than modern location information would be. This is an important guide...and will help all who are seeking English ancestors."--The Virginia Genealogist (Oct.-Dec. 1987). Genealogical Publishing Company, 1968.
introduces a consideration of the sources found in the home; how to advertise in newspapers and contact unknown relatives. The means by which details of births, marriages and deaths might be obtained from the vital records at Somerset House, London; information on how to trace valuable genealogical material in the census records; details of the documents and registers of the parishes; a description of the Bishop's Transcripts and marriage licenses; and the status and records of the Nonconformist sects, the Roman Catholics and the Jews, are thoroughly discussed. Here are set forth ways to record data and avoid many of the pitfalls associated with inquiry into ancient records, the interpretation of old handwriting, and the appreciation of local customs and dialects. Many who heretofore have had to rely upon others, will, upon careful study of this book, be able to help themselves. This work has many illustrations enlivening the text, and throughout there is much background information assisting the reader to become conscious of the lives and times of his ancestors.  

Volume 2: This is the second volume of a series designed to acquaint the beginning student as well as the professional with the many genealogical sources in England and Wales. Volume Two describes the importance of planning in research; the recording of research results; the contents, value and availability of the little known records kept by the Army and Navy; and the contents, value and availability of probate records. The fifty-two counties in England and Wales are covered in great genealogical detail including the area, population and the number of ecclesiastical parishes in each county. Rare maps of each county are also included. The details of ecclesiastical divisions and the areas of probate jurisdiction will open up new avenues of research in records that in the past have been little understood and rarely used. The use of all genealogical sources is important to every genealogist. This volume, detailing completely new material, now makes this possible. 


Village Records. John West. Contents include: The Approach to Local Documents; Saxon and Early Norman Documents; Saxon Charters and Place-names; The Domesday Survey; The Middle Ages; Manorial Court Rolls; Lay Subsidy Rolls; Inquisitions, Post Mortem and Manorial Extents; Monumental Brasses; The Sixteenth and Seventeenth Centuries; County Maps and Other Surveys; Parish Records; Quarter Sessions Papers; Probate Records: Inventories and Wills; Hearth Tax Returns; The Eighteenth and Nineteenth Centuries, Enclosure Awards and Maps; Land Tax and Tithe Records; Turnpike Trust Records; and Commercial Directories. 1962.

Major Genealogical Record Sources in England and Wales. In identifying ancestors, genealogical researchers need the answers to four key questions regarding record sources: 1. What types of records exist that will aid in the identification of ancestors? 2. What periods of time do the existing records cover? 3. What genealogical information appears in the existing records? 4. What is the availability of existing records for searching? This book contains charts and tables that contain answers to the above questions for the major genealogical record sources for England and Wales. The major sources are listed, together with the type of record, period covered, type of information given, and source availability. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Major Genealogical Record Sources in Ireland. In identifying ancestors, genealogical researchers need the answers to four key questions regarding record sources: 1. What types of records exist that will aid in the identification of ancestors? 2. What periods of time do the existing records cover? 3. What genealogical information appears in the existing records? 4. What is the availability of existing records for searching? This book contains charts and tables that contain answers to the above questions for the major genealogical record sources for Ireland. The major sources are listed, together with the type of record, period covered, type of information given, and source availability. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Major Genealogical Record Sources in Scotland. In identifying ancestors, genealogical researchers need the answers to four key questions regarding record sources: 1. What types of records exist that will aid in the identification of ancestors? 2. What periods of time do the existing records cover? 3. What genealogical information appears in the existing records? 4.
ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS

What is the availability of existing records for searching? This book contains charts and tables that contain answers to the above questions for the major genealogical record sources for Scotland. The major sources are listed, together with the type of record, period covered, type of information given, and source availability. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bk63.804.4

Major Genealogical Record Sources in The Isle of Man. The Genealogical Society Research Department, 1968. In identifying ancestors, genealogical researchers need the answers to four key questions regarding record sources: 1. What types of records exist that will aid in the identification of ancestors? 2. What periods of time do the existing records cover? 3. What genealogical information appears in the existing records? 4. What is the availability of existing records for searching? This book contains charts and tables that contain answers to the above questions for the major genealogical record sources for the Isle of Man. The major sources are listed, together with the type of record, period covered, type of information given, and source availability. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bk63.804.5

Population Movements in England and Wales by Canal and Navigable River. "From a population of four millions in 1600, the people of England increased to over seven millions by 1750. Industry and mining slowly grew in output and variety, but their products could be moved in only three ways, by land, by sea, or by river. Land carriage, of course, has always existed, but before the days of the road engineers of the later eighteenth century roads were so bad that wagons were not always able to be used, and much of the carriage was done on the backs of horses and mules. Except for very short distances, however, the cost of land carriage made the movement of goods by it prohibitively expensive. One horse can perhaps draw two tons on a level road, and from fifty to a hundred tons on a good waterway. ..." British Canals by Charles Hadfield. The Canal Age began in the north of England in 1761 with the building of the Duke of Idgewater's Canal from Worsley to Manchester (Lancs.) for the economic reasons described above. The canal system grew rapidly until the middle of the 19th century, then faded in importance as the new railroads and other modes of transport became firmly established. The Canals extended to the south of England in 1773 and later to Wales. "The Severn was the main water carrier of England. Apart from the traffic that came up its stream from the Port of Bristol to be distributed from its banks, and that originating from the industries and crafts carried along its length, such as the salt-works of Droitwich, it carried great quantities of coal ... " The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bk63.804.6

Welsh Patronymics. A peculiarity of Welsh genealogical research is the patronymic naming system which preailed among the Welsh people and persisted in some areas until after 1800. This system, together with the small number of different names in use and the lack of adequate records, is responsible for the fact that many persons who endeavor to trace their Welsh ancestry prior to 1800 encounter difficulty in doing so accurately. The early Welsh naming system consisted of an individual bearing one given name. For identification purposes the one given name was followed by ap or ab (meaning son of), then the father's given name, e.g., Dafydd ap Rhys, Owen ab Ellis. Old pedigrees, historical documents, deeds relating to land transactions, and monumental inscriptions are replete with illustrations of recording names in this way. To illustrate, the following is a monumental inscription from Llanrhaiadr church dated 1643: "Here lieth the body of John ap Robert of Porth ap David ap Griffith ap David Vaughan ap Blethyn ap Griffith ap Meredith ap Lorwerth ap Llewelyn ap Lorwerth ap Heilin ap Cowryd ap Alawgwa ap Cadell the King of Powys who departed this life the xx day of March in the year of our Lord God, 1643, and of his age xcv." A mother was recorded in a pedigree, the word ferch or Uerch (meaning daughter of) was used instead of ap or ab, e.g., Owen ap Meredith ap Tudor ap Gronow ap Tudor ap Gronow ap Gwenllian ferch Prince Rhus ap Gruffith. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Place Name Problems in Wales and Monmouthshire. Even though Wales and England have been joined together for administrative puropses for centuries and have almost identical genealogical sources, there are certain situations affecting ancestral research in Wales that make it different from research in England. One of these is the problem of place names. Although the official language of Wales is English, the Welsh people have retained their ancient
ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS

Celtic language with the result that the names of places are spelled, spoken, and recorded in a number of various ways. This serves as a genealogical stumbling block for Welsh genealogical research since many people having Welsh ancestry often know little or nothing about the Welsh or the original Celtic language. The variety in spellings ranges from the old Welsh spelling to an attempted anglicized form to the English equivalent. The spellings especially vary when certain letters are used in place names that are not in the Welsh alphabet. For example, there is no Welsh "k" but the Welsh "c" is pronounced as "k." Thus the place name "Cellan" is sometimes spelled "Kellan." There is no "v" in the Welsh alphabet, but the English "v" is often used in a Welsh place name instead of the Welsh "f." This results in the same place name being spelled under either variant, such as "Llanvaîhangel" or "Llanfihangel." It is a common occurrence in genealogical searching to find that the Welsh form rather than the English form of a place name was recorded by an emigrant ancestor when indicating his place of origin. The Welsh form would naturally fail to be listed in any English indexes and references, thus complicating the identification or location of the place. To illustrate the marked differences, listed following are examples of the Welsh versus the English forms: Abertawe vs Swansea; Caerdydd vs Cardiff; etc. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bks63.804.7-46

**English Probate Jurisdictions.** The Genealogical Society Research Department. The probate records of England are among the best genealogical sources for direct evidence of relationships. They are also among the most neglected sources because of the many variations in the ecclesiastical jurisdictions which governed the probating of wills prior to 1858. To complete a thorough examination of the probate records of a certain area, it is necessary to have a guide to the various probate jurisdictions and the lines of authority followed by the established Church of England. This is important to insure that probate searches will cover the probate records most likely to contain information concerning ancestors. Almost all pre-1858 wills were proved and letters of administration were granted in ecclesiastical courts, of which there were some 300. The jurisdictions of these courts do not conform with civil boundaries, thus for convenience this series has been arranged by county with appropriate cross references. Using it as a guide, you will receive assistance in locating the exact probate courts to search for any given area with the least amount of time and effort. To search a probate jurisdiction: 1. Locate on the map the parish or locality where your ancestors lived. 2. Match the color in which the parish is situated with the color key in the jurisdiction table on the page opposite the map. This is the appropriate jurisdiction you should search. 3. Search the probate records in the order indicated in the column directly below the appropriate jurisdiction in the jurisdiction table. Since civil and ecclesiastical boundaries were not necessarily one and the same, it is important in pre-1858 probate searches to consider searching nearby courts including those situated across county boundaries. This is also necessary because ecclesiastical boundaries and rights were not always observed or may have been changed over the years. Most of the records of all pre-1858 probate courts are available on film in the Library of The Genealogical Society of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. On 11 January 1858, all of the ecclesiastical courts were closed and England was divided into civil probate districts, thus making probate searches comparatively simple. The district probate registrars send a copy each year to the Principal Probate Registry where an annual master index is maintained. A copy of the master index is on film in the Library of the Genealogical Society. For additional information concerning the value and use of probate records, refer to Genealogical Research in England and Wales, Volume 2, by Gardner and Smith (Bk63.801).

Bk63.804.7

**Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Bedfordshire, England.** The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bk63.804.8

**Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Berkshire, England.** The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bk63.804.9

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Number</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Repository</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.10</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Cambridgeshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.11</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Berkshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.12</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Huntingdonshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.13</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Lincolnshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.14</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Oxfordshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.15</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Northamptonshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.16</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Wiltshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.17</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Hertfordshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.18</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Norfolk, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.19</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Kent, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.20</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Suffolk, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.21</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Durham, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.22</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Cheshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.23</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Lancashire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.24</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Nottinghamshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.25</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Derbyshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.26</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Westmorland, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.27</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Worcestershire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk63.804.28</td>
<td>Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for Staffordshire, England</td>
<td>The Genealogical Society Research Department.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


Welsh Probate Jurisdictions. The Genealogical Society Research Department. The probate records of Wales are among the best genealogical sources for direct evidence of relationships. They are also among the most neglected sources because of the many variations in the
ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS

ecclesiastical jurisdictions which governed the probate of wills prior to 1858. To complete a thorough examination of the probate records of a certain area, it is necessary to have a guide to the various probate jurisdictions and the lines of authority followed by the Established Church of England (Anglican Church) in Wales before 1858. This is important to insure that probate searches will cover the probate records most likely to contain information concerning ancestors. Almost all pre-1858 wills were proved and letters of administration were granted in ecclesiastical courts. The jurisdictions of these courts did not conform with civil boundaries, thus for convenience the Welsh series has been arranged in two divisions (North Wales and South Wales) with appropriate cross references. Using it as a guide, you will receive assistance in locating the exact probate courts to search for any given area with the least amount of time and effort. To search a probate jurisdiction: 1. Locate on the map the parish or locality where your ancestor lived. 2. Match the color in which the parish is situated with the color key in the jurisdiction table on the page opposite the map. This is the appropriate jurisdiction you should search. 3. Search the probate records in the order indicated in the column directly below the appropriate jurisdiction table. EXAMPLE: If your research problem is in the Parish of Abergale, Denbighshire, follow these steps and search the courts in this order: a. Find Abergale in a gazetteer and then using this information locate it on the map. It is in the yellow area. b. Match the yellow on the map with the yellow in the color key in the jurisdiction table on the opposite page. c. It will be found that Abergale is represented in the column of the Episcopal Consistory Court of St. Asaph. d. Search the probate records in the order indicated in the column: 1. Court of the Bishop of St. Asaph (Episcopal Consistory Court of St. Asaph). 2. Court of the Archbishop of Canterbury (Prerogative Court of Canterbury, also known as P.C.C.) Since civil and ecclesiastical boundaries were not necessarily one and the same, it is important in pre-1858 probate searches to consider nearby courts including those situated across county boundaries. Also, ecclesiastical boundaries and rights were not always observed or may have been changed over the years. Many peculiar courts closed before 1858. When this occurred jurisdiction reverted to the local archdeaconry and/or diocesan courts. Most of the records of all pre-1858 probate courts are available on film in the Library of the Genealogical Society of The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints or in its branch libraries. On 11 January 1858 all of the ecclesiastical courts were closed, and Wales was divided into civil probate districts, thus making probate searches comparatively simple after that date. Beginning in 1858, district probate registrars forwarded copies of all wills and administrations each year to the Principal Probate Registry, Somerset House, London, W.C. 2, where an annual index is maintained. A copy of the master index 1858 to 1957 is on film in the Library of the Genealogical Society. For additional information concerning the value and use of probate records, refer to Genealogical Research in England and Wales, Volume 2, by Gardner and Smith. (Bk63.801).

Bk63.804.47 Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for North Wales. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bk63.804.48 Pre-1858 Probate Jurisdictions for South Wales and Monmouthshire. The Genealogical Society Research Department.


Flow Chart 1 To find a birth certificate after 1 July 1837
Flow Chart 2 To find a marriage certificate after 1 July 1837
Flow Chart 3 To find a death certificate after 1 July 1837
Flow Chart 4 To find a birth or christening entry prior to 1 July 1837
Flow Chart 5 To find a marriage entry prior to 1 July 1837
Flow Chart 6 To find a death entry prior to 1 July 1837
Flow Chart 7 A. To find details of a family in the census returns of 1841, 1851, or 1861 through personal search; B. To find the place of birth for an individual in the census returns of 1851 and 1861
Flow Chart 8 To find details of a family in the confidential census returns 1871-1901
Flow Chart 9 To find a marriage bond and/or allegation. The Genealogical Society Research Department.
Social, Economic, Religious and Historical Background of England as it Affects Genealogical Research. The Genealogical Society Research Department. Anyone who has done genealogical research will agree that a successful genealogist must have a knowledge of the types of records available for the time and locality of a particular pedigree problem in order to solve that problem and extend that pedigree. It is also true that it is essential to know where records can be obtained, and the type and amount of information they are likely to contain, but before research is carried out, a great deal of background work should be performed. A genealogist must know something about the social, economic, religious and historical background of the area in which the research is to be carried out. This knowledge will alert the researcher to the reasons for the movement of people and the effect that social, economic, religious and historical events had in both the compiling and the preservation of records. This paper will deal with these events, only on a national basis. There are other events that took place on a local basis that should also be studied, that affected the movements of ancestors and the types of records that should have been kept but were not kept, or were badly kept. The events that follow have been arranged in chronological order so that once a particular pedigree objective has been determined in a given period of time, this paper can be examined for that period of time, and will, hopefully, create an awareness of the possible movement of ancestors and the possible situations regarding the recording of them. One of the steps that must be taken in doing research - and this is sometimes difficult - is to go back in time and view the conditions under which an ancestor lived. It must be remembered that in doing research in the 1600’s, for example, the people and the conditions under which they lived were different in many respects from those which surround us today. In the 16th century, when many basic records begin, England was mainly agricultural, with very few large towns. Villages were almost self-sufficient, only a few commodities being needed from outside. Later centuries, however, saw the rise of town dwellings, and not only did the number of towns increase, but their size grew rapidly, as rural dwellers were attracted to these new towns. Tracing ancestors in England is difficult enough because of the brevity of the records available, so a genealogist must become aware of this background, using both imagination and ingenuity.

Population Movements in England and Wales During the Industrial Revolution. The Genealogical Society Research Department. English and Welsh records used in genealogical research are comparatively brief in content, making the movements of people hard to trace. This dearth of information content also necessitates a wider variety of research sources than is necessary in some other European countries. The time period 1750-1850, frequently referred to as "The Industrial Revolution," was a period through which researchers may find it difficult to extend their English and Welsh pedigrees. It is important, therefore, to know that movements did take place, the periods when they were most extensive, the reason for them, and how these population shifts affect genealogical research. The following background should be kept in mind as a specific genealogical objective. Even before the Industrial Revolution and the consequent improvement of transportation, much merchandising was done at annual fairs. The most famous of these was at Stourbridge in Worcestershire. There were others at Lynn, in Norfolk; Boston and Gainsboro, in Lincolnshire; and Beverley, in Yorkshire. Much trading was done in the industrial centers of the day. For example, traveling merchants carried goods from Lancashire on as many as a thousand pack horses. They transported worsted cloths from East Anglia, hardware from Birmingham, and collected wool from the farm houses. Waste silk was taken north from London to Kendal in Westmorland to be made into silk yarn. Scotland sent cattle down to Norfolk to be fed. Naturally, where goods and livestock went, at least some people went along with them. Thus, before the specific period designated as the Industrial Revolution, there was some travel among a certain class of people in certain localities, while people in other areas remained completely isolated. But where there was necessary travel, there is no doubt that certain events of a genealogical nature took place. For example, a merchant could not handle a thousand pack horses alone. Scottish cattle needed drivers, and sellers and buyers would have to be represented. It was only natural that these people would at times meet and eventually marry a spouse a long way from home. This is one reason why a much sought for marriage record frequently cannot be found in the area where the children were born. In 1700, most of the population of both England and Wales lived in country parishes.
and were employed in agriculture. By 1900, the population had increased sixfold, and most of this increase had moved to the towns and was employed in industry. In between these dates, two "revolutions" had taken place, both of them causing the movement of people. While the Industrial Revolution has received much more publicity, the Agrarian Revolution led to a need for less manpower in agriculture and a consequent movement of people. The abolition of the common field system, the enclosure of land hitherto farmed in strips by many families and the consolidation of a number of small farms into larger ones forced some of those who could not afford to buy the land to work for those who could. Although such systems proved to be forward steps, they did call for less manpower and the result was that those who could not make a living on the land had to look for employment elsewhere. Agricultural policies to raise more sheep and grow less wheat occurred periodically, and such action reduced the amount of farm help required, laborers moving to find employment elsewhere. Other great agricultural advances were also made. An increased efficiency in the sowing of crops, improved cultivation and rotation of crops, and improved cattle breeding led to increased production and fitted well with the problem of feeding the increasing population. Farm laborers' wages, however, were very low and any type of employment offering higher wages could cause movements of people, and the new industrial changes provided a partial answer. The Industrial Revolution had its beginnings in the cotton industry. For centuries spinning and weaving was performed in cottages, either as a full-time job or as a sideline for the farmer and his family. But then came the invention of Kay's Flying Shuttle in 1733, Hargreaves' Spinning Jenny in 1765, Arkwright's Water Frame in 1769, Crompton's Mule in 1779 (for spinning), Cartwright's Power Loom in 1785 (for weaving), and the invention of the new steam engine by James Watt in 1769, to provide mechanical instead of hand or foot power. These developments marked the end of the "domestic" system. Manufacturing of cotton goods moved from the home to the factory. Inevitably, the new factories were established in towns, and many of the country folk followed, mostly in the Midlands and the North. Because of this, a major movement of people took place. These migrations did not take place in large numbers until around 1800 when the power loom and the coal and iron industries developed sufficiently to produce the factory system. Similar changes in production were taking place in the woollen industry, but this industry was affected much more slowly. Meanwhile, changes were also taking place in methods of transportation. For many years, rivers had been cleaned to make them more navigable, and the first commercial canal was ready in 1761, but it was not until 1777 that the Grand Trunk Canal, connecting the Rivers Trent and Mersey, was finished and ushered in the canal age. This developed into a very extensive system of waterways and affected the employment and movement of people as demonstrated in the research paper Series A, No. 5, "Population Movements by Canal and Navigable Rivers." Since 1830, other changes in the method of transportation were taking place through the introduction of railroads and improved highways. These developments effected the movement of people in two ways, those who built the roads and railroads leaving their homes, and the greater ease in travel resulting in people traveling greater distances. Before all of these changes took place, most of the working class population seldom travelled outside of their immediate community unless it was to the local market town. Great changes also took place in the iron industry. Between 1740 and 1750, coal was first used for smelting purposes. This was followed by the invention of the blast furnace, and finally in 1788 the application of the steam engine to the blast furnace. Before 1700, the important iron areas had been the Forest of Dean in Gloucestershire, and the Sussex Weald. The smelting of iron had been performed with the use of charcoal and wood.

~Bk63.804.54  Ulster Company Map-Location of Churches  The Genealogical Society Research Department.

~Bk63.804.55  Leinster  Company Map-Location of Churches  The Genealogical Society Research Department.


Everyone Has Roots - An Introduction to English Genealogy. Anthony J. Camp. *Everyone Has Roots* is Anthony Camp's timeless introduction to English genealogy. Designed to instruct the beginner in the use of English genealogical records, this work describes their origins and present-day applications. It treats virtually all facets of research, discussing methods and principles, books and archives, and adventures and misadventures. Mr. Camp is the recently retired Director of the Society of Genealogists in London, Britain's foremost genealogical society. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1978.


Genealogical Research in England's Public Record Office - A Guide for North Americans. Judith Prowse Reid and Simon Fowler. The Public Record Office in Kew, outside of London, is one of the richest genealogical repositories in the world, equivalent in many ways to our own National Archives. Its records reach all the way back to the *Domesday Book* of 1086 and forward to the vast accumulation of census records, probate documents, and emigration records that make it a natural magnet for anyone undertaking English or Welsh genealogical research. The purpose of this book is to help North Americans make the most effective use of its records. Significantly, it also identifies many of the most important PRO records available in large North American institutions such as the Family History Library in Salt Lake City, the Library of Congress in Washington, D.C., and the National Archives of Canada in Ottawa. Among the topics covered in the book are emigration and immigration records; censuses; nonconformist church records; birth, death, and marriage records, and military, taxation, court, and Parliamentary records. Also included are logistical information about working at the PRO, a discussion regarding the organization of PRO records, and a list of aids for identifying the records--not to mention a comprehensive bibliography containing complete citations to every book mentioned in the text, and a subject index.


Film Index for Boyd’s Marriage Index of England, 1500-1837.

World Conference on Records. 1980


A List of Parishes in Boyd’s Marriage Index. Boyd’s Marriage Index is a typescript index of English marriages taken from copies of marriage registers, Bishops’ Transcripts, and marriage licenses, and limited to the period 1538-1837. No English county is completely covered, and the periods indexed from each marriage register vary according to the copies of records which were readily available. Some parts of the registers of over 4,300 parishes are included. This booklet lists these parishes and the periods covered.

Genealogical Gleanings in England - Abstracts of Wills Relating to Early American Families. Henry F. Waters. This opus consists largely of copies of lengthy abstracts of wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury which bear some relation to early American families. In addition, it contains genealogical notes and pedigrees, maps, tabular charts, illustrations, and an index of 30,000 names as well as a fifty-one page index of places, with details of where many of the early families settled. Furthermore, as John T. Hassam noted in the Introduction to
ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS

the work, "These pages contain wills relating not only to New England families, but to those of Virginia, Maryland, South Carolina, New York, Pennsylvania, and the West Indies. These researches, in short, have been conducted in no narrow spirit, and they should interest everyone of English descent in every part of our country." Genealogical Publishing Company, 1883.

Bk63.904R  Film Index to the Civil Registration of Births, Marriages, and Deaths for England and Wales.

Sections 63.D-N

Bk63D.400  Derbyshire Family History Society Members Interests. This directory consists of four parts: 1. A key to the county and country abbreviations that have been used. 2. An alphabetical index of Members Interests by surname, giving the date and location of that surname interest and the membership number of the Member having that interest. 3. An alphabetical index of Members interests in places, occupations and subjects. 4. A numerical list of subscribing members names and addresses. v Derbyshire Family History Society, 1993.

Bk63DU.100  Durham, England Families Directory. This Directory consists of 1. A list of addresses of the contributors. Each person has a number which corresponds to the number in the Number column in part 2. 2. A list of people or surnames being researched in the pre-1974 county of Durham. 1989.

Bk63E.900  Wills of the County of Essex, England. Volume 3: 1571-1577; Volume 4: 1558-1565. F. G. Emmison. With the publication of the third volume of the series and the second to be issued by the New England Historic Genealogical Society, Essex Wills (England) will now cover the years 1558 to 1577, containing detailed abstracts of 1,002, 880 and 1,050 Wills respectively. The abstracts contain not only every personal and place name but also retain in general the language of the Wills. The editor's omissions are mainly the legal phraseology normally used in Wills, especially the longer testaments drawn up by local attorneys, some of whom, doubtless to increase their fees, resorted to repeating many of the clauses under the pretence of obviating possible misinterpretation. The length of some Wills was also doubled, if not trebled, by the insertion, in the event of the principal legatees dying without issue, of remainders to each of the younger sons in turn, then perhaps also to daughters, and occasionally to kinsmen or event to friends. Such a series of contingent remainders was of course a wise precaution in the case of a substantial estate, the span of life being much shorter than nowadays, and was dictated by some testators, but in many Wills was certainly added by the attorney or other draftsman, and in doing so the often long description of the property was repeated for each remainder. The names of these 'remaindermen', as they were termed by lawyers, often of course appear subsequently as receiving other legacies of lands or goods, but if not they are important, especially for family history. In preparing the abstracts it is however necessary only to give their names and relationship to the testator, without copying the repetetive clauses. Apart from such reiteration, nearly all Wills, like all other legal documents, abound in scores of shorter phrases for which only one or several words would suffice or could be wholly omitted but which is the aggregate add so much to the length. Typical cases are: 'To be paid at the age of eighteen or at the day of her marriage, whichever is the sooner' (abstracted as 'at 18 or marriage') and 'three pounds six shillings and eight pence of good and lawful money of England' (£3.6s.8d.). Finally, much space is saved in the abstracts by the normal omission of certain regular clauses or 'common form', such as the preamble and instructions to executors to deal with debts, burial and probate, which furnish no additional information. The effect of leaving out legal and other tautology can be considerable and amount to as much as three-fourths of the longer Wills (But the editor has to plough through the lot to ensure that no extra name or fact has slipped in!). Brief Wills involve few omissions, bale condensation too, is possible for those legacies of numerous articles of household kitchen goods and of clothing, which furnish an intimate picture to the family history and often include items of interest to the social historian. New England Historic Genealogical Society, 1986.
Every freeman of the City of London might make a will and alter it as often as he pleased. In disposition of disposing, however, of his personal estate it was personalty necessary for him to follow the custom of the City by leaving to his wife one third of such estate, and to his children, if any, another third; or, if he had no children, by leaving one half to his wife. If, on the other hand, he left children and no wife, his children were entitled to the same proportion of his personalty. The residue in each case was at the free disposal of the testator, and was known as the legatory or dead man's portion; if left undisposed of by the testator it fell under the direction of the Statute of Distributions, and was no longer controlled by the custom of London, but as a matter of fact it was usually devoted to pious uses for the benefit of the testator's soul. The shares of the wife and children were called their reasonable parts, to recover which there was at common law a writ da rationabili parte bonorum. This restriction upon the testamentary disposition of a man's personalty was not, strictly speaking, a particular custom of London, having formed part of the common law of the land at least as far back as the reign of Henry II.; but from its having continued in force within the City of London long after it had been abolished elsewhere by various Acts of Parliament it came to be looked upon as a custom of the City. The practical effect of such restriction was to deter wealthy persons who lived within the City and carried on their trade within its liberties from taking up the freedom of the City and becoming freemen, until an Act was passed in the eleventh year of George I. enabling citizens to dispose effectually of all their personal estate by will. All the wills in the Court of Husting may be said to form of be drawn up more or less in common form. As a rule, the testator gives directions at the outset as to the place where he wishes to be buried, and immediately afterwards prescribes the number of masses to be said for his soul, or founds a perpetual chantry. His obit, or anniversary of his decease, is to be observed, and in some cases a memorial service is directed to be held one month after his decease; this went by the name of the testator's 11 month's mind," just as the observance of his obit was called his "year's mind." Then follow bequests to his parish church, comprising service books, vestments, &c.; to the various orders of friars in London, religious houses, hermits and anchorites, inmates of hospitals, prisons, and comptera; and, in many cases, bequests to provide marriage portions for poor maidens, for the repair of highways and bridges, and other pious and charitable objects. Occasionally we find a sum of money left to provide for a pilgrimage on the testator's behalf to the shrine of S. Thomas of Canterbury or Our Lady of Walsingham, or across the seas to Rome, to the Holy Land, or to Santiago of Compostella in Spain. In the disposal of his worldly goods among his relatives and friends, a testator's debts and funeral expenses are given priority over all legacies. His wife is next satisfied of her dower by some specific bequest, or left to take what law or custom allows her in that respect, and a life interest is usually given to her in her husband's real estate or some portion of it, with remainder over to members of his family in tail. Bequests of specific chattels are numerous, and possess more than ordinary interest to the student of medieval life.

The Freemen of Norwich, England. Third Register: 1714-1752. Percy Millican. The following is a transcription of the essential portions of the Third Norwich Freemen's Register. This record is set forth in precisely the same manner as its predecessor and is in perfect sequence to it. The entries commence in 1714 and are continued until 1752 at which date the new calendar was adopted. The form of oath taken by the freemen remained unchanged except in the case of Quakers who, by the enactments of 1696 and subsequent dates, were allowed to affirm. Owing to the prevalence of bribery and corruption at elections it was found necessary by Parliament to enact (1729) that no freeman could vote for Members of Parliament, Mayors or Sheriffs until he had been admitted twelve calendar months to the freedom. This probably discouraged many tradesmen from taking up their freedom, and, as a counter-measure, the Assembly ordained, in 1741, that "no person be permitted to exercise any trade for longer than six months without taking up the freedom of the City." This order was strictly enforced by the Corporation who appointed an officer to summon delinquents to appear before them. On the other hand, disfranchisement was favoured by officials and well-to-do tradesmen who desired to be excused from further civic responsibilities and absolved from the heavy personal expenditure and payment of fines incurred by their refusal to undertake such service. The following are typical examples: Assembly Book. 24 Feb., 1718: Ordered that Mr. Peter Bokenham, Keeper of the Great Hospital, be disfranchised: and he is hereby Debarred and Excluded from the Freedom of this City and from being any longer a Freeman of this City. Norfolk Record Society, 1952.

Marriage Register of Norwich, Norfolk, England Cathedral, 1697-1754. The Register of Baptisms, Marriages, and Burials, of which only the portion relating to the Marriages is embodied in the present volume, was that known as the Register of the Sacrist of Norwich Cathedral, in which the records of marriages extend from the year 1697 to the year 1754. After the latter year the Register of the Sacrist appears to have been absorbed in that which had been previously kept by the Incumbent of St. Mary in the Marsh, whose parish was assumed to be co-extensive with the Cathedral Precinct. It is believed that the Sacrist's Register was primarily intended to record only the baptisms, marriages, and burials of members of the Cathedral body and their families. Concurrently with the register here printed was that of the Incumbent of St. Mary in the Marsh. The great interest of these two registers lies in the fact that it appears to have been the custom in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, prior to the passing of Lord Hardwicke's Act in 1753, for the persons seeking to be married by licence to apply at one or other of the Ecclesiastical Registries in Norwich for the necessary licence, armed with which they would forthwith repair to the Cathedral Church and be married there the same day by either the Sacrist, the Incumbent of St. Mary in the Marsh, or some other clergyman acting in their stead. Hence in both of these registers are found a very large number of marriages of parties which were resident in distant parts of the counties of Norfolk and Suffolk, and whose marriages we should naturally seek in the registers of one of their own parish churches. Before Lord Hardwicke's Act, residence of one of the parties to a marriage in the parish was not essential, and marriages frequently took place without such residence, and sometimes without either licence or banns. Certain churches became popular for marriages, and in the Diocese of Norwich marriages, as just stated, frequently took place in the Cathedral Church (presumably in St. Luke's Chapel, which had been substituted for the demolished church of St. Mary in the Marsh). To remedy such a state of things, and clandestine marriages in the Fleet Chapel, the Chapel in May Fair, King's Bench Prison, the Mint, in Southwark, and by hedge parsons in other parts of the kingdom, Lord Hardwicke's Act provided that all marriages after the 25th March, 1754, should be solemnized in the parish church or chapel (in which banns were usually published) of one of the parties.

The Ancient Register of North Elmham, Norfolk, England, 1538-1631. Agustus George Legge, Vicar. Transcribed and illustrated by various notes and notices of families resident in
the parish from time to time, to which are added many quaint and interesting extracts from registers of a later date. Agas H. Goose and Company, 1888.

**Bk63N.302SC**  

**Bk63N.500**  
*Unknown Norfolk.* Donald Maxwell.

**Bk63N.900**  
*The Norwich Subscription Books - A Study of the Subscription Books of the Diocese of Norwich, England, 1637-1800.* E. H. Carter. This is, so far as we know, the first attempt to describe and analyse the voluminous historical sources, common to all dioceses and extant in many, known as Diocesan Subscription Books. They are the compilations of thousands of clerics, schoolmasters, doctors, and midwives, each adding name or sign, each monopolizing full or part page, each making oath of faith and declaring his or her sphere of labour. A systematic examination of the Subscription Books establishes their value as: 1. The main record of the incumbents of the parishes in the diocese. These are recorded, in most cases, with their degrees. On preferment to another rectory or vicarage they repeated their subscription, and thus their wanderings are also recorded here. The deacons and priests, in the majority of cases, are entered with college and degree; and, in certain Books, the curates appear with particulars similar to those given in college records, having age, place of birth, place of education, college, degree, and title to their credit. 2. A source for the history of Education in the latter half of the seventeenth and the early years of the eighteenth century. The status of the teachers, the types of schools conducted, the indication of such as were fee-paying or endowed institutions, the masters and ushers of the Free Grammar Schools, and the rise of elementary and charity education are the materials here to hand. 3. A record of physicians and surgeons; etc. Thomas Nelson and Sons, Ltd., 1937.

**Bk63N.901.1**  
*Calendar of Such of the Frere MSS as Relate to the Hundred of Holt: 1. Muster Roll for the Hundred of North Greenhoe, circa 1523; 2. Norwich Subscriptions to the Voluntary Gift of 1662.*  
1. The Roll consists of three lists: (I) "Persons for the warres" in each Parish, sub-divided into archers and bylmen (II) "Spirituall" persons with the value of their benefices and stipends (III) "Temporall" men with the value of their lands and goods. Internal evidence indicates the date of the Muster to be 1522/23. It is likely it was taken to provide forces to repel a Scotch invasion. Besides being a full list of the adult male population of the Hundred, it is interesting and valuable for three other reasons. It shows the staffing of the Churches a few years before the breach with Rome. It gives particulars of the Gilds in each parish. And it sets forth the Lords of the various Manors and their Stewards. It embraces, it will be noted, the town of Little Walsingham, where was the shrine which was the object in the Middle Ages of pilgrimages from far and near. 2. The record is the return, dated 2 June 1662, of the commissioners who were appointed to collect subscriptions from the inhabitants of the city and county of Norwich, towards a 'voluntary present' to Charles II. The King had been empowered to appoint such commissioners by an Act,' passed 8 July 1661, and styled an Act for a free and voluntary present to his Majesty.' Under this, the offers or presents of a commoner were restricted to 200, while the limit fixed for subscriptions from a peer was 4400. The Commons were anxious to prevent the King from using the Act as a precedent for exacting 'voluntary' loans by the Royal prerogative only; accordingly, the following section was inserted: 'No Commissions or Aids of this nature can be issued out or levied, but by authority of Parliament; And that this Act and Supply hereby granted, shall not be drawn into example for the time to come.' Thus they showed their zeal in aiding the restored monarch, at the same time preventing him from following too closely in his father's footsteps. Norfolk Record Society, 1931.

**Bk63N.901.2/3**  
*Register of the Abbey of St. Benet of Holme, Norfolk, England, 1020-1210.* Norfolk Record Society, 1932

**Bk63N.901.6/7**  
*Musters Returns for Divers Hundreds in the County of Norfolk, 1569, 1572, 1574, and 1577, Parts 1 and 2.* Norfolk Record Society, 1935/1936.
The First Register of Norwich Cathedral Priory. Norfolk Record Society, 1939.

Index of Wills Proved in the Consistory Court of Norwich and Now Preserved in The District Probate Registry at Norwich, 1370-1550; and Wills Among the Norwich Enrolled Deeds 1298-1508. Norfolk Record Society, 1945.


The Knyvett Letters, 1620-1644. The letters of Thomas Knyvett of Ashwellthorpe to his wife, which are printed for the first time, were acquired by the British Museum in December 1930. With them was a letter from Oliver Cromwell to Knyvett, already known to students through the pages of Carlyle's. Letters and Speeches of Oliver Cromwell, where it was reprinted from the Annual Register of 1784. Norfolk Record Society, 1949.

Index of Wills Proved in the Consistory Court of Norwich and Now Preserved in The District Probate Registry at Norwich, 1550-1603. Norfolk Record Society, 1950.


The Freemen of Norwich, 1714-1752. (see Bk63N.200) Norfolk Record Society, 1952.

Extracts From the Two Earliest Minute Books of the Dean and Chapter of Norwich Cathedral, 1566-1649. Norfolk Record Society, 1953.

Transcript of Three Registers of Passengers from Great Yarmouth to Holland and New England, 1637-1639. The records here transcribed are taken from three documents, one in the Bodleian Library and two in the Public Record Office. At the foot of each of the three is the name of the responsible official, Henry Hill, who is described in one of them as "Deputie Clarke to the office for passengers over sea." All three documents record particulars of travellers who took the oath of allegiance to the King before proceeding overseas to Holland and one also records the passengers on three vessels which sailed to New England. Entry 704, for example, records: EDWARD ALLIN of Colby in Norff: baker aged as to goe into Holland to see fronds at Roterdam and gather oweing him and to Retorne with in two monthes. Norfolk Record Society, 1954.


The Correspondence of Thomas Corie, Town Clerk of Norwich, 1664-1687, With his Annotations to Edward Browne's Travels and Other Memoranda; Observations and Comments on the Visitation of Norfolk, 1664, as published by The Norfolk Record Society, Vols. IV and V. Norfolk Record Society, 1956.

Index of Wills Proved in the Consistory Court of Norwich and Now Preserved in The District Probate Registry at Norwich, 1604-1686. Norfolk Record Society, 1958.

Index of Indentures of Norwich Apprentices enrolled with the Norwich Assembly, Henry VII - George II. Norfolk Record Society, 1959.
ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS


Bk63N.901.32/3  The Registrum Vagum of Anthony Harrison, Parts 1 and 2. Norfolk Record Society, 1963.

Bk63N.901.34  Index of Wills Proved in the Consistory Court of Norwich and Now Preserved in The Norfolk and Norwich Record Office, 1687-1750. Norfolk Record Society, 1965.


Bk63N.901.36  Minutes of the Norwich Court of Mayoralty, 1632-1635. Norfolk Record Society, 1967.

Bk63N.901.37  Mary Hardy's Diary. Norfolk Record Society, 1968.

Bk63N.901.38  Index of Wills Proved in the Consistory Court of Norwich and Now Preserved in The Norfolk and Norwich Record Office, 1751-1818. Norfolk Record Society, 1969.

Bk63N.901.39  Great Yarmouth Assembly Minutes, 1538-1545; The Norwich Accounts for the Customs on Strangers' Goods & Merchandise, 1582-1610. Norfolk Record Society, 1970.

Bk63N.901.40  The Norwich Census of the Poor, 1570. Norfolk Record Society, 1971.

Sections 63.NR-WI

Bk63NR.251  Index to the the 1851 Census of Northumberland, England. Volume 1: Hartburn; Netherwitton; Longhorley and Hebburn; Mitford; Meldon and River Green. Compiled by A. S. Angus.

Bk63NT.900  Hucknall Parish Gravestones, Nottinghamshire. Inscriptions from gravestones in the Hucknall Parish Churchyard, Hucknall, Nottinghamshire, England, and other sources. (There was a Church in Hucknall or Huckenale as it was then called long before 1200 A.D.) Hucknall was known as Hucknall Torkard, so named after the Torcards who lived here. Torkard was left off the Town's name somewhere around 1918-1920.

Bk63S.300  Register of Westbury, Shropshire, 1638-1812. The village of Westbury is situated nine miles from Shrewsbury, on the Montgomery road. The church at Minsterley was built in the early part of the 18th century, but baptisms and burials which took place there were registered at Westbury until 1847. The Rectory of Westbury in Sinista Parte was separated from Westbury for ecclesiastical purposes in 1862 under the name of Yockleton, and a separate register has been kept at Yockleton since the year 1861, when the church was built there. At the time of the Domesday Survey, Westbury formed a part of the lands held of Earl Roger, by Roger Corbet, who gave the township of Winsley to Shrewsbury Abbey. Roger Corbet built a castle at Alretone, naming it Caus in honour of his birthplace, the Pays de Caux, in Normandy. It was held by his descendants in the male line till in the reign of Edward III. It passed by marriage to the Earls of Stafford. In the reign of Queen Elizabeth, it was sold to Robert Howard, whose descendant, Sir Henry Frederick Thynne, was the owner of Cans during the Civil War. The burial of a soldier of the garrison is recorded in Westbury register. The castle was captured by the Parliament's forces at the end of June, 1645. It is now the property of the Severne family. Westbury Church, dedicated to S. Mary, is undoubtedly of early date, but it has been much changed by more than one restoration. The Rev. D. H. S. Cranage considers that the chancel and possibly the nave may perhaps date from the 13th century. The arcade is early English. The tower dates from t953, and has a flight of many steps on the outside of its Northern wall.

SC: Security Cabinet      ER: Extraction Room      DS: Downstairs      ~ : Missing Books
The church contains some thoroughly good modern work. There are memorials of John Topp, t736, and of the Burley family.


*Bk63SU.100*


*Bk63SU.200*

*Publications of the Dugdale Society:*


**Volume II.** Abstract of the Bailiffs' Accounts of Monastic and other estates in the County of Warwick under the supervision of the Court of Augmentation for the year ending Michaelmas, 1547. Translated by W. B. Bickley, 1923.

**Volume III.** Minutes and Accounts of the Corporation of Stratfordupon-Avon and other records. Vol. II. 1566-1577.  1924.


**Volume XI.** Warwickshire Feet of Fines abstracted from the originals in the Public Record Office by Ethel Stokes.  1195-1284.  1932.


**Volume XV.** Warwickshire Feet of Fines abstracted from the originals in the Public Record Office by Ethel Stokes and Lucy Drucker.  Vol. II.  1284-1345.  1939.
ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS


Bk63W.900 Warwick County Records. Volumes 1-5. Volume 1: Quarter Sessions Order Book, 1625-1637. (Order Books may be defined as entry books of the Orders made by the Justices, and preserved for their future reference. It is impossible to attempt a complete survey of the subjects with which the Justices dealt in their orders. A very large proportion of them were comparatively new and were consequent upon the legislation of the Tudor Parliaments and the activities of the Privy Council. Prominent among them is the relief of the poor. This was administered by the churchwardens and overseers of the poor directly under the control of the Justices. The overseers were appointed yearly by the Justices themselves. They collected rates to relieve the aged and sick, to set the able-bodied to work, to place out as apprentices children whose parents were unable to pay the necessary premium, and to provide dwellings for those who were otherwise unable to obtain them. At the end of their year of office they presented their accounts to the Justices. Many questions arising from the business of the overseers will be found in the subject index of this volume. Consequent upon poor relief questions of assessment of rates, liability of different parts of parishes, complaints of unequal assessment and other rating difficulties occur with great frequency. The settlement of paupers and the efforts of parishes to avoid the settlement of any person who might himself or whose children might become a charge upon the parish and questions concerning vagrancy are other fruitful sources of orders. The support of illegitimate children, efforts to make the father or his relatives responsible and the detention of the mother for a year in the house of corrections all receive ample illustration. Includes an every name index of persons and places mentioned in the Orders.) Volume 2: Quarter Sessions Order Book, 1637-1650. Volume 3: Quarter Sessions Order Book, 1650-1657. Volume 4: Quarter Sessions Order Book, 1657-1665. Volume 5: Quarter Sessions Order Book, 1665-1674.
The Printed Maps of Warwickshire, 1576-1900. The traditional attachment of the Englishman to his county has strong roots in its geography and history. The English shire is much more than an ancient administrative district. It has as a rule a distinctive physical character, and within their boundaries its people have created a social life similar in structure to that of their neighbours but different in idiom. Dr. Thorpe is justified in writing of the 'geographical personality' of his county, as defined by its physical features, developed by the work of its people, and delineated in its maps. The county is a convenient unit not only for the administrator but also for the geographer and the cartographer. It is the largest region which can be drawn on a single map to a scale that permits the representation of the manifold details arising from man's use of the land and its resources: towns and villages, houses, farms, and enclosures, local industries and mineral workings, communications by land and water. Dr. Thorpe's perceptive commentary, which occupies the first part of this book, shows in chronological perspective how the face of Warwickshire has been portrayed in maps from the days of Shakespeare and Camden to those of the Ordnance Survey. Here we see the historic division of the county into the 'champion' land of Feldon and the woodland of Arden, noticed by topographers from Leland onward; the changes in the human landscape associated with enclosure of open fields and the invasion of agricultural land by mining and industrial undertakings; the growth of the road system, supplemented in the 18th century by canals and in the 19th by railways; the introduction of new sources of power and new methods of transport; the expansion of Birmingham; the aspect of the houses in which Warwickshire people have lived and the churches in which they have worshipped, the fields and factories where they have worked, their recreations and field-sports.

The Register's of Stourton, County Wilts, from 1570-1800. John Henry Ellis. The parish of Stourton is situated at the extreme west corner of the county of Wilts. It comprises the manors of Stourton, Bonham, and Gasper alias Brook. The two latter are in the county of Somerset, but the three together form one parish in the diocese of Sarum, in the poor-law union of Mere. The area is now stated at 3385 acres, but in 1851 it was 3543 acres. The population, according to the Census of 1801, was 649; it had risen in 1861 to 660; but at the last Census in 1881 it had fallen to 556. The river Stour has its source in the six springs within the parish, which are represented on the coat of arms borne by the Stourton family. This ancient family undoubtedly resided here in very early times, but there are no records to shew that they were landholders in Wilts till the reign of Edward I., when a Nicholas Stourton was holding one knight's fee here under the Lovells of Castle Cary, County Somerset. In the fourteenth century the manor was held under that of Castle Cary by the Fitz Payn family. Early in the fifteenth century the Stourtons must have become owners of the manor, for in 1427 John de Stourton was granted a licence to enclose a park of 1000 acres, in 1428 he presented to the Rectory, and in 1448 he was created Baron Stourton. The property, largely increased by marriages with the heiresses of Moigne and Chidiock, remained in possession of the Stourton family till about the year 1720, when Edward the twelfth Baron sold the manor of Stourton and other lands to Henry Hoare, Esq. Old Stourton House, a large and curious building retaining all the internal arrangements of old baronial days, was then pulled down and the present mansion of Stourhead was built.

Three Centuries of Emigrating from the British Isles - From England and Wales. Dr. William H. Chaloner. C-1&2a.


ENGLAND, WALES, AND ISLE OF MAN - BOOKS


Passenger Lists from Ireland. (Excerpted from Journal of the American Irish Historical Society, Volumes 28 and 29) J. Dominick Hackett and Charles M. Early. This work lists about 5,150 passengers who sailed from Ireland to America in the years 1811 and 1815-16, with the following information given for each passenger: the name of the ship, date of arrival, port of departure, port of entry, and point of origin. The two lists cover 109 ships, of which 89 arrived at New York, 17 at Philadelphia, 2 at Baltimore, and 1 at New London. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1929-1931.


Register of Wills & Inventories of Diocese of Dublin, 1457-1483

Irish County Maps Showing the Location of Churches of the Various Denominations (Church of Ireland, Roman Catholic Church, Presbyterian Church, Primitive Wesleyan Methodist Society, etc,) in Connaught Province - Includes the counties of: Galway, Leitrim, Mayo, Roscommon, and Sligo.

Irish County Maps Showing the Location of Churches of the Various Denominations (Church of Ireland, Roman Catholic Church, Presbyterian Church, Primitive Wesleyan Methodist Society, etc,) in Munster Province - Includes the counties of: Clare, Cork, Kerry, Limerick, Tipperary, and Waterford.


Irish Pedigrees or the origin and stem of the Irish Nation. O’Hart, John. 1892.


Sneem, County Kerry, Ireland: the Knot in the Ring. T. E. Stoakley.

Ireland, Life World Library. Joe McCarthy. Time, Inc.


Historical Map of Ireland. R. G. Bullock.

IRELAND - BOOKS

parishes in all thirty-two counties of Ireland and Presbyterian congregations in the nine counties of Northern Ireland, this new 2nd Edition moves the book to the forefront of Irish genealogical research. Also, for the first time ever, this one volume contains a complete geographical picture of the three major religious denominations in Ireland during the middle years of the 19th century. And just what is the importance of this? Civil registration for everyone in Ireland didn't begin until 1864. Prior to that, the only records of births, marriages, and deaths were found in local parishes. Therefore, the first step in any Irish research for the first half of the 19th century and before should be to identify the religious denomination and parish of your ancestor. Although any of the Townland Indexes from 1851, 1871, or 1901 will show the location of each civil parish (which generally corresponds to the boundaries of the Church of Ireland parishes), it has been much more difficult to uncover the corresponding Catholic parish or Presbyterian congregation. Until now! This new 2nd Edition is not only invaluable for tracing your pre-1864 ancestors in church records but also for locating your post-1864 ancestor in civil records, for this volume provides descriptions and maps of the parochial and civil administrative divisions to which all major Irish record sources are linked. To aid the researcher in identifying the precise location of the administrative divisions, and thus their jurisdiction, Mr. Mitchell has drawn at least four, and sometimes five, maps for every county. The first county map depicts the civil/Church of Ireland parishes; the second shows the baronies and Church of Ireland dioceses; the third map illustrates the poor law unions and the parishes included within the probate districts serving that county; the fourth plots Roman Catholic parishes and dioceses; and the fifth locates Presbyterian congregations for the nine counties of Northern Ireland. Three maps of Ireland are also included to show the area covered by each county, diocese, and probate district. In addition, the book describes all of the major record sources of Ireland. These maps provide the clues to the Irish origins of millions of Americans, making this atlas indispensable for tracing ancestors in Ireland! Genealogical Publishing Company.


Bk64.802 Pocket Guide to Irish Genealogy. Brian Mitchell. Clearfield Company is delighted to announce the publication of Brian Mitchell's Pocket Guide to Irish Genealogy, which, page for page, is perhaps the best book on genealogical research in Ireland ever written. By skillfully blending case studies, maps, charts, and his own mastery of the subject, Mitchell has managed to convey the basics of Irish genealogical research in scarcely eighty pages. Following introductory chapters on the background of research on the American side, the author describes the nature and uses of all significant record sources in Ireland, including but not limited to civil and parish registers, gravestone inscriptions, wills, the Griffith's Valuation, tithe books, the 1901 and 1911 censuses, newspapers, hearth money rolls, the registry of deeds, estate records, and ordnance survey memoirs. Another important chapter explains the differences between the various administrative divisions of Ireland, knowledge of which is critical in tracking down all available records on Irish ancestors. Enriched by the author's experience as a professional geographer, genealogical researcher, and director of an Irish heritage center, the Pocket Guide to Irish Genealogy is an outstanding value! Genealogical Publishing Company, 1991.

Bk64.803 Irish Records: Sources for Family and Local History. James G. Ryan. Irish Records is designed to facilitate Irish family history research by providing a comprehensive listing of the record sources available for each county in Ireland. Such sources include civil registers, censuses, land records, and church records. This 1997 edition includes many new sources—records that previously were not available—and many older records recently uncovered or indexed. It also lists the Irish "heritage centers" that provide research services and indicates which sources have been indexed by the centers. Ancestry Incorporated, 1997.

ancestry in Northern Ireland, this-volume provides an authoritative survey of the material held in the Public Record Office of Northern Ireland. What distinguishes this from any other archival institution in the UK is the unique combination of private and official records it contains. This guide provides invaluable information on how to explore Northern Ireland’s public and private records, and the material held about its churches, schools, law courts, businesses and individuals. It also explains step by step how to research records of births, marriages and deaths, as well as directing the reader to other less well-known sources containing valuable genealogical information. 1997.

**Tracing Your Irish Ancestors - The Complete Guide.** John Grenham. John Grenham’s *Tracing Your Irish Ancestors* is arguably the best book ever written on Irish genealogy. Not since Margaret Falley’s *Irish and Scotch-Irish Ancestral Research*, written in the early 1960s, has there been a book that combines all the best features of a textbook and a reference book, expertly describing the various steps in the research process while at the same time providing an indispensable body of source materials for immediate use. With its step-by-step instructions in the location and use of genealogical records, its discussion of civil records of birth, marriage, and death, along with land records and wills, and its list of Roman Catholic parish records and county source lists, it is easily the most useful book in Irish genealogy. Nearly a third of the book is occupied by an exhaustive county-by-county listing of genealogical source records, including census returns and substitutes, Internet sources, local history publications, local journals, gravestone inscriptions, estate records, and place names, with hardly a record left unmentioned except for Catholic church records, enumerated in the final section of the book. This last section is an extensive list of copies of all known Roman Catholic records that can be found in the National Library of Ireland, the Public Record Office of Northern Ireland, the LDS Family History Library, and in local Irish Heritage Centers. County-by-county and parish by parish this list gives the dates, locations, and formats of all existing copies of baptism, marriage, and burial records. Keyed to parish and county maps, this is one of the most important finding aids available to the genealogist.


**Parish Registers of Killucan Co, Westmeath, Ireland 1697-1778**

**Records of Primarily Irish Immigrants Living in Deposit, Delaware, and Broom Counties, New York, Sending Money to Relatives in Ireland, 1851-1860.** Every-Name Index.

**Irish Marriages.** An index to the marriages in Walker’s Hibernian Magazine, 1771-1812.

**Irish Relatives and Friends - From "Information Wanted" Ads in the Irish-American, 1850-1871.** Laura Murphy DeGrazia and Diane Fitzpatrick Haberstroh. The *Irish-American*, a weekly newspaper published in New York City for the edification of the Irish immigrant population, began publication in August 1849, at the height of the great exodus from Ireland. Besides news items of interest to the Irish community, the paper ran a popular classified section for people seeking information on relatives and friends who had recently taken up residence in the U.S. These classified ads appeared in a column entitled “Information Wanted,” and because of their genealogical value they have been transcribed in their entirety for this publication. The ads are of particular importance to the genealogist because they usually indicate the Irish county, townland, or parish from which an immigrant came, and virtually all Irish genealogical research is based on the identification of these jurisdictions. In addition to naming former places of residence in Ireland, the ads often name places of residence in the U.S., provide names and relationships of family members, give dates of departure from Ireland and arrival in the U.S., indicate ships’ names, and sometimes specify ages and occupations. To help the researcher use this data efficiently, the compilers have assembled five separate indexes: Personal Names, Irish Place Names, United States Place Names, Other Places, and New York
City Streets. Altogether, some 8,500 names appear in the Personal Names index alone; and there are references to several thousand place names. The following ad is typical, and shows what a wealth of data awaits the researcher: January 30, 1869. Of Patrick Colman, boot and shoemaker, son of Michael Colman, boot and shoemaker, of Flemings Place, Baggot Street Bridge, DUBLIN, formerly of DONNYBROOK. He sailed from the North Wall, Dublin, for New York, in the ship Ashland, about nineteen years ago. Any information of him will be thankfully received by his sister, Mary Ann Colman, by writing to John McKeon, 136 Market Street, Newark, N.J. Genealogical Publishing Company.

**Bk38.118**

**Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750 - With Their Early History in Ireland**. Albert Cook Myers. Here in one volume is combined a history of the Quakers in Ireland and in Pennsylvania—a work no less esteemed for its invaluable abstracts of genealogical source materials. The Appendix, comprising fully one-third of the volume, includes biographical sketches and abstracts of certificates of removal received at various monthly meetings, together providing such information as dates of birth, marriage and death, places of residence in Ireland, names of family members, dates of immigration, and places of residence in Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

**Bk38.309**

**Quaker Arrivals at Philadelphia, 1682-1750 - Being a List of Certificates of Removal Received at Philadelphia Monthly Meeting of Friends**. Albert Cook Myers. This important volume consists of a chronological list of Quaker immigrants who registered, upon their arrival in Philadelphia, with the Philadelphia Monthly Meeting of Friends, by far the largest Quaker meeting in the province. It is based on the certificates of removal from the Meetings of Friends of which they were members in other countries and other colonies. The work is instrumental to the researcher interested in tracing early immigrants to Penn's Colony. A large proportion of the Quakers who immigrated into the Province of Pennsylvania took up residence in Philadelphia. Of the nineteen monthly meetings established in Pennsylvania prior to 1750, the Philadelphia Monthly Meeting easily ranks first in the number of certificates received. As a rule, the certificates give the following information: name, date of certificate, former place of residence, former meeting, date of receipt, and other details of quaint and useful interest. List of Certificates of Removal from Ireland. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1964.

**Bk38.502**

**Immigration of the Irish Quakers into Pennsylvania, 1682-1750 - With Their Early History in Ireland**. Albert Cook Myers. Here in one volume is combined a history of the Quakers in Ireland and in Pennsylvania—a work no less esteemed for its invaluable abstracts of genealogical source materials. The Appendix, comprising fully one-third of the volume, includes biographical sketches and abstracts of certificates of removal received at various monthly meetings, together providing such information as dates of birth, marriage and death, places of residence in Ireland, names of family members, dates of immigration, and places of residence in Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

**Bk55.307**

**Erin's Sons: Irish Arrivals in Atlantic Canada. 1761-1853. Volumes 1 and 2**. Terrence M. Punch. From the time of the earliest European colonies, there were Irish settlers in the four provinces of Atlantic Canada—Newfoundland and Labrador, Prince Edward Island, New Brunswick, and Nova Scotia. The first Irish arrivals came to Newfoundland as seasonal fishermen; between 1785 and 1835 a sizable number settled there, traveling from Waterford, Kilkenny, Wexford, Tipperary, and east Cork to work in the fishery industry. Increased immigration of the Irish elsewhere in Atlantic Canada began in the early 1800s, peaking during and shortly after the great Irish Famine in the mid-nineteenth century. During this time, large numbers of Irish and Scots-Irish immigrants passed through the Atlantic Canada ports of St. John and Halifax and a score of lesser ports, though a great many of these immigrants soon relocated to New England. Despite the flow of Irish through Atlantic Canada, the early records of these immigrants are fewer and less informative than those of New England and New York from the same period. Erin's Sons: Irish Arrivals in Atlantic Canada 1761–1853 goes a long way toward rectifying this problem. Author Terrence M. Punch has combed through a wide-ranging and disparate group of sources—including newspaper articles and advertisements, local government documents and census records, church records, burial records, land records,
IRELAND - BOOKS

military records, passenger lists, and more—to identify as many of these pioneers as possible and disclose where they came from in the Old Country. These sources often contain details that cannot be found in Irish records, where few census returns survived from before 1901, and where Catholic records began a generation or more after their counterparts in Atlantic Canada. Genealogical Publishing Company, 2008.

Scotch-Irish Sources for Research. Afton E. Reintjes. The Scotch-Irish came to America from Northern Ireland, which is called Ulster. They are not a mixture of Scots and Irish, but Scots who lived in Ulster for a few generations before emigrating. They were Presbyterians rather than Catholics. Peak years of emigration to America were 1717-718, 1725-1729, 1740-1771, 1754-1755, and 1771-1775. During the Colonial period they settled on the frontiers of Pennsylvania and the Southern back country of Virginia, the Carolinas, and Georgia.

Major Genealogical Record Sources in Ireland. In identifying ancestors, genealogical researchers need the answers to four key questions regarding record sources: 1. What types of records exist that will aid in the identification of ancestors? 2. What periods of time do the existing records cover? 3. What genealogical information appears in the existing records? 4. What is the availability of existing records for searching? This book contains charts and tables that contain answers to the above questions for the major genealogical record sources for Ireland. The major sources are listed, together with the type of record, period covered, type of information given, and source availability. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Three Centuries of Emigrating from the British Isles - Irish Emigration to North America. Patrick Henchy. C-2&2c.


Key to the Old Parochial Registers of Scotland from Earliest Times thru 1854. V. Ben Bloxham.

The Tartan Map with lists of septs of the clans.

Sources for Scottish Genealogy and Family History. D. H. Steel. Scottish genealogy differs from English in many respects. In some ways it poses greater problems. The Parish Registers start much later than in England and there are no Bishop's Transcripts to consult if the original is missing or defective. The identification of individuals bearing common clan surnames is often difficult. Moreover such surnames may go back only a few generations and it may prove a formidable task to discover what surname (if any) the family bore previously. Yet the Scottish genealogist has invaluable aids denied to his English counterpart. Firstly, the Scots are much more family conscious than the English and more information can usually be obtained from living relatives. Secondly, the Scottish Civil Registration system is more thorough than the English one and the inclusion of parents' names on the Death certificate often provides a flying start. Thirdly, Scottish Parish Registers usually give the Mother's maiden name, facilitating identification and fourthly, England has no records to compare with the mine of information in the Registers of Sasines and Deeds. Scotland has also been fortunate in that it has some outstanding, workers in the field of genealogy and heraldry, especially Sir Thomas Innes of Learney, former Lord Lyon King of Arms, and Sir Iain Moncreiffe of Moncreiffe, Albany Herald, and from its inception the Scottish Genealogy Society has made an enormous contribution. An increasing number of people are becoming interested in Scottish genealogy whose ancestors left Scotland several generations ago and whose knowledge of Scottish history is limited. For this reason, this work seeks not only to outline the main sources for Scottish genealogy but to place them in their historical context. In particular the Historical Background section stresses those aspects of Scottish history which have a particularly close bearing on genealogy. Thus the clan system and population movement (including emigration) get rather more, and political matters rather less, attention than perhaps they might in a historical summary compiled for another purpose. Phillimore, 1970.


Robert the Bruce, King of Scots. Ronald McNair Scott. When after years of struggle Scotland was reduced to a vassal state by Edward I of England, it was Robert the Bruce who led the Scots in a heroic fight for Scotland's independence. In Robert the Bruce, Ronald McNair Scott brilliantly recounts the story of one of the most remarkable and admirable medieval kings, from when Robert the Bruce had himself crowned King of Scots at Scone to his death, when his faithful follower, the legendary 'Black' Douglas, bore his heart in a silver casket to the Holy Land. This vivid and gripping narrative tells how Robert the Bruce, supported only by the Scottish church and his band of devoted Highland guerillas, went from scrambling in the heather as a hunted fugitive to leading the glorious victory at Bannockburn. There Robert the Bruce and his 30,000 men routed King Edward II's army of 100,000. During the succeeding years of comparative peace Bruce welded his people into a united nation, gained the recognition of his right to the throne from the Vatican and in 1328 obtained England's acknowledgement of the independence of Scotland. He died a year later with his task accomplished: revered as the 'Good King Robert', a monarch distinguished not only for his courage and endurance but also for his wisdom and humanity.

Origin & Significance of Scottish Surnames, With a Vocabulary of Christian Names, Sims

Monro's 1549 Western Isles of Scotland and Genealogies of the Clans. R. W. Munro. Donald Monro, Archdeacon of the Isles before the Reformation and subsequently one of the leading churchmen of the Reformed Scottish Church, wrote the first known description of the
Western Isles of Scotland from personal observation. His work, written in 1549 and used by the historian George Buchanan, has been much quoted by later writers and highly valued for the light which it throws on the history, topography and philology of the Hebrides. Among the manuscript copies in the National Library of Scotland, R. W. Munro found a better and fuller version than those already published, and it is upon this new material that the present edition has been based. The text has suffered more from mutilation and inaccurate copying than has been realized; Monro's account of more than 40 islands is now printed for the first time. Monro's work has too often been perfunctorily edited, but now with the gathering together by Mr Munro of what is known about the author, some general picture emerges of the little known See of the Isles as Monro knew it, and of the Church in the Highlands which he served after the Reformation; while as to the Islands themselves, their condition during a troubled period of Scottish history becomes clearer.


Scottish Genealogical Helper

Tracing Your Scottish Ancestry. Third Edition. Kathleen B. Cory. Revised and updated by Leslie Hodgson, this 3rd edition of Kathleen Cory's Tracing Your Scottish Ancestry is the most informative guide to Scottish ancestry ever to come on the market. Packed with information and advice on basic research techniques, it focuses on the holdings of the two principal Scottish record repositories-New Register House and the National Archives of Scotland (formerly the Scottish Record Office). With records of births, marriages, and deaths, census returns, and Old Parish Registers found at the first-named location, and wills, testaments, deeds, and church records at the other, the author leads you on a thorough search of genealogical sources. New subjects covered in the 3rd edition include the reorganization of local archives, the digitization and accessibility of old records, and the use of local history in genealogy. There are also chapters on family names, clans and tartans, heraldry, and record repositories outside of Edinburgh. In addition, there are six appendices covering such topics as Internet access to Scottish records, useful addresses, and lists of parishes, counties, and commissariots. Profusely illustrated with maps, forms, documents, and charts, the book ends with a not-to-be-missed tutorial on drawing up a family tree. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1990.


A Mini Guide to the Scotch-Irish. Estella Yule Pryor. Who are the Scotch-Irish? During the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, English and Scottish people were given lands in Ireland as a way to control the powerful Irish Celtic Clans. The majority of these people were Episcopalian and other non-conformist religions, but most of the Scottish people were staunch Presbyterians. They kept to themselves in Ireland as a closed group. They would have had very little contact or relationship with any Catholic Irish family. This influx of settlers is called the Plantation of Ireland. The people were more or less planted in specific areas for political control and to develop the land. These settlers stayed in Ireland for at least 3-4 generations or about 100-150 years before immigrating overseas. They left Ireland for economic but these were based on political reasons. Most coming to this country settled in Massachusetts or Pennsylvania, a few in New York and New Jersey. The term Scotch-Irish was used derogatively in the early eighteenth century in Pennsylvania. Later it became accepted as a
way to differentiate a Protestant Irish from a Catholic Irish fleeing the potato famine. Surnames in Ireland evolved in the same way as in England and Scotland, but this does not mean people with a common surname are related, nor does this mean a family with what appears to be a Scottish surname came directly from Scotland. In Antrim around 1700, there were close to 150 families named Stewart/Stuart. Stewart is derived from a steward of the land and is Norman. The Normans were in England, Scotland and Ireland from the eleventh century. There are many genealogies of Kings and Chieftains of the Celtic Clans. It is extremely rare for any Protestant ancestor to be connected to these genealogies. Do not fall into this trap. It is too easy to assume relationship based on surname spelling, especially when a surname has been anglicized from gaelic. Cemetery stones were erected by descendants who only knew their way to spell the surname. There is a wealth of resources available to locate ancestry in Ireland. Anyone with a Scotch-Irish ancestor need to often research him back into Pennsylvania or Massachusetts before crossing the Atlantic. The first place to start is with the local L.D.S. Family History Center. Locate the records available by Barony, parish, township and civil registration. Check indexes for your surname. Check for every possible spelling and learn about the events in the county where your ancestor lived and causes for their immigration across the Atlantic.

In Search of Scottish Ancestry. Gerald Hamilton-Edwards. Phillimore, 1972. This book seeks to guide the Scottish family researcher from the time when he is led by curiosity to make tentative enquiries from aged aunts and uncles to the time when he is far back in the centuries immersed in an absorbing and often lifetime hobby. But the path of the Scottish genealogist differs considerably from that of the English searcher since Scotland for many centuries had its distinct history and, even more important, had and still has its own legal system. The latter results in the existence of many records which have no counterpart in England and Wales. These include the Sasine registers, service of heirs, and registers of deeds, and the genealogical material in these and other peculiarly Scottish archives is fully described with numerous examples. The introduction to the book is an outline of Scottish history, a knowledge of which the author feels is particularly needed by the genealogist in Scotland. The subsequent chapters cover the various lines of research. That on civil registration reveals how much fuller this is than that of England and Wales, and the chapter on parish registers gives many instances of the varied information in them. There are chapters also on clans and Scottish titles and on Scottish heraldry and the Lyon Office, on university and professional records, the Scots army and on Scotsmen in the navy and East India Company. Another useful chapter is on Scotsmen abroad and their migration to the U.S.A. and the British dominions. The chapter on the Scottish Record Office gives the reader some idea of the vast amount of genealogical material it holds and that on societies and libraries gives a valuable indication of the published and MS sources of interest to the genealogist which such institutions possess. Not least in importance is the last chapter on recording results, for the author believes that genealogists should not only record their work but do so in an interesting and readable manner. There is an extensive bibliography and full index. This book will not only be of interest to genealogists but also to historians, biographers, and sociologists and all interested in or working in the field of Scottish archives.

Scottish Roots - A Step by Step Guide for Ancestor Hunters. Alwyn James. Pelican Publishing Company, 1995. No country offers better or richer facilities for tracking down your ancestors than Scotland-and this book tells you just how to tap into that fund of information and services to trace Your Scottish forebears. It describes the wealth of information available, and tells you where it is housed and how to make full use of it, using the unique method of taking two Scots who could only give details as far back as their grandparents and showing just how, step-by-step, they each build up a substantial family tree. ‘The chapter ‘Doing it from a distance’ shows how you can build up a family tree even if you cannot get to the records in Edinburgh.

A genealogist's guide to discovering your Scottish ancestors : how to find and record your unique heritage. Jonas, Linda and Paul Milner. This book includes essential things to begin Scottish research and focuses on the major records. It also tells you what type of each
record, why each was created and why it is important. You will find out who originally kept the record and who holds the original or a copy now. The record also includes call number, Web site address, or other identifying information and shows you how to use it. Includes index. Betterway Books, c2002.

Bk33.401  **Directory of Scots in the Carolinas, 1680-1830. Volume 1.** David Dobson. On a trip here from Scotland, David Dobson searched the archives of North and South Carolina and found a mass of material proving the presence of a large number of Scots in the Carolinas before and after the Revolution. He located similar records in university libraries and historical societies, and he also found in the 1850 Federal Census more information on persons of Scottish origin. The result of this research appears here in Volume 1 of *Directory of Scots in the Carolinas.* In this work Mr. Dobson presents, for the first time, a comprehensive list of Scottish settlers in the Carolinas from 1680 to 1830. In general, the details provided include age, place and date of birth, and often names of parents, names of spouse and children, occupation, place of residence, and the date of emigration from Scotland. About 6,000 Scots are identified in this book, and a small number are listed in Dobson's *Scottish Settlers* series, but the majority--90% or so--are listed here for the first time. Clearfield Press, 2007.

Bk55.135  **Emigrants from Scotland to America, 1774-1775.** Viola R. Cameron. Transcribed from old Treasury Papers in the Public Record Office in London, this work lists some 2,000 persons by age, station, occupation, residence in Scotland, destination in America, and reasons for emigrating. Various states along the eastern seaboard are noted as places of embarkation. This work is of great value in bridging the Atlantic during the tumultuous years 1774-1775. Genealogical Publishing Company.

Bk62.808  **Scotch-Irish Sources for Research.** Afton E. Reintjes. The Scotch-Irish came to America from Northern Ireland, which is called Ulster. They are not a mixture of Scots and Irish, but Scots who lived in Ulster for a few generations before emigrating. They were Presbyterians rather than Catholics. Peak years of emigration to America were 1717-718, 1725-1729, 1740-1771, 1754-1755, and 1771-1775. During the Colonial period they settled on the frontiers of Pennsylvania and the Southern back country of Virginia, the Carolinas, and Georgia.

Bk63.804.3  **Major Genealogical Record Sources in Scotland.** In identifying ancestors, genealogical researchers need the answers to four key questions regarding record sources: 1. What types of records exist that will aid in the identification of ancestors? 2. What periods of time do the existing records cover? 3. What genealogical information appears in the existing records? 4. What is the availability of existing records for searching? This book contains charts and tables that contain answers to the above questions for the major genealogical record sources for Scotland. The major sources are listed, together with the type of record, period covered, type of information given, and source availability. The Genealogical Society Research Department.

Bk90.800.C  **Three Centuries of Emigrating from the British Isles - Scottish Emigration to North America.** Donald Whyte. C-1&2b.

Bk90.800.C  **Genealogical Background of a Scotsman.** Sir Iain Moncreiffe. C-16.

Bk90.800.C  **Genealogical Records in the National Library of Scotland.** Thomas I. Rae. C-17.


Bk90.801  **Genealogical Records as Family History Sources in Scotland: A Case Study.** Donald J. Steel. Volume 5:410.
SCOTLAND - BOOKS


SCANDINAVIA - BOOKS

Scandinavia

Bk66.800. The Research Department, Genealogical Society of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints. Major Genealogical Record Sources in Norway. 1967.

Bk66.800.1 Major Genealogical Record Sources in Norway

Bk66.800.2 Major Genealogical Record Sources in Iceland

Bk66.800.3 Major Genealogical Record Sources in Sweden

Bk66.800.4 Major Genealogical Record Sources in Finland

Bk66.800.5 Major Genealogical Record Sources in Denmark

Bk66.800.6 Church Records of Denmark

Bk66.800.7 Census Records of Denmark

Bk66.800.8 Military Levying Rolls of Denmark

Bk66.800.9 Probate Records of Denmark

Bk66.800.10 Social, Economic, Religious & Historical Background of Denmark as it Affects Genea. Research

Bk66.800.11 Church Records of Norway

Bk66.800.12 Census Recs of Norway

Bk66.800.13 Probate Records of Norway

Bk66.800.14 Social, Economic, Religious & Historical Background of Sweden as it Affects Genea. Research

Bk66.800.15 Church Records of Sweden


Bk66.803 Scandinavian Kit
DENMARK - BOOKS

Denmark

Bk67.100  

Bk67.101  

Bk67.102  

Bk67.301ER  
Danmarks Kirkeboger

Bk67.400  
Gastebiog [Guestbook]. Queries Denmark.

Bk67.600  

Bk67.601ER  

Bk67.602  
Gazetteer of Denmark.

Bk67.603  

Bk67.800  

Bk67.801  
Hvem Forsker Hvad. 1997. (The Danish genealogy Guide)

Bk67.802  
Denmark: Genealogy Research Kit.

Bk67.900  
Finland

Bk68.600Q Gazetteer of Finland.
<p>| Bk60.100  | Slater, Sandra J.  Guide to Norwegian Bygdeboker.  1995. |
| Bk60.200  | Simonsen, Egill H., compiler.  1801 Census Index of Norway.  1964. |
| Bk60.300  | Thomsen, Finn A.  Genealogical Maps &amp; Guide to Norwegian Parish Registers.  1985. |
| Bk60.400  | Neumann, H.H. and Erling Bruheim.  Aettebok for Skjak. 1946.  (Norwegian Descendancy Charts) |
| Bk60.401  | Anderson, Harold.  Nordic Roots. |
| Bk60.600  | Gazetteer of Norway. |
| Bk60.601  | Cappelen Bilkartbok Roadatlas.  Map of Norway. |
| Bk60.801  | Norwegian-English Words Dictionary. |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Code</th>
<th>Title and Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk71.600</td>
<td>Gazetteer of Sweden.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk71.601</td>
<td>Kak Bilatlas, Maps</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barcode</td>
<td>Title</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------</td>
<td>-----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk72.100</td>
<td>Cent. European Genea. Terminology</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk72.400</td>
<td>Blankenship, Gayle King.  Royal and Noble Families of Medieval Europe.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk72.800</td>
<td>In Search of Your European Roots, Baxter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk72.801</td>
<td><strong>Central European Genealogical Terminology.</strong> Suess, Jared H.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Germany

**The New Cassell's German Dictionary. German/English; English/German.** Betteridge, Harold T. Funk & Wagnalls 1971. [stored on top of locked cabinet in main room]

*Book Numbers* refer to the catalog numbers in the archives.

- **Bk73.1858**: Odessa - Johammestal/Beresan dist, 1858 census
- **Bk73.1858**: Odessa - Rohrbach/Beresan dist, 1858 Census
- **Bk73.1858**: Odessa - Waterloo/Beresan dist, 1858 census
- **Bk73.100**: Address Book for Germanic Genealogy, Thode
- **Bk73.100**: Cassells German Dictionary
- **Bk73.101**: Alsace Emigration Book, V 1, 2
- **Bk73.101**: The Baden Emigration Bk, Schrader-Muggenthaler
- **Bk73.102**: The Wuerttemberg Emigration Index Vols 1-7
- **Bk73.103**: Germans from Palatinate- to England 1709
- **Bk73.104**: Encyc-Guide German Democratic Rep, 1972, Nagles
- **Bk73.106**: Wortebuch. English to Platt Duutsch.
- **Bk73.300**: German Church Books: Beyond the Basics
- **Bk73.301**: Paradise on the Steppe
- **Bk73.302**: Homesteaders on the Steppe
- **Bk73.303**: Rhnln Boppard Evangelischen Kirche records
- **Bk73.304**: WrttmGuide to German Parish Regs, V 1, Cerny
- **Bk73.304**: Baden Guide to German Parish Regs, V 1, Cerny
- **Bk73.304**: Bvr Guide to German Parish Regs, V 1, Cerny
- **Bk73.305**: Schls-Holstein Map Guide to German Parish Registers: Oldenburg, Schleswig-Holstein
- **Bk73.306**: Die evangelischen Geistlichen der Pfalz seit der Reformation
- **Bk73.307**: Die evangelischen Geistlichen und Theologen in Elsass und Lothringen
- **Bk73.308**: **Württemberg place name indexes.** Identifies place names using alphabetical and reverse alphabetical indexes. Minert, Roger P. GRT Publications, c2000.
- **Bk73.309**: **Kurpfälzische Auswanderer vom Unteren Neckar; Rechtsrheinische Gebiete der Kurpfalz.** (Electorate Palatinate Emigrants from the Lower Neckar; Rechtsrheinische District of the Electorate Palatinate.) By Werner Hacker; Konrad Theiss Verlag, Stuttgart.

---

**SC:** Security Cabinet      **ER:** Extraction Room      **DS:** Downstairs      **~:** Missing Books
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book Code</th>
<th>Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.400</td>
<td>Ancestor Lineage Card-File of the German People</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.401</td>
<td>Family Stammbaums, Emigr data from Tarutino, Bessarabia; Wirtschaft Recs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.401</td>
<td>Bessarabia Tarutino Wirtschaft Records</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.402</td>
<td>Auch Genealogy (Germans from Russia)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.403</td>
<td>Heinle Genealogy (Germans from Russia)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.404</td>
<td>Zimmerman Genealogy (Germans from Russia)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.405</td>
<td>Beitraege zur Genealogie, rheinischer, Adels- und Patrizierfamilien, V 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.406</td>
<td>Beitraege zur Genealogie, rheinischer, Adels- und Patrizierfamilien, V 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.407</td>
<td>Deutsches Familienarchiv</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.408</td>
<td>Lambsheim, Die Familien von 1547 bis 1800, fuer Maxdorf bis 1830</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.409</td>
<td>Zur Geschichte der Stadt Ludwigshafen am Rhein, (History of the city &amp; families of Ludwigshafen on the Rhein)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.410</td>
<td>Untertanenlisten des Herzogtums Pfalz-Zweibruecken aus den Huldigungsprotokollen des Jahres 1776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.411</td>
<td>Pfalzische Untertanen-Huldingsuns und Musterungslisten Aus den Jahren 1587, 1609,1612, 1624, 1731, 1776</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.412</td>
<td>Ortssippenbuch Reepsholt (1633-1900).</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.500</td>
<td>Reinhardt, Germany-2000 Years, V 2 (on loan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.501</td>
<td>A Short History of Germany</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.502</td>
<td>Shones Shwabenland, Beautiful Wurttemberg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.503</td>
<td>Popular History of Germany from the Earliest Period to the present Day</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.508</td>
<td>History of Germany from the Earliest Times</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.600</td>
<td>Gazetteer-East Germany</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.600.4</td>
<td>Boundary Changes of Former German Empire</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.601</td>
<td>Gazetteer-West Germany</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.602</td>
<td>Postleitzahlen 1961</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.603SC</td>
<td>Using the Meyers Orts Und Verkehrs Lexicon Dex (dictionary)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Code</td>
<td>Title</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------</td>
<td>----------------------------------------------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800</td>
<td>Series C Germanic - Slavic</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.1</td>
<td>Genea. Record Sources in Germany</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.2</td>
<td>Genea. Record Sources in Switzerland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.3</td>
<td>Genea. Record Sources in Netherlands</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.5</td>
<td>Zeeland Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.7</td>
<td>Friesland Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.8</td>
<td>Overijssel Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.9</td>
<td>Gelderland Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.10</td>
<td>N.Holland Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.11</td>
<td>Utrecht Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.12</td>
<td>Limburg Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.13</td>
<td>N.Brabant Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.14</td>
<td>South Holland Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.15</td>
<td>Drenthe Guide to Genealogical Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.16</td>
<td>Major Genea. Rec. Sources in Austria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.17</td>
<td>Major Genea. Record Sources</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.18</td>
<td>Boundary Changes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.19</td>
<td>Social, Economic, Historical Background</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.20</td>
<td>Church Records-Remonstrant Church</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.21</td>
<td>Church Records-Mennonites</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.23</td>
<td>Church Records-Walloon or French Reformed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.800.25</td>
<td>Church &amp; Civil Recs of Amsterdam, bef 1811</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.801</td>
<td>Atlantic Bridge - Baden, Wuerttemberg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.801-2</td>
<td>Atlantic Bridge - to Germ.- Hessen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.801-2</td>
<td>Atlantic Bridge - to Germ.- Rheinland-PF A/7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.801-3</td>
<td>Atlantic Bridge - to Bavaria</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.801-4</td>
<td>Atlantic Bridge - Saarland, Alsace Lorraine</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk73.801-5</td>
<td>Atlantic Bridge - to Germany</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

SC: Security Cabinet    ER: Extraction Room    DS: Downstairs    ~: Missing Books
GERMANY - BOOKS

Bk73.801-6 Mecklenburg Genea. Handbook
Bk73.801-8 BrndnAtlantic Bridges (Brandenburg, E & W Prussia, Pommerania, Posen)
Bk73.802 Encyc-German-American Genea.Research
Bk73.804 Tracing Your German Roots, Wellauer
Bk73.805 German Research, Fleck
Bk73.806 In Search of Your German Roots
Bk73.807 German Family research made Simple
Bk73.810 The German Research Companion
Bk73.811 Wilson, April. German Quickly: A Grammar for Reading German. Peter Lang:1996.
Bk38.316 Palatine Church Visitations, 1609 . . . Deanery of Kusel. Ricardo W. Staudt. The district of Kusel was situated in the western part of the German Palatinate, from which area came many early emigrants to America. Considering the almost permanent residence of the Palatines in a given area (prior to emigration), the proof that a particular name occurs in an early visitation, as this publication does for Kusel, is almost sufficient evidence of the linkage between the emigrant and his forebears--a full century before the great period of emigration. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.
Bk38.400 Rhineland Emigrants - Lists of German Settlers in Colonial America. Don Yoder, ed.. This is a collection of articles pertaining to the European origins of Pennsylvania German immigrants which originally appeared in the magazine Pennsylvania Folklife, successor to The Pennsylvania Dutchman. Virtually all the emigrants mentioned in this work are cited with reference to church, parish, and provincial records and other records located in the archival repositories of the old Palatinate and adjoining provinces in southwest Germany; and these emigrants are cited again, where possible, with reference to a corresponding range of Pennsylvania source materials, notably church records, wills, and tax lists. In addition, names of emigrants are collated with Strassburger and Hinke's celebrated Pennsylvania German Pioneers, from which are drawn dates of arrival, names of ships, and other evidence of immigration. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1981.
Bk38.402 Pennsylvania German Immigrants, 1709-1786 - Lists Consolidated from Yearbooks of The Pennsylvania German Folklore Society. Don Yoder. The lists making up this remarkable work try to identify German emigrants in their homeland and in Pennsylvania. Thus they are cited with reference to manumission records, parish registers, passports, and other
papers of German and Swiss provenance, and noted again, where possible, with reference to an equivalent range of Pennsylvania source materials, notably church records, wills, and tax lists. The emigrants are frequently listed in Strassburger and Hinke's Pennsylvania German Pioneers, from which are drawn dates of arrival, names of ships, and other immigration evidence. The materials antedating immigration often indicate causes, dates of emigration, the emigrant's occupation, his dates of birth and marriage, place of birth and residence, and names of family members, sometimes with lines of descent for several generations. The materials cited after arrival in America generally identify the emigrant in connection with his place of settlement in southeastern Pennsylvania. Genealogical Publishing Company, Inc., 1980.

Bk38.403

**Historic Background and Annals of the Swiss and German Pioneer Settlers - Of Southeastern Pennsylvania, and of Their Remote Ancestors, from the Middle of the Dark Ages, Down to the Time of the Revolutionary War.** H. Frank Eshleman. Eshleman's study explores the background of the great sectarian movements in Germany, Switzerland, and Holland and focuses attention on the Mennonite families who later emigrated to Pennsylvania. The major emphasis of the book is on Lancaster County genealogy and the emigration from the Palatinate in the eighteenth century, while substantial sections are devoted to lists of early settlers and biographical sketches of those who subsequently became known as Pennsylvania Germans. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

Bk57.331

**Deciphering Handwriting in German Documents: Analyzing German, Latin, and French in Historical Manuscripts.** Roger P. Minert. Includes:

- In-depth examinations of the Fraktur, Gothic, and Latin alphabets
- Extensive techniques for analyzing texts
- 44 new documents from many subject areas
- Nearly 200 images from original records
- A new computer font more closely resembling the handwriting of original documents
- Lists of genealogical terms in German, Latin, and French (both alphabetical and reverse alphabetical)
From Catherine to Khrushchev - The Story of Russia's Germans. Adam Giesinger.
American Historical Society of Germans from Russia, Lincoln, Nebraska. This book deals with an "ethnic" group which exists in a great variety of guises, as well as in large numbers, all through the American middle west and in Canada's western provinces. These include: Volga Germans in Nebraska and Colorado, Mennonites in Manitoba and Kansas, Black Sea Germans in the Dakotas and Saskatchewan, Hutterites in Alberta and Manitoba, Volhynian Germans in Manitoba and Michigan, Moravian Brethren in Alberta. Their immigrant fathers, grandfathers, or great-grandfathers, came to America, beginning in the 1870's, not only from the banks of the Volga, the environs of the city of Odessa or the shores of the Sea of Azov, but from Volhynia, from Bessarabia, from the Crimea, from the Caucasus and later even from Siberia. They belonged to a variety of religious faiths and brotherhoods: Lutheran, Catholic, Mennonite, Calvinist, Baptist, Separatist, Hutterite and others.

Index to Place Names Found in From Catherine to Khrushchev. Compiled by Robert and Margaret (Zimmerman) Freeman. 1986.

Researching the Germans from Russia. Miller, Michael M. Annotated bibliography of the Germans from Russia heritage collection at the North Dakota Institute for Regional Studies, North Dakota State University Library, with a listing of the library materials at the Germans from Russia Heritage Society. 1987.


Princes, Potentates, and Plain People. The Saga of the Germans from Russia. Goertz, Reuben.

We'll Meet Again in Heaven. Germans in the Soviet Union Write their American Relatives 1925-1937. Vossler, Ronald J., ed. Letters published in German-language newspapers: Wishek Nachrichten (Wishek, North Dakota), Eureka Rundschau und Das Nordlicht (Eureka, South Dakota and Winona, Minnesota), continued in 1928 by Dakota Rundschau (Winona and Bismarck, North Dakota), and merged in 1932 with Dakota Freie Presse (Bismarck). Includes index.

The Life of John Jacob Fuchs (Fox). John Fox, Jr. John Jacob Fuchs or Fox was born in 1867 in Wereshinska, North Central Russia. He married Ava Elizabeth Kinsfather in 1888, and they came to Washington State soon after.

The August Radach Family History.

The Suko Family History. Gustav Suko was born in Tarutina, Besarabia, Russia. He married Elizabeth Homan, and they came to North Dakota in 1907.

The George Winkler Family History.


Grandfather Stories. Lester Harsh. Leohardt Harsch came to Hoffnungstal, Russia from Mundelsheim, Germany in 1818. His grandson, Leonard Harsch, came to America in 1884.
Not Without A Dream - The Story of a Family. Gayle Whitehurst. Stories of the Weikum, Stohr, Nikolaus, Hirning, Braun, Ender, and Kranich families in Germany, Russia, and America.

Children of the Volga. George G. Bruntz. In the early 1900s the midwestern United States saw a great influx of Germans immigrating from Russia, where they had lived for more than a century under increasingly intolerable conditions. *Children of the Volga* is the gripping story of one of these German families who accomplish the difficult task of adapting to life in America with remarkable ease in the face of seemingly insurmountable odds. The courage and tenacity which, make this rapid assimilation possible are exemplified in this story of the Bruntz family, as related by the second son, George. The reader is caught up in the sometimes humorous and always captivating account of the hardships endured by the Bruntzes in the midwestern town of Hastings, Nebraska. The writer evokes great sympathy for these people in their struggle to overcome what appears to be an endless parade of problems, among them illness, death, unemployment, and discrimination. Dr. Bruntz's account of how the German boys succeed at cracking the ethnic barrier through resorting to the American national pastime and organizing a baseball league is both touching and amusing. Dorrance and Company, Ardmore PA. 1981.

In The Far Country - A Portrait of Three Generations. Warren E. Schwartz. The episodes in this book are based on oral tradition. The characters, most of them now deceased, were real men and women known to my grandfather and to my father, whose reminiscences provided most of the material for this work and through whose eyes most of these stories are told. Both serve as major characters in the narrative. The book begins in a Mennonite settlement in Russia when my grandfather, John, was a very small child. It follows his people's migration to America in 1874 and relates their early experiences in what was then Dakota Territory. The narrative continues with my father's boyhood in Freeman, South Dakota, and - later - in Montana, where John homesteaded in 1910. American Historical Society of Germans From Russia. 1984.

East Wind - The Story of Maria Zeitner Linke as Written by Ruth Hunt. It is the winsome portrait of a childhood lived on the banks of the Volga River as the daughter of a wealthy pre-Revolution German industrialist, the tragedy of banishment to Siberia and life among the nomadic tribes, the flight from a burning Cossack village and escape to Germany during the Russian Revolution. Zondervan Publishing House. 1979.

A Song In Siberia - The True Story of a Russian Church That Could Not Be Silenced. Anita and Peter Deyneka, Jr. This book chronicles twelve arduous years in the life of a single congregation - years of harassment and pressure from the Soviet authorities, but also years of triumph through the power and protection of God. David C. Cook Publishing Co. 1977.

Guided and Guarded. Fredrick H. Barth. This is a richly illustrated biography of Fredrick Barth, an unusually interesting account of life in the Third Reich during and after World War II, as experienced by an ordinary German citizen and soldier under Hitler. It also describes how the Lord holds His protective hand over those who are willing to accept the gospel and work actively in helping to build his kingdom on this earth. Fredrick Barth was born in a small village in Transylvania shortly before the first world war. In the turbulent years following the dissolution of the Austro-Hungarian Monarchy, the uncertain peace and eventual outbreak of World War II, his dream of escaping the poor village of Seiden carried him first to Hermannstadt (Sibiu), then to Bucharest and eventually, in 1939 to Germany. He served in the German Wehrmacht on the Russian front and later in the German Intelligence Service in Berlin. 1981.

A Transylvanian Legacy. Frederick H. Barth. Frederick was born in a small Saxon village in Transylvania shortly - before the first world war. In the turbulent years following the dissolution of the Habsburg Monarchy, the restless peace and the outbreak of World War II, his dream of escaping the poor village of Seiden carried him first to Hermannstadt (Sibiu), then to Bucharest and eventually to Germany. He served as a German soldier on the Russian front, and later in the German intelligence service in Berlin. After emigrating to the United States in the fifties, he
joined the staff of The Genealogical Society of Utah, in whose behalf he travelled extensively in Europe, mainly in the socialist countries. A Transylvanian Legacy is more than a biography of Fredrick Barth, extraordinarily interesting in itself. It is a unique account of life in a Saxon village during the years of transition from Austro-Hungarian to Rumanian rule, and of life in interwar Rumania as perceived by a self-educated member of a German minority in Southeastern Europe. It is an invaluable record of the centuriesold Saxon traditions and customs, now rapidly disappearing under the impact of the cataclysmic changes of the twentieth century. 1979.

**Coming Out of the Ice - An Unexpected Life**  Victor Herman. This astonishing true story is the tale of a young American man who was sent to the Soviet Union with his parents by the Ford Motor Company to set up an auto plant. He was eventually thrown into Soviet prisons and could not return to America until forty-five years later. During his life in and out of Russian prisons, he met and fell in love with a beautiful Russian gymnast who followed him into exile and lived with him and their child for a year in Siberia, in a cave chopped out under the ice. Theirs is the compelling story of a romance destined to thrive under even the most desperate conditions. It was 1938 when Victor Herman was inexplicably thrown into prison, after he had become a celebrity in the Soviet Union, having won acclaim as "the Lindbergh of Russia" for his flying and world record-breaking parachute jumps. But what happened to him was a common nightmare during the Stalin years: those who survived imprisonment and torture were sent north to hard labor in the icy forests and mines, or into exile. Victor was one of the few who survived. Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Inc. 1979.

**Torn Roots.**  This is a history, genealogy, and directory of a family called Wentland; their mystery-shrouded origin, their repeated uprootings in a seemingly hopeless quest for peace, their 200 years of wanderings through Pomerania, Prussia, Poland, Volhynia, Ukraine, Russia, and Siberia to journey’s end in Germany and America. 1976.


**I Was Born Among the Russian Subversives.**  Hergert, Jacob J.

**Himmelherrgottkreitzmilliondonnerwetter! And Other Celebrations of My Father.**  Wagner, Sally Roesch.

**Tarutino, Bessarabia: Wirtschaft (Farmstead) Records.**  Includes genealogical information and emigration data for the families living in Tarutino from 1814 to 1848. The work is divided into the following four parts: a) History of each farm from its beginning to its present owner. b) Summary of present ownership. c) Family tree. d) Information about emigrated members of the family. This information should be useful to not only the residents of Tarutino, but to people of a number of other villages in Bessarabia whose ancestors stem from Tarutino. In some cases, even people from the Dobrudscha will find data regarding their ancestors.

**History and Descendants of Gottlieb Diede, 1811-1901.**  1979.

**Colony Teplitz.**  Herbert Weiss.  The history of the Teplitz Colony. There are times in the life of an entire people, individual districts, and villages, when one begins to reflect upon the past. That time seems to have arrived for our German colonies. At any rate, evidence of this is indicated by the various recent historical investigation about our homeland in which the Bessarabian German has displayed such a lively interest. For source material I have used the following: records of the Teplitz colony council (1871 - 1919); fragments of the same for 1817 - 1871 (a large part of the old documents were, unfortunately, burned in the chancellery fire of
GERMANS FROM RUSSIA - BOOKS

1886); the records of the Teplitz District from 1872 to 1919 (the older records from 1817 - 1871, which were stored in the attic of the Alt-Postal district office, unfortunately went the way of all earthly goods in that an officer of the treasurer, living in the building, used them for fuel); the church records of the Teplitz congregation; the Arzis minister's records; the Arzis church records; the records of the Teplitz school from 1917 to 1931 (the remaining records disappeared during WW1 when Chinese laborers were quartered in the school); the records of the Teplitz orphans' cash accounts, the cooperative society "Production," and the Teplitz bank; the diary of a Teplitz settler, Johannes Lmnler, which takes in the years 1865 - 1904; Dr. G.Leibbrandt's "Emigration of the Suabians to the East"; Kludt's, "The German Colonies of Bessarabia"; various old papers in the possession of private citizens, and accounts and statements of older men of the Teplitz community. American Historical Society of Germans From Russia. 1978.


Bk73GR.303ER Czars, Soviets, and Mennonites. John B. Toews. Discontinuity characterized the Russian Mennonite experience during the first half of the twentieth century. By 1900 rapid industrialization and steady markets for agricultural products produced considerable affluence for many segments of Mennonite society. The widespread construction of schools and the founding of social welfare institutions clearly reflected the new economic well-being. There was also the promise of an intellectual and cultural revival. But the "golden age" was not to be. World War I and the subsequent upheavals generated by the February and October Revolutions of 1917 swept away this new Mennonite world before it had really begun. Over the next three decades the tyranny of events catapulted Russian Mennonites into situations destined to erode every vestige of their identity. Faith and Life Press. Newton, Kansas. 1991.

Bk73GR.304ER Norka - A German Village in Russia. Edited by Marie Miller Olson and Anna Miller Reisbick, Denver, Colorado. 1981.


Bk73GR.306ER Pilgrims on the Earth - A German-Russian Chronicle. Richard D. Scheuerman. Richard Scheuerman's story of the Volga Germans who settled in the Palouse area of Washington is a valuable contribution to the history of this ethnic group. Although Volga Germans began immigrating to the United States in 1874, very few magazine articles or books dealing with their history have appeared in the English language. For this reason, Mr. Scheuerman deserves the gratitude of all Germans from Russia for his extremely interesting and scholarly volume. Between the years 1764 and 1767, 104 German colonies were established along the Volga. Mr. Scheuerman builds his story around the people from one of these villages - Jagodnaja Poljana-which was a Protestant colony on the west or Bergseite of the river. Emigration records reveal that all of the original inhabitants of this village had come from Hesse with the majority emigrating from small towns such as Schottenham and Nidda which lie north-east of Frankfurt. In 1912 a Jagodnaja Poljana schoolteacher, Georg Kromm, mailed copies of these emigration lists to Schotten where they still remain in the local Heimatmuseum. Fourteen years later, Dr. Karl Esselborn, a German historian, arranged the names of the emigrants in alphabetical order under the Hessian towns from which the colonists had come. In this process, Dr. Esselborn unfortunately made the error of omitting about ten families. His alphabetical lists were published in the periodical Heimat im Bild, Giessen, Germany, 1926, and were used by Dr. Karl Stumpp for his book, The Emigration from Germany to Russia in the Years 1763 to 1862. It is to Richard Scheuerman's credit that in Appendix B of his book he inserts...
the missing names from the Kromm manuscript. When telling of the long journey from St. Petersburg to the Volga, many historians mention the high death rate on the overcrowded shops and on the long land trek. The Jagodnaja Poljana records show that nine children, ages four to sixteen, lost both their fathers and mothers in the course of the trip and were placed under the care of foster parents. Four orphaned Fuchs children are also mentioned, but evidently the oldest daughter, Anna Eva, herself only seventeen, kept three younger children with her rather than give them to foster parents. Many family heads are listed as widows or widowers. In at least some cases the husband or wife must have died on the way to Russia. In assessing the importance of Mr. Scheuerman's book, one is immediately impressed by the extent to which he relies upon personal interviews, contemporary newspaper accounts, church records and unpublished papers in historical archives. It is this factor which makes his work so valuable. Much of what he writes has never appeared in print before. Most members of the Russian-born generation are fast disappearing in the United States. Nevertheless, Mr. Scheuerman was able to hold interviews with a number of people from Jagodnaja Poljana who have given him first-hand information on their native colony. However the major part of the book is devoted to the story of those families from Jagodnaja who settled in the Palouse area of Washington beginning with the year 1882. Ye Galleon Press. Fairfield, WA. 1976.

Bk73GR.309ER

Wir Wollen Deutsche Bleiben (We Want to Remain German) - The Story of the Volga Germans. George J. Walters. This is the story of the Volga Germans. It covers a period from the time of Catherine II until banishment during World War II. Volga German history predates the American Revolution and the birth of the United States. Many Volga Germans eventually settled in the United States, Canada, Brazil, Argentina and other countries in Latin America. They settled in large numbers in Kansas, Colorado, Nebraska, South Dakota and several states in the Northwest. Their contributions to the areas in which they made their homes have been enormous, yet history books barely mention them. In standard texts about Russia, no more than two or three pages are devoted to the Volga Germans. American histories similarly devote scant space to the immigrants from the Volga region. Halcyon House Publishers. Kansas City, MO. 1982.

Bk73GR.310ER

The Volga Germans in Russia and the Americas, From 1763 to the Present. Fred C. Koch. The Pennsylvania State University Press, University Park and London. 1977. Catherine the Great recruited thousands of colonists "to populate her lower Volga River frontier with dependable permanent settlers who not only would bring stability to this lawless, undeveloped, and uncharted region, but also would reclaim the vast wasteland there" - an area larger than the state of Maryland. This recruitment program ended in 1766, after drawing a majority of the colonists (about 30,000) from west central Germany, particularly the Hessian states. Since 1874 many inhabitants of this overpopulated land island between Saratov and Volgograd (formerly Stalingrad) have emigrated to the Western world - to homesteads from the plains of western Canada to the pampas of Argentina, but chiefly in the U.S.A. By 1920 more than 300,000 Volga Germans were counted in the U.S., mostly in the prairie states but including 24,000 in the East and 30,000 on the West Coast. Meanwhile, the number of German-derived residents of the Soviet Union exceeded two million - the original Evangelical and Roman Catholic settlers having flourished, despite adversity, and having been joined by Mennonites in 1854.

Bk73GR.311ER

Cholesterol - Collateral; Sweat, Toil and Tears and German-Russia Descendants. Eugene Michael Weber.

Bk73GR.312ER


Bk73GR.313ER

Miracles of Grace and Judgment. Gerhard P. Schroeder. A brief account of the personal contacts and experiences with some of the leaders and followers of the notorious Makhnovshchina during the civil war in the Ukraine, 1914-1923.

Bk73GR.314ER

Homesteaders on the Steppe - A Cultural History of the Evangelical Lutheran Colonies in the Region of Odessa, 1804-1945. Joseph S. Height. North Dakota Historical Society of Germans from Russia, Bismarck, N. D. 1975. There were two large-scale emigrations of German people to Russia. The first, which took place in 1763-1768 in the reign of Catherine the Great, saw the establishment of 104 agrarian settlements on the lower Volga. A similar but more extensive emigration was promoted by Czar Alexander II in the years 1804-1821, when 181 settlements were established in the region of the Black Sea. In the present work, Dr. Height has chosen to focus attention on the Evangelical-Lutheran enclaves near Odessa, with the intention of presenting a comprehensive, close-up view of the history and the cultural background of a pioneering people who converted the desolate steppe into a paradise of productivity and prosperity. In this scholarly work, Dr. Height has not only succeeded in recovering and preserving the epic story of those hardy, enterprising pioneers of the steppe. He has also been able to provide the reader with a deeper insight into their character and way of life, their language and folklore, their customs and traditions. The descendants may justly be proud of this historical monument to their forefathers. Many will also be delighted with the excellent true-to-life documentary of their ethnic background and their cultural heritage. A precious heirloom for generations to come.

Paradise on the Steppe - A Cultural History of the Kutschurgan, Beresan, and Liebental Colonists, 1804-1972. Joseph S. Height. North Dakota Historical Society of Germans from Russia, Bismarck, N. D. 1973. There were two large-scale emigrations of German people to Russia. The first, which took place in 1763-1768 in the reign of Catherine the Great, saw the establishment of 104 agrarian settlements on the lower Volga. A similar but more extensive emigration was promoted by Czar Alexander II in the years 1804-1821, when 181 settlements were established in the region of the Black Sea. In the present work, Dr. Height has chosen to focus attention on three of the major enclaves in the Odessa district, in order to present a comprehensive, detailed view of the history and the cultural background of a pioneering people who converted the desolate steppe into a paradise of productivity and prosperity. The author begins the colonist odyssey with a fascinating account of the long trek to the land of promise and develops a vivid picture of the struggles and hardships of pioneer life in the early decades In the course of 100 years under Czarist rule the determined, hard-working colonists succeeded in achieving a substantial measure of prosperity and a good life in their beautiful villages. Fifty years of Communism brought expropriation, deportation, and death in the slave labor camps of Siberia. The author presents an unforgettable account of the tragic destiny of a progressive, freedom-loving people who were ruthlessly uprooted, persecuted, and liquidated during the Stalinist regime.

The German Colonies in South Russia. P. Conrad Keller. Volume I: The Land of the Scythians; The Liebenthal Colony District; The Kleinliebenthal Colony; The Josephstal Colony; The Marienthal Colony; and The Franzfeld Colony.

The German Colonies in South Russia. P. Conrad Keller. Volume II: The colonies of Beresan, Landau, Speier, Sulz, Karlsruhe, Katharinental, Rastadt and Mizenschen. The historical, geographical and statistical account of these German Colonies, and a description of their culture in the settlements of South Russia.

Memories of the Black Sea Germans - Highlights of their History and Heritage. Joseph S. Height. In two earlier works, Paradise on the Steppe and Homesteaders on the Steppe, the attempt was made to present a cultural history of both the Catholic and the Lutheran mother colonies in the three large enclaves above the Black Sea. This third volume contains additional historical and cultural material about the Black Sea colonies, including documentaries and diaries, reports and reminiscences, historical and cultural essays, stories in
GERMANS FROM RUSSIA - BOOKS
dialect, poems in both German and English, and a comprehensive history of a large German-Russian settlement in western Canada.

**BK73GR.400 - EMIGRATION**

- **Bk73GR.401ER** *Conquering the Wind*. Amy Brungardt Toepfer and Agnes Dreiling. An epic migration from the Rhine to the Volga to the plains of Kansas. 1966.


- **Bk73GR.405ER** *The Emigration from Germany to Russia in the Years 1763 to 1862*. Karl Stumpp. This book lists some 20,000 Germans-from-Russia families who lived in the Russian colonies. Of most importance for genealogists, the book gives the exact place of origin in Germany and the destination in Russia for 75 percent of the recorded family names!

**BK73GR.500 - IN AMERICA**

- **Bk73GR.501ER** *Germans From Russia In Oklahoma*. Oral history program of the Oklahoma Historical Society.

- **Bk73GR.502ER** *Germans From Russia In The Yakima Valley Prior to 1940*. Frieda Eichler Brulotte and Louise Elton Potter. The information for the biographical sketches was researched from the files and material at the Yakima Valley Genealogical Society, various mortuaries, church records and some cemetery records. The obituary files of the Yakima Herald Republic newspaper are well indexed at the YVGS, and also the early census records. We know that many more persons who were born in Russia and lived in the valley prior to 1940 do not appear in the book. They may have lived here for a short period of time and then moved on. Most, however, when they "found" the valley with its abundant water, good weather and excellent soil, found "Home", they may have left the valley for a short period of time, but more often than not, they returned. Many are still living and may not be documented here. Others may have been missed, not intentionally, however. It is hoped that if there are errors, and there may be in the spelling of villages and names due to our various sources, they will be overlooked and the reader will enjoy the book for what it is meant to be, capturing the lives of those Germans from Russia who settled in the valley, who worked in the beet fields; the hop yards; the orchards; at the various factories; at the U & I Sugar Company; at Cal Pack (later Del Monte), where corn, peas, asparagus, etc. are canned; on the railroad to help transport our crops far and wide; the various nurseries where seedling trees are raised; and at the many businesses. We hope you will find this book thrilling and delightful as you read about your neighbors and friends, their parents, the struggles they had in a new country, and the memories of growing up in a German home in the Yakima Valley. It is our hope this book will bring back memories, perhaps forgotten for a time, and for the next generation, an awareness of their rich and unique heritage. American Historical Society of Germans From Russia. 1990.


**SC: Security Cabinet**  **ER: Extraction Room**  **DS: Downstairs**  **~ : Missing Books**
GERMANS FROM RUSSIA - BOOKS

Bk73GR.505ER  Speaking-Out on Sod-House Times.  Pauline Neher Diede.  These stories were compiled to commemorate the spoken words of pioneers who were the children of the immigrant-parents who settled the prairies and built our towns and our schools and our churches.  Abbey Press.  Richardton, North Dakota.  1985.

Bk73GR.506ER  Memory Stories.  Edward F. Keller.  In Memory Stories, author Edward F. Keller again demonstrates incredible detailed recollections of his early childhood at his Emmons County, North Dakota farm, at his now famous town of Strasburg.  Strasburg, North Dakota is the birthplace of bandleader Lawrence Welk.  In stories like "My Mother's Apron", "Daily Mass", "Horse Power" and many others, Keller evokes the wholesome sacrificing and hard working spirit of his German Russian ancestors during the 1920's and 1930's in Emmons County, North Dakota.  Stories tell of a way of life at a difficult time on the prairie, the honorable use of what nature provides, and the far-reaching effects of faith.  Keller returns the reader to the reader's own childhood and to revel in his own roots.  1997.

Bk73GR.507ER  Second Hoeing.  Hope Williams Sykes.  The backbreaking labor of German-Russian immigrants in the sugarbeet fields of Colorado is described with acute perception in Hope Sykes's Second Hoeing.  First published in 1935, the novel was greeted in all quarters as an impressive and authoritative evocation of these recent immigrants and their struggle to realize the promise of their chosen country.  University of Nebraska Press.  Lincoln and London.  1935.

Bk73GR.508ER  Along the Trails of Yesterday - A Story of McIntosh County, North Dakota.  Nina Farley Wishek.  1941.


Bk73GR.511ER  History of the First Dakota-District of the Evangelical-Lutheran Synod of Iowa and Other States.  C. G. Eisenberg.  Translated by Anton H. Richter.  Translator's Introduction: In my studies of German-speaking immigrants to the Dakotas, I discovered an untranslated work in German concerning the activity of the Lutheran Church (Iowa Synod) from 1879 to 1920 in this area.  German immigration to the Dakotas was particularly strong from the early 1870's to the turn of the century, and they are the largest ethnic group in both North and South Dakota.  Relatively little has been published concerning the Germans in the Dakotas, and no book in English concerns itself with the activity of the Lutheran Church among these settlers in the early years of the Dakota Territory and of North and South Dakota.  University Press of America, Inc.  1982.


Bk73GR.513ER  Let's Talk German-Russian with Ernschtina un Hanswurscht.  Prof. Arnold H. Marzolf.  Professor Arnold H. Marzolf's new volume, Let's Talk German--Russian, may appear at first glance to be just another self-help book to add to the foreign language book shelf.  But this book is no mere introduction to the German dialects spoken by those German-Russian Americans who trace their origins to the Black Sea region of South Russia.  Let's Talk German-Russian provides a revealing, up-close look at German-Russian people themselves.  Within the pages of this book, one will find a little bit of everything that makes up a veritable crazy quilt known as the German-Russian world.  Whether some of the colorful "shreds and patches" delight or disturb German-Russian readers depends on how well they are attuned to the nuances of their own language, traditions and culture.  Of what interest might Let's Talk German-Russian be to those whose ancestors never sojourned in the land of the czars?  This book will help English-speaking people better understand the unique, earthy sense of humor and the deep sense of group belonging that have resulted in the Germans from Russia being
labeled "strange" and even "tribal." If indeed the German-Russians are "a group apart," this book helps explain what makes them different as a people. There are humorous stories in Let's Talk German-Russian about the tense moments that sometimes existed between men and women, Scandinavians and Germans from Russia, and Catholics and Protestants. Professor Marzolf's purpose in detailing such encounters, it seems, is to point out just how senseless a lot of these rivalries really were. In fact, Professor Marzolf pokes the most fun at his own group (German-Russian Protestants) and HIMSELF. One cannot help but laugh, for example, at the Professor's admission that for years he thought the word "Noel" in a famous Christmas carol was "No Hell." University Printing Center, University of North Dakota, Grand Forks, North Dakota. 1990.


Bk73GR.515ER  **A Social Study of the Russian German.** Williams, Hattie Plum.

Bk73GR.516ER  **Erfahrungen Aus Meinen Missionarsleben in den Dakotas. Experiences from the Missionary Life in the Dakotas.** Bauer, Peter.

Bk73GR.517ER  **The Volga Germans in Old Russia and in Western North America: Their Changing World View** Kloberdans, Timothy J.

Bk73GR.518ER  **Iron Spirits.** Vrooman, Nicholas Curchin and Patrice Avon Marvin, eds. This book is about the tradition of blacksmith made iron grave crosses, the people who made them and the communities they served. It is a story of hard work and faith. The crosses are a prolific and inspiring body of work by a small number of people and can be considered some of America's finest folk art. Through them we hope to understand and appreciate art and culture in a very fundamental way. The story is predominantly that of the Catholic Black Sea German Russians, but also includes Catholic German Hungarians, Ukrainians, Poles and Bohemians, all of whom came to the steppes of the New World from the steppes of the Old, the Ukraine, Russia. These people settled throughout the Great Plains as well as the pampas of Argentina. The iron grave cross custom was brought with them from the old country and in North Dakota was practiced from the first arrival of immigrants in the 1880's through the 1940's.

Bk73GR.519  **The Way it Was: The North Dakota Frontier Experience.** Albers, Everett C. and D. Jerome Tweton, eds. 1999.

**BK73GR.600 - FICTION**

Bk73GR.601ER  **Santa in a Peanut.** Arnold Marolf. Professor Marolf's Santa in a Peanut is an inspiring and skillfully-wrought children's story. It promises to be of special interest to present-day descendants of the Germans from Russia - a people whose storytelling tradition is a rich and varied one. 1982.


Bk73GR.604ER  **The Story of Johann, The Boy Who Longed to Come to Amerika.** Mela Meisner Lindsay. (Novel)
1858 Census for the colonies of: Johannestal, Beresan District, Odessa, Russia; Rohrbach, Beresan District, Odessa, Russia; and Waterloo, Beresan District, Odessa, Russia. These censuses list every family in the colony with the names and age of every family member. Information is also provided regarding deceased family members, and those who married and moved to other colonies.

**BESSARABIA**

BK73GR.1835ER Leipzig Bessarabia. 1835 Census.

BK73GR.1850ER Leipzig Bessarabia. 1850 Census.


BK73GR.1835ER Tarutino Bessarabia. 1835 Census.

BK73GR.1850ER Tarutino Bessarabia. 1850 Census.

BK73GR.1859ER Tarutino. Bessarabia. 1859 Census.

**ODESSA - BERESAN DISTRICT**

BK73GR.1858ER Guldendorf. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Helenental. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Johannestal. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Karlsruhe. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Katherinental. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Landau. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Rohrbach. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Speier. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Waterloo. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Worms. Beresan District Odessa. 1858 Census.

**ODESSA - GLÜCKSTAL DISTRICT**

BK73GR.1858ER Glückstal. Glückstal District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Hoffnungstal. Glückstal District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER Neudorf. Glückstal District Odessa. 1858 Census.

**ODESSA - KUTSCHURGAN DISTRICT**


**GERMANS FROM RUSSIA - BOOKS**

BK73GR.1852ER  Kutschurgan Census: Selz, Kandel, Baden, Strassburg, Mannheim, Elsass.


BK73GR.1881ER  Family Listings of Elsass. Kutschurgan District Odessa

**ODESSA - LIEBENTAL DISTRICT**

BK73GR.1812ER  Liebental District Odessa. Franzfeld, Freudental, Josephtal, Mariental, Neuburg, Peterstal.

BK73GR.1858ER  Alexanderhilf. Liebental District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER  Josephtal. Liebental District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER  Kleinliebental. Liebental District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER  Lustdorf. Liebental District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER  Mariental. Liebental District Odessa. 1858 Census.

BK73GR.1858ER  Neu Freudental. Liebental District Odessa. 1858 Census.


Bk51.906 ER  Obituaries of the Volga Germans on the “1882” Wagon Train. In 1882 sixteen Volga German families traveled by train to Ogden, Utah. They left for Washington in a caravan of 40 covered wagons including some belonging to people of English origin. Johann Friedrich Rosenoff was chosen as the leader. Johann Heinrich Oestreich and Georg Heinrich Kanzler were selected to serve as scouts. The trip over the Oregon Trail was a long one, marked by hardship and constant vigilance for Indians. They never traveled on Sundays, but drew their wagons into a circle and posted lookouts while the rest listened to an elder reading church services in German. The Reverend Heinrich Franz Michel was the minister. At each western settlement they reached--Boise, Idaho, Baker, Oregon, and Walla Walla, Washington--they stopped so the men could earn money to replenish their food and supplies. In spite of the many trials and tribulations these hardy Germans from Russia settled in Ritzville, Washington, converting the virgin sod into fields of waving grain.

Bk58.AUC ER  Auch Genealogy. Irene Johnson. In the early 1800’s many people left their native Germany to start a new life in Russia. Among these were the families of Johann Georg Zimmerman, the family of the late Georg Christian Heinle, and the Gallus Auch family. Near that same time, Johann Roth came to Russia from what was then Prussia. These families settled in an area near Odessa, Russia, in villages known then as Johannestal and Rohrbach. Johann Georg Zimmerman, his wife, Maria Agnes Oswald, and their 6 children came from Pliezhausen, Wurttemberg, Germany southwest of Stuttgart. Marie Barbara (Maier) (Heinle) Jenner, widow of Georg Christian Heinle, with her second husband, Phillip Jenner and children, came from Marbach, Wurttemberg, Germany. Marbach is located almost due north of Stuttgart. Gallus Auch and his wife, Ann Catherina Siegle and their four children, came from Echterdingen, Wurttemberg, Germany. Johann Roth, his wife Dorothea Bauer, and son Ludwig, came from Bottlitscher, Koschefa, Prussia. Nearly 100 years later, many of these families came to America, with most settling in North Dakota in the early 1900’s. As their descendants, it is their sacrifices and accomplishments we commemorate in the pages of this book. Johnson, Irene.

Bk58.HEI ER  Heinle Genealogy. Irene Johnson. (See Bk58.AUC)
Zimmerman Genealogy. Irene Johnson. (See Bk58.AUC)
### NETHERLANDS TO ASIA - BOOKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk74.400</td>
<td>Genealogies from Holland</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk74.500</td>
<td>Rise of Quakerism in Amsterdam, 1655-1665</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk74.600</td>
<td>Gazetteer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk74.803</td>
<td>Genealogie Kwarbaalbad Van Het (Catalogue of the Central Bureau of Genea of Netherlands)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk74.804</td>
<td>Dutch Genea Research</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Bk38.403**  
*Historic Background and Annals of the Swiss and German Pioneer Settlers - Of Southeastern Pennsylvania, and of Their Remote Ancestors, from the Middle of the Dark Ages, Down to the Time of the Revolutionary War.*  
H. Frank Eshleman.  
Eshleman's study explores the background of the great sectarian movements in Germany, Switzerland, and Holland and focuses attention on the Mennonite families who later emigrated to Pennsylvania. The major emphasis of the book is on Lancaster County genealogy and the emigration from the Palatinate in the eighteenth century, while substantial sections are devoted to lists of early settlers and biographical sketches of those who subsequently became known as Pennsylvania Germans.  

### POLAND

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk75.100</td>
<td>Angielsko-Polski Dictionary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk75.600</td>
<td>Gazetteer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk75.800</td>
<td>Polish Roots</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk75.800.18</td>
<td>Boundary Changes</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### BELGIUM/LUXEMBOURG

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk76.300</td>
<td>W.Vlnd Tielt  Marriage Index Jan 1666-Dec 1683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk76.800</td>
<td>Translating Vital Records of Belgium from Latin, Dutch &amp; French, Denys</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk76.801</td>
<td>What's Behind my Flemish Family Name, Denys</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### SWITZERLAND

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk78.301</td>
<td>Bern  Holdings in Archive of Bern</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk78.800</td>
<td>Tracing Your Swiss Roots, Wellauer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk78.801</td>
<td>Notes on Research Sources for Eighteenth Century Emigration from Swiss Cantons Basel-Land</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk78.802</td>
<td>Handy Guide to Swiss Genealogical Records</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk55.554</td>
<td>Encyclopedia of Local History &amp; Genealogy - Swiss Surname Index.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

SC: Security Cabinet  
ER: Extraction Room  
DS: Downstairs  
~ : Missing Books
**NETHERLANDS TO ASIA - BOOKS**

**Bk38.403**  
*Historic Background and Annals of the Swiss and German Pioneer Settlers - Of Southeastern Pennsylvania, and of Their Remote Ancestors, from the Middle of the Dark Ages, Down to the Time of the Revolutionary War.*  
H. Frank Eshleman.  
Eshleman's study explores the background of the great sectarian movements in Germany, Switzerland, and Holland and focuses attention on the Mennonite families who later emigrated to Pennsylvania. The major emphasis of the book is on Lancaster County genealogy and the emigration from the Palatinate in the eighteenth century, while substantial sections are devoted to lists of early settlers and biographical sketches of those who subsequently became known as Pennsylvania Germans. Genealogical Publishing Company, 1969.

**FRANCE**

| Bk79.101 | Dictionary, Fr-Eng; Eng-Fr |
| Bk79.500 | Emigrants in the Wilderness |
| Bk79.501 | Huguenot Pedigrees, V 1 & 2 |
| Bk79.502 | Huguenots in France and America |
| Bk79.600 | Gazetteer |
| Bk79.800 | Series G Romance Europe |
| Bk79.800.l | Genealogical Record Sources in France |

**PACIFIC**

| Bk80.500 | The Governesses - Letters From the Colonies 1862-1882 |
| Bk80.800 | Series E Pacific |
| Bk80.800 | How to Trace Your Family Tree and not get Stuck on a Branch |
| Bk80.800.1 | Genea. Record Sources in New Zealand |
| Bk80.800.2 | Major Genea. Record Sources |
| Bk80.800.3 | Major Genea. Record Sources in Samoa |

**MEXICO/CENTRAL & SOUTH AMERICA**

| Bk81.200 | Census Records for Latin America and the Hispanic US |
| Bk81.600 | Series H Central & South America |
| Bk81.800.1 | Genea. Record Sources |
| Bk81.800.1 | Major Genea. Record Sources in Guatemala |
| Bk81.800.2 | Major Genea. Record Sources in Mexico |
| Bk81.801 | A Beginners Guide to Hispanic Genealogy |
### NETHERLANDS TO ASIA - BOOKS

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk81.802</td>
<td>Finding your Hispanic Roots</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### ITALY

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk82.100</td>
<td>Italian For Beginners</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk82.101</td>
<td>Point: 2001 Annual Direc-Italian Surname Research</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk82.600</td>
<td>Gazetteer of Italy</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk82.800</td>
<td><strong>Italian Genealogical Records: How to Use Civil, Ecclesiastical &amp; Other Records.</strong> Cole</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk82.802</td>
<td>Konrad, J. <strong>Italian Family Research.</strong> Summit Publications, 1980.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### EASTERN EUROPE

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk84.600</td>
<td>German Towns in Slovakia &amp; Upper Hungary</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk84.800</td>
<td>Overcoming Obstacles to E.European Research</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk84.801</td>
<td>Handy Guide to Hungarian Genea Recs, Suess</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### PERSIA

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk85.5</td>
<td>Persians</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### USSR

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk87.500</td>
<td>V-I,2 German Colonies in S.Russia 1804-1904, Keller</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk87.501</td>
<td>Volga Germans in Russia &amp; the Americas, from 1763 to present.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk87.502</td>
<td>from Catherine to Khrushchev</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk87.503</td>
<td>Memories of the Black Sea Germans</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk87.600</td>
<td>Gazetteer - USSR U-Z</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk87.900</td>
<td>Emig. From Germ. to Russia 1763-1862, Stumpp</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
ASIA

Bk88.103  In Search of Asian Roots
Bk88.800  Chinese Local Histories, Genea. Source
Bk88.900  Student's Guide to Chinese American Genealogy
WORLD - BOOKS

World

Bk90.100 Vital Records Handbook
Bk90.101 International Direc of B,M,D & Divorce Records
Bk90.102 Genea Research Directory 1998; 2000

Section 90.8 - World Conference on Records, 1969

Bk90.800.1 Research in Maine
Bk90.800.2 Court Records
Bk90.800.A Creation, Storage, Pres. Recs in Arch & Libr
Bk90.800.B Methods of Retrieval, Stor. & Pres. of Recs
Bk90.800.C 3 Centuries Emigration from England
Bk90.800.C 3 Centuries Emigration from Ireland
Bk90.800.C 4 Centuries Popul. Movement within G.Brit.
Bk90.800.C Clans & Tartans & Background of Scotsman
Bk90.800.C Collection Welsh Probate Recs
Bk90.800.C Court & Land Records
Bk90.800.C Flow Chart - Eng. Research Procedures
Bk90.800.C Genea. in Brit.Military-Maritime Recs
Bk90.800.C Genea. Recs. in National Library
Bk90.800.C How to read old Eng. Handwriting
Bk90.800.C How to use Recs. of N. Ireland
Bk90.800.C How to use Recs. of Rep. of Ireland
Bk90.800.C Land Records
Bk90.800.C Military & Militia Recs. Before 1707
Bk90.800.C Nonconformist Groups, Registers
Bk90.800.C Peculiarities of Welsh Pedigrees
Bk90.800.C Probate Records Collection
Bk90.800.C Seventeenth Cent. Eng-Am. Recs by Genealogists
Bk90.800.C Three Centuries Emigration from Scotland

SC: Security Cabinet    ER: Extraction Room    DS: Downstairs    ~ : Missing Books
WORLD - BOOKS

Bk90.800.C  Three Centuries Emigration from Wales
Bk90.800.D  Boundary Changes Cent. Europe after WWI
Bk90.800.D  Cent. European Population Movements
Bk90.800.D  Century of Emig. from Palatinate to US
Bk90.800.D  Century of Emtg. from Palatinate to US
Bk90.800.D  Emig. from Germ. thru Poland, Russia to US
Bk90.800.D  Finding Place of Origin of German Ancestors
Bk90.800.D  Genea. Research Sources - Austrian Archives
Bk90.800.D  Germanic Research Problems, Sources
Bk90.800.D  Research in Yugoslavia
Bk90.800.D  Research Problems Northern Germany
Bk90.800.D  Yugoslavs in US Prior to 1900
Bk90.800.E  Along the Scand. Emigration Trail
Bk90.800.E  Court Records of Iceland
Bk90.800.E  Court Records of Sweden
Bk90.800.E  Court Recs, Deed, Mortgage, Probate Recs.
Bk90.800.E  Court, Land, Tax Recs. in Genea. Research
Bk90.800.E  Finnish Genea. Research
Bk90.800.E  Genea. Value Town Recs & Accounts of Denm.
Bk90.800.E  Icelandic Sagas & Early Compiled Genea.
Bk90.800.E  Military & Maritime Records
Bk90.800.E  Military Records of Norway
Bk90.800.E  Norwegian Settlements in US
Bk90.800.E  Recs. of Swed. Settlements in US
Bk90.800.E  Searching Scand. Ancestors at G.S. Library
Bk90.800.E  Sources related to Danish Emigration
Bk90.800.E  Swedish Gen. Res. Techniques before 1750
Bk90.800.F  Emig. From Flanders in 19th Century
Bk90.800.F  Finding Italian Ancestors

SC: Security Cabinet  ER: Extraction Room  DS: Downstairs  ~ : Missing Books
WORLD - BOOKS

Bk90.800.F Genea. Research Sources - Alsace Lorraine
Bk90.800.F Genea. Research Sources - Mexico, Central America
Bk90.800.F Genea. Research Sources - S. America
Bk90.800.F Genea. Research Sources in France
Bk90.800.F Genea. Research Sources (French Speaking)
Bk90.800.F Genealogical Research in Spain
Bk90.800.F Records of Huguenots in France
Bk90.800.F Recs of Huguenots in West Indies
Bk90.800.F Recs. of Huguenots in U.S., Cnd., W.Indies
Bk90.800.F Tracing Ancestors - Quebec, Acadia to France
Bk90.800.F Tracing Ancestors from U.S. to France
Bk90.800.F Tracing Ancestors from US to France
Bk90.800.F Tracing Span. Am. Pedigrees, SW United States
Bk90.800.G Hist-Research Pacific, S. Asia, Africa
Bk90.800.H Hist & Recs.Relating to Research in Asia
Bk90.800.I Archives, State & Prov
Bk90.800.I Cemetery Recs as Genea. Aids
Bk90.800.I Church Records in Canada
Bk90.800.I Church Records of U.S.
Bk90.800.I Colonial Handwriting Problems
Bk90.800.I Genea. Recs- Public Archives of Canada
Bk90.800.I Genea. Research in PA
Bk90.800.I Genea. Searching in NC Records
Bk90.800.I Genea. Research Sources in Ontario
Bk90.800.I Indian Oral Hist. Program
Bk90.800.I Migrations from N.Eng. to NY & New Jersey
Bk90.800.I Migrations within N. America
Bk90.800.I Mil. Pension Recs at Nat'l Archives

SC: Security Cabinet      ER: Extraction Room      DS: Downstairs      ~ : Missing Books
Mohawk Valley - Western Migration
New Netherland Naming Systems-Customs
NvSct Mil- Pre-Rev Settlements
NvSct State & Provincial Archives
Post-1815 Settlement in Canada
Quaker Migrations in US
Settlements, Early, of Eastern PA
The Exodus of Brit. Loyalists
Tracing Ancestors in Michigan
Tracing US Ancestry in Family Collections
US Court Records & the Genealogist
Some Studies of International Heraldry
Genea. Societies, Hereditary & Lineage Soc.
The Western Reserve
Publishing Genea. Material
American Indian Recs. in National Archives
Bureau Indian Affairs, Recs of Local Supt
Culture & Hist. Background of N. Am. Indian
Genea. Sources of Calif.
Peculiarities Genea. Research in VA
Successful Family Organizations

Discovering Ulster Origins, V6#436
Great Famine & the Poor of Ireland, V6 #429
Life & Traditions in Rural Wales, V6 #439
Life-styles in Scottish Highlands, V6 #428
Life-styles in Scottish Lowlands, V6 #426
Life-styles of Irish in 19th Century, V6 #438
Peru The Nobility of Peru, V6 #707
# WORLD - BOOKS

<p>| Bk90.801 | Protestants in Ireland, V6 #434 |
| Bk90.801 | Scottish Estate Records, Source, V6 #442 |
| Bk90.801 | Tracing Family Roots in Spain's Galicia, V6 #710 |
| Bk90.801 | Another Italy? Families of the Piedmont, V7 #529 |
| Bk90.801 | Czechoslovakian Roots, V7 #511 |
| Bk90.801 | Dutch Family Research, V7 #524 |
| Bk90.801 | Family Life in Italy: Past &amp; Present, V7 #527 |
| Bk90.801 | French Family &amp; Urban Hist in Census, V7 #509 |
| Bk90.801 | French Heritage, V7 #502, #513 |
| Bk90.801 | Learning about Italian Ancestors, V7 #521, #531 |
| Bk90.801 | Archives of Northwestern Mexico, V9 #712 |
| Bk90.801 | Hispanic American Recs &amp; Research, V9 #708 |
| Bk90.801 | Latin Am Family Life in 19th Cent, V9 #702 |
| Bk90.801 | Latin American Family History, V9 #701 |
| Bk90.801 | Mexican Military, V9 #713 |
| Bk90.801 | Migration, the Individual, &amp; Family, V9 #703 |
| Bk90.801 | The Morelia Project in Mexico, V9 #711 |
| Bk90.801 | Crossroads of the Pacific, V10 #815 |
| Bk90.801 | Europeans in Pacific Islands, V10 #821 |
| Bk90.801 | Growth of Major Religions in Australia, V10 #817 |
| Bk90.801 | Growth of Major Religions, V10 #817 |
| Bk90.801 | Hawaiian Family Life during Monarchy, V10 #803 |
| Bk90.801 | Immigration &amp; Colonial Settlement, V10 #810 |
| Bk90.801 | Immigration &amp; Colonial Settlement, V10 #810 |
| Bk90.801 | Sources for Family History in Hawaii, V10 #819 |
| Bk90.801 | Sources for Family History, V10 #813 |
| Bk90.801 | African Families: Black &amp; White, V11 #902 |
| Bk90.801 | Chinese Clan Genea &amp; Family Histories, V11 #824 |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Code</th>
<th>Title</th>
<th>Volume</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>East Asian Family Sources, V11 #814</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>Family Hist for Chinese-Americans, V11 #807</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>Family History in Korea, V11 #816</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>Genealogical Recs of Medieval India, V11 #912</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>Genealogy &amp; Family Hist in Mongolia, V11 #809</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>How to trace your heritage to Africa, V11 #903</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>Japanese Research, V11 #802, 805, 818, 822,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>West African Cultures: Past &amp; Present, V11 #905</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801</td>
<td>Czechoslovakian Roots, V7 #511</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801^</td>
<td>Life &amp; Traditions in Rural Wales, V6 #439</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801^</td>
<td>Scottish Estate Records, Source, V6 #442</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801^</td>
<td>Migration, the Individual, &amp; Family, V9 #703</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801^</td>
<td>Latin American Family History, V9 #701</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801^</td>
<td>Latin Am Family Life in 19th Cent, V9 #702</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801^</td>
<td>Spanish Recs of Value in Tracing Latin American Ancestry, V9 #704</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801^</td>
<td>Contracts &amp; other old Documents as Sources for Family History in Taiwan, V11 #812</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bk90.801-2</td>
<td>SKAGGS Saga: Case study of a family, #135</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>